

I admit, I was wrong

Season 3

Insert 1

~ Marlene ~

I opened my eyes. I tried to move my body. I hit something. I moved back the same thing happen. I tried to stretch my legs. God I am locked in a small thing I don't know what it is. I feel compressed. My head is spinning. I opened my eyes. I heard people talking. What is going on with me? Am I kidnapped? Dammit! Vicki! What did this stupid woman do.

Me: Help!!!!!!!!!!!!

The door opened. I am in a boot of the car. Shit Vicki did this. I looked outside. Ryan was the

one opening the boot

Ryan:

I stood up then looked at everyone. The police are here ?

Me: Vicki! You evil woman! Officers! She kidnapped the baby and me! I was trying to stop her!

Vicki: You are a sick woman! Check this phone officers!!! :(

She gave them my phone

Me:

Vicki: This was texting her daughter telling her that she found a baby for her! This woman is dangerous! :(

Me: She is lying!!! We were in this together! We came here together! We took the baby together! This Black Girl can tell you! :(

I said pointing at that former maid the police looked at her

Vicki: :(

Maid: You came here alone! :(

Vicki: :)

Me: Stop lying! Vicki will never like you! :( :(

Another police car came in. Officer and wait..... what the hell does this stupid boy want. It's the boy I hired to rape that girl

Thug: This is the woman who hired us!

Me: You son of a bitch!!!

Officer: Marlene Nel, you are under arrest for assault, attempted murder , rape o..... :(

Another officer who came here first started talking

Officer2: And for the kidnapping a new born baby .... :(

Me: No! They are lying!!!

Ryan: Get this woman out of here now! :(

Me: No! Vicki my friend call my lawyer pleas....!!!

They pushed me, I entered the back of a police car, they slammed the door hard

Me: Please! I am telling the truth! I didn't do any of this!

.

.

~ Londeka ~

This is heartbreaking. I know she was not kind to me. I know she wanted to see me dead but seeing her corpse taken to the car was the most heartbreaking thing. My mother in law is gone. My husband has no mother now. It's just him and I. I don't know what to say to

Qaqambile. We were watching the car drive off

Me: :(

Qaqambile: She is gone

I put my arms around his shoulders

Me: I am sorry baby :(

Qaqambile: She asked us to leave her alone in her room..... :(

He looked at me

Qaqambile: Do you think she knew she was gonna die? :(

Me: Yes, I think she knew she was gonna die baby :(

I massaged his shoulders

Me: Baby, at least she didn't feel pain. She wasn't crying. She just slept :(

Qaqambile: :(

Me: Wait.... ?

Qaqambile wiped his tears

Him: What?

Me: Isn't that my mother?

Qaqambile: That woman who is coming over there?

Me: Yeah. Her walks. I think it's mom :) :(

Qaqambile: Good timing.... we need her

I looked at him , I hugged him

Me: We do baby :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am holding my baby so tight like someone is gonna snatch him away from me. I love my son. Few hours ago I was going nuts. I thought I lost him. I don't know how this all gonna go, I really

don't. I can't leave my child with a stranger and go to school next year. Right now I am confused and I don't want to think about it. I just got my baby back. All I want to do right now is look after him, and protect him. My focus is him going forward. I will break a leg to protect him now. I feel like I was very weak to let them take him and just stand there not doing nothing. I feel like I am a bad mother already.

Anyway my baby is crying I am pushing my nipple on his mouth. Marlene is just taken to the police station. I am angry as hell at her. How can she kidnap my child and want to sell her to her daughter. This woman is evil and I don't think she will stay away from us.

Mom: Nomandla stop! The baby is full :)

Me: mom he was hungry for two hours :'(

Mom took him. Ryan came to me. He brushed my back. Vicki was just sitting not saying

anything

Me: I can't believe what just happened :'(

Vicki stood up. She looked at me

Vicki: Why? :'(

Me: :'(

Vicki: I came here with that evil woman to steal your child. I let her slap you two times I did nothing. Why didn't you tell the police I was part of the kidnapping? :'(

I looked at Ryan then at Vicki

Me: The only reason you are still free is because I am in love with your son :'( :(

Vicki: Thank You

She ran to me. She hugged me tight

Me:

Ryan: :)

Mom: :)



She broke the hug. She looked at Ryan

Vicki: Let's all go to Mqanduli. The girl and my grandson must live with us what do you say girl? :)

Mom looked at me

Mom:

Ryan: What do you say baby? :D

Me:

I looked away . Should I say yes to this.....?

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am at home. When we got here we found My aunt at my house. I was surprised to see here. I didn't know I would find her here. It's really good to see her. Now I am back at home. I have to

plan my life. What is going to happen to me? I can't work in my condition. The money I have won't last my whole life. I am just glad I will get R9500 rands from Nomboniso. That money will help me a lot. Another thing I want to do is spread the word about Nomandla. Everyone must know who she is and what she did. She is a slut and it's time everyone knows about it. She told Londeka and Qaqambile about me. It's time I sort her out. And let everyone know she is not so innocent after all.

Zimbini: Wait..... ?

she was standing next to the window. I went to her

Me: What is it?

Zimbini: What is happening at Qaqambile's house. I see a lot of people coming out of there

I saw Fefekazi and Thobeka passing my house

Me: Let's go ask those women! :)

We walked out. I am wet. I have to change my pampers but that can wait.

Me: Fefe! :D

They stopped walking they looked at us

Me: What is happening there ? :D

I said pointing at Xaba's house

Fefekazi exhaled then kept walking. Okay that's weird. Why is she ignoring me?

Thobeka: Nomboniso passed away today

She said that then ran after Fefekazi. What? I looked at Zimbini

Zimbini:

Me: That witch is gone with my money!?

Zimbini: Oh my God! Lithakazi you are crazy! A human being is dead all you can think about is money? :'( :(

Me: That Human being killed my mother!!! :(

" You know the person who killed Nozazi? " said someone behind ups. We turned around fast

Us: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 2

.

.  
~ Lithakazi ~

I don't know why a secret never stays buried forever. I thought no one else would know about my mother's killer. I am just glad auntie found out about this right after Nomboniso's death. I am so hurt about Nomboniso's passing. How could she die. Where will I get the money now? Who is going to pay me the money she gave me. I counted that money in on my budget. I am so disappointed. I don't know why God is doing this to me. Why so many punishments at the same time? First I was raped by 11 men. Now I lost someone who was my ATM. How can she die so soon! I got one payment, only one!.

Anyway we just told auntie everything we didn't leave one piece. What's the use of hiding it. The woman is gone. Auntie don't want to believe that mother was a witch. She doesn't want to

accept it.

Me: Aun.....

Auntie: No! My sister was not a witch! She was not a killer! :(

Zimbini: Then where did Lithakazi get the poison she has mom? :(

I gave Zimbini the look. She looked down, Auntie looked at me

Her: You are also a witch?

me: No! I am not a witch. I never killed anyone! :(

Her: But you have the poison! :(

Me:

Auntie: Oh my God! You are a witch! :(

Me: I am not a witch auntie!!! :(

Her: What you did to that woman shows you are! My sister didn't raise you to blackmail old

people! Where is respect? :(

Me:

Auntie: So tell us? How are we gonna trust you?

Me: I don't understand auntie?

auntie: You can kill all of us whenever you want  
:(

Zimbini: Ma!

Auntie: what? It's the truth!! :(

Me: That's not fair auntie :'(

Her: Can we trust you? :(

Me: Of course! I don't kill people :'(

Her: Good. I am scared of witches

She walked to the room

Me: You shouldn't have told her that! :(

Zimbini: I am sorry cuz

Me: :(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am not going to live in Ellen's house. I am not stupid. First of all I don't trust Ryan's mother. She can be nice because I saved her ass but that doesn't change how she feels about our relationship. Ellen is married to Ryan. And that home is their home. I can't go there and act like I own that place. I love my self and I respect people and their spaces. I can't go and live in a house of a woman I am the reason she is not in the picture. I am not saying I will never go to that house but not while she is his wife no. I don't want to be judged and called names. I know that place. When you are around people everyday they think they can have opinion about your life. People would call me names for



causing their problems and moving in that house. I am staying in this flat till I am strong and brave enough to face people of my village, then I will be able to go visiting my mother in her house not at Lawson's house. I will always be ashamed of what I did. Sleeping with Ryan doesn't mean I lost myself and what I stand for. What I did doesn't mean I can't see what is wrong anymore. What this woman just asked me is wrong. I see Ryan likes the idea well, he must prepare himself for my answer. I couldn't read my mom's reaction when Vicki asked me. I am not sure if she agrees or not. I will follow my heart and my heart says no!

Ryan: What do you say baby :D

I looked him, I smiled his eyes lightened up. I looked at Vicki

Me: No :)

Mom: :)

Ryan: Baby?

I looked at Vicki

Me: When you came here with Marlene. You called me names Remember when you asked if I wanted money from your son... ?

Vicki: I was.....

Me: You said I should be ashamed of myself. I took this decision to say no because I am ashamed! :(

Her: I was s....

Me: I am ashamed I slept with a married man  
:( :(

Mom: :)

I looked at my baby

Me: I am not ashamed I have a baby with a married man. I love my child. I will protect him from anyone who tries to harm us :(

Vicki: I would never harm my grand child :'(

Me: You ran away with him! He is not even a week old! He was hungry for two hours! I am sorry! I don't trust you

Ryan: Ba....

Vicki: It's okay Ryan. I deserve that :(

Me: I am sorry! I can't go stay at Ellen's house . You can say whatever you want but I respect myself and her marriage

I sat down

Me: I am ashamed that I did what I did to put my baby through what he went through today!

I looked at Vicki

Me: He is just a baby! He doesn't know what I did!!!

Vicki: :'(

I wiped my tears. I stood up

Me: Whoever want to leave can leave. Me and my child we are staying here :( :'(

Vicki: Again I am sorry for falling for Marlene's plan. I feel so bad :(

She took her car keys

Ryan: Where are you going?

Vicki: I am going to East London. The only reason I wanted to go to Mqanduli was to spend time with my grandson. Your daughter needs me in East London :(

Ryan: Okay drive safe

Vicki looked at mom

Vicki: I am sorry again. I hope you will forgive me one day :(

Mom just nodded her head. Vicki walked out

Me: :(

I looked at Ryan

Me: I am sorry if yo....

He hugged me

Him: Hey its okay. I understand. What they did was wrong :(

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Cape town. We see a woman pacing up and down the office. She is with a man. The man is trying to calm her down. She seems worried. She kept making a phone call but the phone would ring and go straight to voice mail.

Man: Baby calm Down!

Her: Don't tell me to calm down! My mother was

suppose to tell us when they arrive in Durban before she takes a plane! I don't know why she is not taking my calls! :( :'(

Him: Why didn't she go with us to Kzn. I mean we are the child's parents! We should choose which child we want! I paid a lot of money! I.... we have to choose a baby we like! :(

She sat down on a chair

Her: Baby it's a new born baby! He was born three days ago! Babies are pretty! If he was two or three years old we'd go and choose the baby at that Orphanage :) :'(

He hugged her

Him: Don't worry Marlene might be experiencing bad reception

The girl broke the hug

Her: Then why is the phone ringing :(

He shrugged his shoulders.

Him: Try her again :)

She took the phone. She dialled a number.

.

Back at Mthatha in Nomandla's flat. We see Nomandla looks at a phone that was ringing on top of her bed

Nosukile: This person really want to speak to Marlene. Answer it Nomandla

Nomandla: Ryan will answer it when he get in :(

Nosukile took the phone. She gave it to Nomandla

Nosukile: Answer!:(

Nomandla sighed then answered

Nomandla: Marlene's phone? :(

Caller: Hello! Where is mom. She promised to call us when she gets to the airport?

Nomandla: Are you the daughter she was stealing my baby for ?

Nosukile stood up

Nosukile:

Girl: Steal? my mother would never steal! She went to get us a baby at orphanage in KZN

Nomandla: My name is Nomandla, your sister's maid the one who slept with her husband?

Caller: Where is my mother! Give her the phone!  
You whore! :(

Nomandla: Your mother got arrested for several charges including stealing my son!! You barren!  
:'(

Caller: Oh my God! Where please tell me!!!

Nomandla: Here in Mthatha! There was no orphanage in KZN! I was the orphan..... :(



Nomandla looked at the phone. The woman hung up.

Nomandla: Marlene is evil! She lied to her daughter?

Nosukile clapped once

Nosukile: Ndaze ndakuva zwindini!

Nomandla:

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I thought what that nurse did was just a stunt. What if that woman died because of me? I can't live with myself if I had to find out that I killed Nomboniso. Nurse Zembe is accusing me already. Finding out about her death was a shock. I know she hated me for sleeping with her late husband but she was still human.

Someone's death is not something to take lightly, even a killer, he feels bad at that moment he just committed a murder so it just shows death is not a usual thing. It's not something that just happen and people laugh about. It's a life. Nomboniso was full of life. She might have not been everyone's cup of tea but she was a woman who had everything we dreamt of having. We didn't understand her because she wasn't from here. I don't know how they treat people in Cofimvaba but here you don't treat people like dirt because they are not educated.

Anyway we just got to my place

Thobeka: Are you okay? The way you ignored Lithakazi? :)

I sat down

Me: There is juice in the fridge if you want it :(

Thobeka: Fefe?

Me: earlier today Nurse Zembe came here. She accused me of causing Nomboniso's illness. I didn't know she was sick. She forced me to take the car back to her because she is dying :'(

Thobeka: What does her illness has to do with your children's inheritance? :(

Me: What if I killed her Friend? :(

Her: No y....

Me: What if she died because her husband betrayed her?

Fefekazi: Hey! Don't be ridiculous! You don't cause brain tumour. You heard what Qaqambile said! She was diagnosed with brain tumour! You had nothing to do with that !

Me: :(

Fefekazi: Tell me you didn't give that nurse your quantum!! :(

Me: No I didn't, I beat her :(

Fefekazi: ha ha ha! You did what? :D

Me: She was calling me names forcing me to hand back everything. I got angry I attacked her :) :'(

Thobeka: Good!

Me: After that I called Qaqambile he said I did the right thing! :) :'(

Thobeka: Qaqambile is a good boy. He didn't deserve a mother like that :(

Me: I know but I feel sorry for him. He was crying

Her: Your mother will always be your mother no matt.....

A knock disturbed us. I stood up. I went to open the door. I opened. I just ignored this girl near her house now she is here?

Me: Lithakazi ? :)

Her: Can I come in? :)

She walked in

Thobeka: What happened to your weave it was still new? :)

Lithakazi: I decided to take it off. I will do something better :D

Me: There is nothing better than that beautiful weave :)

Her: Well.... that's not why I am here :D

Me: What do you want? :)

Lithakazi: :)

Us:

Is she gonna tell us or not? She just smiled .

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

I decided to run after mom. Luckily I got to her before she started the engine. I just feel bad she leaves like this. But I hope she understands that every bad deed has a consequence. She must feel bad for what she did. I am actually happy Nomandla stood up to her. She just reminded me why I love her so much.

Nomandla is a very quiet person. She is very nice but her strength as a woman, She is amazing. She is what I call a fighter, a strong woman. She has been through things that are older than her but she never let all that get to her. She knows what we did was wrong. She own up to her mistakes. I feel bad though because it's like she is taking all the punches for something we did together.

Me: I am glad I found you here :)

Mom: Your daughter misses you :(

Me: I miss her too, please come home with her :)

Mom: I can't do that. What will I say to her when she asks about her mother? :(

Me: I am not the reason Ellen is arrested :(

Speaking of Ellen dammit! She is going to be free now that they got Marlene. I was hoping she stays there for a long time.

Mom: You are part of the reason she went there! :(

Me: Wait what? Are you trying to say my affair was the reason she asked a black girl to be our surrogate? :(

Mom: Don't be a hypocrite! You have a child with a black girl!!! :( :(

Me: And she is carrying a black child!!! :(

Her: I don't know what is wrong with you two! Why did Ellen sleep with a black man where were you? :(

Me: She would start unnecessary fights then go

sleep at the hotel! The other day I found her in my guest room with that man at 4 am in the morning!! :(

Her: Where were you coming from? :( .

Me:

Her: You were with this black girl!! :(

Me: There she is! :(

Her: Who?

Me: The real Vicki! Not the woman who was pretending inside there! I am glad my girlfriend saw you for who you are! What are you up to!?

Her: What do you mean? :(

Me: When you invited her to live with us what was the plan? You wanted to pay people to kill her like what your friend did to our former maid?



Mom: I can't believe she did that!

Me: Mom I am worried! If people of that village find out about this its over for my business!

Mom: Oh My God :'(

Me: Mom, I know we have business around Eastern Cape but there is no business like what I have at Mqanduli

Mom: I know son! :'( :(

Me: I have a solution! :(

Mom: What is that?

I smiled

Mom: Ryan I have a long Journey to East London talk! :(

I look at her

Me: What they did will come to light now that they are arrested. When it does come out. I want to have something. I want to show my

customers that I don't condone what my wife did! I want to show them I made a decision and that decision will prove that I don't support what they did at all! :)

Mom: Ryan I don't have the whole day !!!

Me: You know with your help I can make this happen! :)

Mom: :(

I looked at her. She is the one who is holding my life back .

Me: I am divorcing Ellen

Mom:

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 3

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

I will never be with Ellen again. I don't know why mother looks surprised by this. What did she expect? Did she expect me to carry on with this marriage with my mother in law stealing my child and committing crimes? I can't do that. I can't have people like them as part of my family. Fuck whatever business decisions our parents

made, our fathers dead. Their way of handling business must die with them. This is a new era. And I am getting rid of the Nel clan in our business.

Mom: Are you crazy? :(

Me: Wait mom? Do you want me to stay in this marriage? Her mother was stealing my child from us! Are you gonna take their side? :(

Mom: I am not taking any sides I j....

Me: You are defending her because you were stealing my child with her? :(

Mom: I was doing it for you! :(

Me: Wait...? what is taking my child to Cape Town benefits me? :(

Mom: I didn't know that :(

Me: Because she played you! Marlene think you are stupid mom and you keep proving her right! :(

Mum: Are you calling me stupid? :(

Me: What do you think she thinks of you? :(

Mom looked down

Me: She used you ! That woman is evil :(

Mom: Not again! I want nothing to do with her!

Me: Then I hope you don't have a problem with me divorcing her daughter :(

Mom: What about your daughter Ryan? :(

Me: What about the baby she is carrying mother ? :(

Mom: It might be yours! :(

Me: She is like a week pregnant! I haven't had sex with her in a long time mom! I found her in bed with Qhayiya! I want nothing to do with that woman! I am divorcing Ellen Nel!

Mom got out of the car. She closed the door

then looked at me

Mom: Who are you marrying?

Me:

Isn't That obvious? Why is she asking me that?  
She knows who is in my life right now.

Mom: No! You are not thinking of marrying her?  
:(

She said pointing at Nomandla's flat

Me: Why not? I love her. She is the woman I am  
in love with! :(

Mom: No! You can't marry her! She is not one of  
us! :(

Me: She is not white that's what you trying to  
say right ? :(

Mom: I didn't say that

Me: Get in the car and go! :(

Mom: Are you kicking me out?

Me: Leave mother! You stole my child! I shouldn't be having this conversation with you!

Mom: :(

Me: You invited Nomandla to my house not because you accept her. You wanted to look good to her because she saved your behind!

Mom: I wanted to spend time with my grandson :(

Me: His mother is Black :(

Mom got in the car. She started the engine and drove off. I shook my head. I can't believe this. I have to go inside and say my goodbyes to my woman and my son. I have been ignoring my business. I am needed at work but first I need to call the landlord of these flats. They can't let strangers in here. My child got stolen because of his poor security if there is any.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I am so happy to see mom here and thank God she came here when mother is no more. The first time she came here for the traditional wedding. Nomboniso was not behaving well at all. So it's good to have mother here even though it's not really a good time to celebrate but I am glad mom is in my house. I can boldly call it my house now. I am glad we don't have to leave and go stay in a strange place. I am really happy about that part. Qaqambile came from mother's room with a book

Qaqambile: Let me go call I found another insurance she was in

Me: Wow she had three? :)



Qaqambile: it looks that way :)

Me: Okay honey :)

He walked out. He went to our room. Mom looked at me smiling

Me: What is it mom? :)

Mom: You need to go lie down. You just gave birth. You must bond with your baby, I will cook dinner :)

Me: Thank you mom :)

I stood up, I was sitting on the couch. I went to mattress.

Mom: Londy

I looked at mom

Me: Mom? :)

She looked outside. I know she wants to talk about my husband and she doesn't want him to hear this

Her: How do you feel about That monster's passing? :)

Me: Mom don't call her that! :D

Mom: The attempts to kill you? She is a monster full stop! :(

Me: Was mother! She is gone! :D

Mom: I am glad we agree on something. Yes she was a monster I am glad you agree :)

Me: no! :D

Mom: You said it! :)

Me: It was sad because she was really nice today :)

Mom: She knew she was dying wethu! I am glad you have all this to yourself ;)

She said smiling looking around the walls. This is a beautiful house. She walked away. I shook my head laughing. This woman is crazy.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Mom must get here now. I am going crazy in this place. I need to get out and fix my marriage. I can't stay here any longer. I have to go ask if they got mother. She must tell them the truth so that they can let me go. I can't leave if she doesn't tell them the truth. I am sick of this place. I am sick of everyone around here. I do not belong here.

Me: Where is this Officer!!! :( :'(

I was asking the guard holding the burglars with my both hands. I saw the officer coming

Him: I am here! :(

Me: Did the Port Elizabeth police arrest mom? I want to go home! :(

Him: They got her actually :)

Me: Call her! Ask her about my involvement  
:'(

Him: :)

Me: I am tired of you making fun of me! Call my  
mother! I am innocent!! :(

Him: Mrs Lawson, your mother is here :)

Me: What?

Him: :)

Me: She is? That was fast :)

Him: She got arrested for stealing a woman's  
child at South Ridge :)

Me: She stole a child? Who's child! ? Please  
take me to her. She is your guy I am not!

Him: She is at Interrogation room. You will see  
her soon Mrs Lawson :)

He walked away. I flipped my hair turning

around looking back in.

Me: Why would mom steal a child? Who's child is it? No.....? :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am home. I came back to start my new life and people must know I am back and Nomandla is going to know me. I might have failed to expose her in the city because I didn't know the dangers of going to a big city but today? I am going to spread the word and my first stop is these ladies in front of me. They love gossiping about people today I brought them the paper of the day. From here I am going to Xilongo's mom. I know she won't waste time. She will call the women who work with her at the school. By tomorrow the entire village will know what a

disgusting slut Nomandla is. She is a home wrecker! She might have white friends who Glorify what she did but not here! not my people! Not in this village. They will drag her name down the mud. She will regret the day she opened her little legs for that white man.

Fefekazi: Talk! Did we know what? :(

Me: That Nomandla was fucking your " Mhlekezi " :D

I said closing brackets with my fingers

Fefekazi: :(

Thobeka: :(

That's not the reaction I expected. I am disappointed.

Me: Come on guys! A maid sleeping with her boss! :D

Thobeka looked at Fefekazi

Thobeka: I have to go my friend. I still need my

job

Fefekazi was focusing on me with a straight face. They are acting weird. Thobeka attempted to go to the door

Me: Wait!! :D

I ran after her then leaned on the door so that she doesn't open it

Me: You can't leave. You have to hear this! :D

Thobeka:

Fefekazi folded her arms. She looked like someone who can't wait to hear this but she doesn't like all this which is strange because she was Queen of gossip with mom. Anyway I looked at them smiling. I am going to enjoy this.

Me: Thursday night Nomandla gave birth to Ryan Lawson's child at Nelson Mandela hospital :)

Thobeka:

Fefekazi:

That's what I am talking about!!! That's the reaction I was looking for

Me: I am sure now you have the answers to why she ran away :D

Fefekazi: You seem so happy, what are you gonna achieve from this?

Me: Just spread the word ladies okay ;)

I walked out smiling. I closed the door. For a second I just forgot I have a bladder problem. I feel on top of the world right now . I looked at Xilongo's house

Me: Xilongo's mom, you are my next stop :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong



.

Season 3

.

Insert 4

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

Me: What did just happen?

I said looking at Thobeka. She didn't go after Lithakazi dropped a bomb on us. I don't know why this girl is doing this. First of all we don't know where Nomandla is and the last time I checked she didn't know too now all of the sudden she has so much information about her?

Thobeka: Wait.... when we kept asking Nomandla questions she did look guilty what if she left because her secret was out? :D

Me: Do you trust Lithakazi? :(

Thobeka: Everything she just said makes sense friend. What if she is really having an affair with him? Oh my god a white child! :D

Me: Do you trust Lithakazi? :(

Thobeka: Nobody trusts her but I can't help but think about the possibility of all this :)

Me: I am not going to believe Lithakazi.

Nosukile came to Sanuse's funeral. She said she hasn't heard from her. I don't think this is true no! :(

Thobeka: You said she gave you money and brought you fancy food. What if she is with her as we speak? :)

I stood up. I looked away

Me: No! :(

Thobeka: Think about it! Lithakazi loves Gossiping but she never gossip about lies. She always has facts :D

I looked at her

Me: I am going to call Nosukile. This is not true! :(

Thobeka: Call her. I am sure she will act like she doesn't know though :)

Me: No :(

I took my phone. I dialled her number. This can't be. Nomandla and Mr Lawson having an affair? It just doesn't make sense.

Thobeka: Wait!

I looked at her

Me: What?

Thobeka: Won't this cause tension between you

and Nosukile? She likes you. When she realises that you know and she tells her daughter.....

Me: I.....

Thobeka: Nomandla might tell her what we did to her when she was still working at the supermarket

I sat down

Me: You are right Thobeka but what happens when she finds out we were told by Litha and I didn't warn her?

Her: Call her but you must be smart about it

I stood up again

Me: I know how to do it. Let me call her

Thobeka:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Things went well at Fefekazi's place and I am glad I found them together. I am sure half of the village knows what a whore that Nyembezi slut is right now. She is playing a dangerous game. A game she won't keep up with. I am good at this. She can't start a fight with me and get away with it. I am going to show her what I am about. I think riding a white rich dick made her forget what I am capable of. I am sick of her because she is a reason I am in this condition that I am in. Speaking of my condition. It's been over 30 minutes without changing because I am not at home. I am wet as hell. I can even smell my urine. I can't believe this is what I turned to be. This is what I am. I will be like this for the rest of my life because of Ellen. I swear that woman will burn in hell.

Anyway I saw Xilongo's mom outside. I smiled. She looked at me

Her: Litha :D

Me: Hi ma it's such a boring day :)

Her: I can't wait for the schools to re-open so I can go back to work :)

Me: Or for Nosukile to come back right? :)

Her: Yes :D

Me: Speaking of her..... :)

I folded my arms. She looked at me

Her: What about Suki?

Me: Where is she? Do you know where she is?  
:D

Her: Yes with her family at Thafa-Lehashe why?  
:)

Me: She lied :)

Her: What do you mean?

Me: She went to help her daughter with her new born baby :)

Her: Nosukile's daughter is Nomandla when did she get pregnant. Who is the father?

Me: She slept with Lawson when she was working at the supermarket. When she got pregnant she went to live in Mthatha :)

Her: Don't lie! Please sit down and tell me every detail

I looked away. This is the kind of reaction I have been looking for.

Me: :)

Her: Tell me everything!

Me: She has a baby! A white baby! Let me go I am sure you want to go see your friends and tell them right? :)

Her: Let me call the ladies I work with! :D

I looked away

Me: :D

Mission accomplished.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

My aunt's child is trouble. I don't know where she disappeared to. I am sure she is causing problems for her wherever she is. I don't know what is wrong with Lithakazi. If I didn't promise to stay the whole holiday I was gonna take my things and leave her. She doesn't want to listen. She thinks everyone is out to get her. Nomandla was doing the right thing. Something any one who cared would do. She was in Hospital with no one who cares for her. What if I didn't go to the police? The people Nomandla sent here were gonna help me find her. Litha don't know how to say thank You. I don't know what is wrong with her. I really don't. Even now, she just



got back from the hospital. She should rest but no, she can't rest not until she sees the place burn because of her. That's who she is. She makes the fire all the time. I don't know why she loves surrounding herself with people in her condition because she easily get offended. What if she smells?

Me: Mom have you seen Litha?

She was busy packing her clothes

Mom: Who cares. I am leaving. We came here to support her. I thought she was sick

Me: Mom you can't leave today please. What if she gets upset because you are leaving? She will think you are leaving because she is a witch

Mom: That's the reason I am leaving vele! :(

Me: Mom! I don't want to lose you. What if she kills you. Please let's be nice to her :'(

Mom: Fine! Let me sleep just for tonight.  
Tomorrow I am leaving :(

I wiped my tears

Me: Thank You :) :'(

I hugged her. I heard the front door open. I went out of the room

Me: You back? :D

Lithakazi: Yes :)

Me: Where were you , we were worried ?

Lithakazi: Do you mind cuz, I have to go change.  
Please boil me water while I am changing in my room :)

Me: Okay cuz

she went to her room. She is wet. And I can smell all that mess. Well it's already smelling in her room. It's just sad.

.

.

~ Nosukile ~

Ryan left. I am with my daughter now. Odwa is with Tom kids. Nomandla was speaking on the phone. I don't know who is this person she was speaking to. I didn't get to tell her how proud I am of her for what she did today. The way she handled this Vicki situation was very mature. If she was someone else she would've grabbed the opportunity to go live with Ryan with both hands. I am really proud of my daughter.

Me: Who was that? :D

Nomandla: It's Helen, she says Tom just got back :)

Me: Shame the poor man went to East London for nothing :(

Nomandla: Luckily she was still in Butterworth

when she called him. So he wasn't really far :)

Me: Yeah.... :)

I sat down on her mattress

Me: Thank You for not agreeing to that nonsense Vicki was suggesting :)

Nomandla: Maybe I would've said yes if she wasn't part of kidnapping my child. I just thought about the things they said to me when they stole my child. I got angry. Ryan's mother is two faced. She is nothing like Ryan :(

Me: You are right. Ryan is a sweet man. You guys are good for each other :)

Her: Mom, my main focus is Ryan Junior now. I don't care about anybody else :)

Me: But don't shut him out. He is his father. He hasn't betrayed you please don't let what his mother did get between you guys. Don't let Vicki and Marlene win :(

Her: I love him mom but he must focus on his business. Ryan loves his business. Not a single day he missed work but ever since he started seeing me. He has been absent at work many times. I don't like that

Me: When he doesn't give you attention you will complain. You must be happy he gives you guys time :)

Her: I guess you are righ.....

My phone rang. I looked at her

Me: Excuse me baby :)

Her: Okay :)

I took my phone

Me: It's Fefekazi :D

Nomandla: Answer :)

I answered

Me: Fefe :D

Fefekazi: Suki how are you?

Me: I am good how are you? :D

Fefekazi: Nomboniso, passed away today

Me: What?

Nomandla looked at me. She stood up. I can't believe this.

Nomandla:

Her: She had brain Tumour sisi

Me: Oh My God!

Her: Anyway that's not why I called.....

Me: Is Everything okay?

Fefekazi: I am not sure.....

Me: What do you mean ?

Nomandla:

Fefekazi: Lithakazi was here .....

Oh no! I hope that crazy girl didn't ruin my

daughter's name

Me: :(

Fefekazi: She says Nomandla gave birth to Mr Lawson's child on Friday is that true?

Oh boy

Me: :'(

Fefekazi: Suki are you there?

Me: I will call you back :( :'(

I hung up fast. I looked at Nomandla. How many challenges will she handle in one day. My poor daughter never rests

Nomandla: What is it mom?

Me: :'(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 5

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

My mother is scaring me right now. This is bad news again. What is it that she heard from that phone call? I can't count how many times she widened her eyes while speaking to Fefekazi. I hope it's not that bad, but the look of things it is. Mom is looking at me. I can see she doesn't



want to tell me this.

Mom: :(

Me: What is it mom? :(

She was searching for the bed behind her. She sat down

Me: mom you are scaring me! Talk :( .

Mom: Where do I begin? :(

Me: Just tell me everything! I can take it! Tell me! :(

Mom: Okay

She stood up. She looks nervous. Is this about me? Why would Fefekazi have any information about me?

Mom: She just told me that Nomboniso died today

Me: What? Oh God what happened to her?

mom walked to the kitchen

Me: Mom?

She poured herself a glass of water.

Me: Mom I don't like what you doing! :(

Mom: Please sit

Me: Mom you are scaring me :(

Mom: Please sit

I looked at her. She had pleading eyes. I sat on the high chair

Mom: She also told me something about you .....

I looked at her

Me: :(

Mom: Lithakaz.....

I didn't wait for her to finish I stood up

Me: That Girl was sent by the devil himself!

:(

Mom: She is telling everyone in that village about you giving birth to Ryan's child :(

I hit the kitchen counter hard

Me: That Hooligan! :(

Mom: Fefekazi asked me to warn you about it. She also asked if it was true that's why I said I was gonna call her back

I looked at mom

Me: Did she sound confrontational or she was concerned? :(

Mom: She seems upset, she doesn't like what Lithakazi did

Me: Go to the bedroom and call her :(

Mom: And Say what Mandla? :(

I looked up tears streamed down

Me: Tell her everything mama

Mom: Mandla are you sure?

I wiped my tears. I looked at mom

Me: Tell her everything mom and tell her why you kept it from her. I don't want you to lose a friend :'( :(

Mom: Baby! But what about you ? :'(

Me: Mom, the truth is out now! That girl made sure of it please go call Fefekazi :(

She walked away. I took my phone. I dialled Londeka's number . I didn't use private number this time.

Londeka: Hello

Me: It's me Nomandla, I am sorry for your loss

Her: Hey! Thank You but why do you sound like you are crying?

Me: It's Lithakazi

Londeka: What did that whore do now?

Me: Her cousin saw me at hospital. I guess she told her everything. Now Lithakazi is telling everyone in the village about what I did with Ryan. Tell your husband before he finds out from someone else

Londeka: That Bitch! Trust me I won't only tell my husband..

Me: what do yo..... :(

I looked at my phone

Me: Lony? :(

She hung up on me.

Me: She won't only tell her husband..... ?

I sat down

Me: what does that mean? :(

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

No! No! No! Don't tell me this is true. I was expecting a simple yes or no. Did she have to hung up? Maybe she wants to call her daughter and confirm this because it's news to her too? I don't know now. My friend here next to me is on top of the world. She is happy we were right about them. I am not happy at all. Nosukile is a good woman. Whatever is said about her daughter affects her. If this is true. I really feel sorry for her. People talk in this village. I am no saint too. I love good gossip but this one is too personal. Nosukile is a good friend of mine. If Thobeka is gonna make fun of this we gonna have a problem. I learned from laughing at other people's problems or snooping around. I lost my job. Mr Lawson started hating me when I put my nose in his business. I know I am not working for him anymore but I know better now.

Thobeka: What did she say?

I turned around. I looked at her

Me:

Thobeka: I knew it! I knew it! Wow Nomandla :D

Me: No! She said she'd call me back we can.....

Her: Come on friend stop being Naive! Do you think she will get back to you? :D

Me: I.....

Her: She is shocked that we know her daughter's secret! Everything is out now! Nomandla is like the rest of young girls here! She was too good to be true anyway ! :D

Me: Don't say that! :(

Her: When did you become Nomandla's fan?

Me: I thought she was your friend. What kind of a friend who judge? :(

Her: A friend who kept such a big secre.....

My phone rang. It's Nosukile . I showed

Thobeka the screen

Thobeka:

Me: You talk too much my friend! :(

I answered then put it on speaker

Me: Suki? :D

Nosukile: When I said I went to Thafa-Lehashe I lied

Me: I don't understand?

Thobeka: :)

Nosukile: Nomandla has a child with Lawson. I didn't tell you because I was ashamed. I didn't want to be judged. I know what my daughter did was wrong but they are in love. I couldn't stop it because when I found out it was too late, She was already pregnant

Me: So how did that little devil find out about this? :(



Nosukile: Zimbini goes to varsity with Nomandla. She told Lithakazi

Me: Lithakazi is going around telling everyone. She said we should spread the word around. What is it that Mandla done to her? :(

Nosukile: Did you hear about the woman who was raped by 11 men in Mthatha?

Me: Yes, she was found without womb something like that?

Nosukile: It was Lithakazi, she was looking for my daughter so she could go tell Ellen when she finds her. She got attacked

Me: What?

Thobeka:

Nosukile: She has a damaged bladder! She should be worried about that and stay out of my daughter's business!

Me: Damaged bladder?

Nosukile: She wears pampers! She can't control the pee

Me: She was wet. Her pants were wet!

I said looking at Thobeka

Thobeka: :)

Nosukile: Keep well Fefe. Call me when you hear about the funeral

Me: Bye Suki

She hung up

Thobeka: Remember The weave? :D

I folded my arms

Me: That's the first thing I thought about :)

Thobeka: Wow I can't believe the things I've heard today :D

I looked away

Me: :(

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

My name is Rebecca, I am Ellen's younger sister. I was involved in a car accident. I was told by the doctors that I could never have kids at all. I tried going to the doctors, they couldn't help me. I want a baby so bad but I would never steal a child. We were gonna do this ourselves mom said she was gonna get us a baby. We didn't need her help but because it's her she bosses everyone around we had to agree to this. I told my husband this was a bad idea but he trusted mom now he is not speaking to me he is angry. I can't lie I am so humiliated by what mom did. I wish I didn't put the phone on speaker when I called mom's phone now my husband knows what mom did. I am so ashamed to look at my

husband. What will he think about my family when an old woman like mom would steal a child from his mother. I know my husband will not look at me the same and I don't blame him one bit. I don't know how Marlene's brain works. How can she steal Ryan's child for me? I know what Ryan did was wrong but there are other ways to punish him not steal his child. He is punished already by this marriage. I told mom this was a ridiculous idea from the start her and dad said I am a child what do I know. I even talked Ellen out of it but no , my sister was in love with her Ben10 now this . He is cheating on her because he doesn't love her. Tomorrow I have to go to Eastern Cape and find mom a lawyer. I don't know why my sister hasn't called me and told me about my mother's arrest. I have to call her. I took my phone. I called her. Her phone went straight to voice mail. I tried Ryan's phone

Me: :(

Ryan: Rebecca

Me: where is my sister?

Ryan: In prison

Me: Visiting mom?

Ryan: No, she was arrested Friday morning

Me: what? And no one told me this why? :(

Ryan: Why didn't Marlene tell you when you were planning to steal my son?

Me: I didn't plan to steal your child! Mother lied!  
She said she found us a baby at a orphanage!  
:(

Ryan: Rebecca your family is sick and I can't wait to cut ties with all of you!

Me: Did mom know about my sister's arrest?  
:'(

Ryan: I don't know but they are arrested for

hiring 11 boys to rape one of our former maid  
and left her with her womb outside of its place

I hung up

Me: Oh my God! What is wrong with my family ?

:'(

" what's up? " said my husband behind me. I  
looked at him

Me: :'(

I cannot tell him about this. We watched the  
news it was a sad thing to watch. To think my  
family was behind it makes me sick

Me: I need to go to Eastern Cape tomorrow. I  
need to confront mom! :(

Him: And work?

Me: I will take a few days leave. My family is out  
of control baby :'(

Him: You are right about that. They are fraud :(

He walked away

Me: Oh you don't know half of it :(

I said between my lips of course.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

My head is spinning right now. I don't know what to do. They are taking time to bring mom to me. I can't sleep another day here. I have to leave this place. I am tired of being punished for something I didn't do.

Anyway I just got to the visitors room. Qhayiya is here with another black man who is this? my lawyer is not black. I asked him to go ask for my lawyer at the supermarket.

Me: What is going on? :( :(

Qhayiya: Baby i.....

Me: Don't You dare call me that what if my husband hears you! :( :(

Qhayiya: He is not here I am here! That dude don't give a damn about you! :(

Me: You are not here to talk about my husband are you?

Qhayiya: I tried to call the lawyer, I didn't find him. I decided to contact his firm. They said they are still overseas

Me: Dammit! I forgot! :(

Him: Oh You knew?

Me: Yes

Him: Well I found you another lawyer, meet Mr Jok..... :)

Me: I don't need a lawyer! I am innocent! They just arrested mom! She is the one who did this to that girl!



Joko: That's great! I ca.....

Me:

Joko:

Me: I do not need a lawyer!

Qhayiya: Sorry for wasting your time Mr Joko  
let's go :(

They stood up and walked out

Me: :(

Guard: The constable wants to see you :(

Me: what are we waiting for ?        :) :(

I ran out . We went to constable. I found him  
with my monster mother and another officer..

Me:

Mom: :(

Me: Mom tell them! :(

Mom: .....

Me: Mom!!

She looked at Officer

Mom: Take me back to my cell :(

She walked out . I looked at constable

Me: What?

I can't believe my mother right now. The constable just shrugged his shoulders

Me: You believe me right?

Him: Like I said your mother is the one who has the keys Mrs Lawson :)

Me: Wow

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 6

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

You know maybe Lithakazi did me a favour. Maybe it's time I came out of this closet I am hiding in. Maybe it was time people knew who I am. I am no saint. I broke a marriage. I wrecked a family I am a bad person. I know everyone at that village think I am a bad person. Nobody wants to get a woman's side of the story before judging. They will call me everything under this earth. I don't care. At least I have future unlike

some of them. They had babies and thought nothing else mattered after that. They forgot their dreams but I didn't. Who said there won't be obstacles along the way? The road to success is not always smooth. I am going to be what I want to be and succeed while they are sitting around wasting time tarnishing my name. Lithakazi's day is coming. One day I will face her like a woman. I will make sure she tells me what she wants from me.

Anyway I saw mom coming out of the bedroom.

Me: Did you call her? :)

Mom: Yes I did and I also told her what happened to Lithakazi maybe your scandal will blow over and shift their focus to that girl :(

Me: What is she gonna achieve with this. I thought what happened to her was gonna be a lesson clearly I was wrong :(

Mom: Call Ryan and tell him :(

Me: No mom, he needs a break. I don't want him to regret associating himself with me. You know us black people, we have so much drama and jealousy, we always put each other down instead of standing up together . I don't want to lose him because of Lithakazi :(

Mom: Okay then. Let me start with dinner :)

Me: when is the funeral?

Mom: No one knows yet

Me: Londeka will call me :(

Speaking of Londeka. I wonder what she is up to. I hope she won't do anything stupid. I want her to be my eyes and ears. I want to know what is everyone's reaction to what I did. If no one cares. I will go home for a week before I reopen.

.

.  
~ Londeka ~

Lithakazi is going too far now. We went there to help that girl find her now we are bad guys? She doesn't know me does she? I am going to sort her out now. I went to the store room. I once saw a sjambok there it will help me. I opened the door. Thank God its not locked. I took it. I went out. I went to mother in law's room. I took a long jacket, I wore it

Me: Mom watch my baby. I taking a walk :)

Mom: Taking a walk? Your child is still 2 days old are you crazy? :(

Me: I am going to the neighbours. I am sending a message . I will be right back :)

Mom: What message?

Me: I received a call from a friend. I will be right back :)

Mom: okay

I walked out. I tiptoed to our room. My husband is busy writing something . I ran to the gate. I walked out and headed to Lithakazi's house. I arrived there in no time. The door wasn't closed. I got to the door.

Me:

I found Lithakazi sitting inside the house alone. I have to be smart about this .

Me: :)

Lithakazi: Londeka? What are you doing here?  
:)

Me: Is Zimbini home? :)

She looked at the bedroom

Lithakazi: Zi.....

She is going to mess up my plan. I stopped her.

Me: Let me go to her :)

Lithakazi: O-kay..... ?

I went to the bedroom. The door was not closed.  
I walked in

Me: Zimbini, ma'am hello guys :)

I said pulling the door. She is with a woman.

Zimbini: Hi

I heard the key making noise. The key was hanging at the door. I took the key fast I locked them up fast

Zimbini: What the fuck! Open this door

She was hitting it

Me:

I turned around taking out the sjambok

Lithakazi:

Me: Nomandla called me in the middle of the night shocked and concerned about you. She asked me to come here to tell your family about



your accident. Is this the thank you she gets?

Lithakazi: Londeka don't do this! No one asked Nomandla to do that! She wanted everyone to know what happened to m..... :'( :(

I didn't let her finish. I hit her body so hard with my sjambok. She screamed and tried to grab it. I pulled it to me so fast. I went all in like heavy rainfall with a sjambok. She was a screaming. I had no messy on her body

Me: What the hell is wrong with you! What did Nomandla ever do to you! Why are you talking about her in this village!

I was not just standing I was talking while hitting her. She fell. I parted her legs. I whipped her between her legs

Me: Let me finish the little that is left of your vagina!!!!

I was whipping her vagina. She was screaming in Agony " Open this door! Stop hitting her!!! " that was Zimbini in the bedroom. I stopped

Lithakazi:

Me: That was for killing my father in law, pointing a knife at me and for your nasty attitude when I was working with you. My friend's name must stay out of your mouth Bitch you even smell !!!

I kicked her then walked out

Me:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I cannot believe mom is giving me silent treatment. How can she do this to me. she is the reason I am here. One word from her mouth

would set me free. I didn't ask her to fight my battles. She decided to do this on her own. She must pay. I can't be here when my family is falling apart. I need to be out there. I need to save my marriage. The business. I don't know why mom don't understand that. I heard the gates open. I looked at them. Mom is joining us thank you lord.

Me: Thank God :'(

She walked in. They locked. I ran to her

Me: Mom please stop these games you are playing! They said I can go home if you clear my name. Please mom. My daughter needs me  
:'(

Mom looked at me. Then her eyes went around the walls. She walked to her bed

Me: Really mom! ?

She sat down. She covered her face with her

hands. One in mate came to me.

Her: There's only one thing that would make your mom talk :)

Me: what is that? :(

She looked at mom then answered without looking at me

Her: Beat her

Me: What? Never! I am not going to beat my mother! :(

Her: Then enjoy prison time :)

She walked away

Me: :(

I regret turning Qhayiya and his lawyer down. I really need them now. I looked at the guard

Her: What is it?

Me: I didn't get my phone call today :(

Her: You never asked

Me: can I get my phone call? :(

She unlocked. I walked out. We went to the telephone. I called Qhayiya

Me: :(

Qhayiya: Hello

Me: Baby, I am sorry about earlier, I need your lawyer

Qhayiya: .....

Me: Honey?

Qhayiya:..... ( tu tu tu)

Me: What the fuck?

I put the phone down

Guard: Let's go Mrs Lawson :(

I looked on thin air

Me: Maybe I will take that advice :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Londeka had no messy on my body. How did she find out about me going around talking about Nomandla? I don't understand this and who the hell does she think she is ? Coming to my house and beat me. I didn't talk about her. I was talking about Nomandla she will regret this and I will make her life a living hell. She just started a war with a wrong bitch. I am going to kill her. She won't raise her child. The last time I saw her she was pregnant now she is a fresh skinny woman. What she did was low very low. She took a cheap shot at me. I wasn't expecting that. If I knew she came to fight. I would've brought the fight to her she doesn't know me.

Anyway I am sitting. I just took another bath. It's

hard for me. When Londeka got here. I just washed myself. I was surprised 15 minutes later she said I smell. For how long will I stay smelling like this?

Zimbini: What were you thinking Lithakazi? :(

Me: Excuse me? :(

Zimbini: Why did you go around talking about Nomandla you said it yourself. Nomandla has never done anything to you. Why you do hate that poor girl so much ?

I stood up. I looked at her. She didn't look at me. She was looking at where I was sitting. I turned around and looked too

Me: :(

The chair is wet. God I just washed myself two minutes ago!

Me: I tired of this!

Zimbini came to me

Zimbini: This is what you should focus on.  
Yourself. Take care of yourself and stay out of  
other people's business! :(

Me: Zimbini I was doing what she did to me!  
She went around and told everyone about me!

Zimbini: Qaqambile and Londeka is not  
everyone! They came to ask me to go see you!  
Why are you so ungrateful? :(

Me: Ungrateful!!? :(

Zimbini:

Me: Did you just say ungrateful? Should I be  
happy for what they did? Nomandla should've  
told them I was in hospital not tell them the  
whole story!

Zimbini: You just hate Nomandla because she  
is doing well and you always want her to fail :(

Me: Which side are you on? :(



Zimbini: I just want my cousin back. I don't know what got to you! You've changed and you are going to be left alone in this house when I open at Varsity. No one will want to talk to you in this village. If I were you, I would start making friends not enemies! :(

I shook my head. I looked away

Me: I hate friends! I don't need friends all I am saying is, Londeka is going to pay :(

Zimbini: I give u.....

Me: Anyway who told her about me going around because I only went to see Nowaitile and.....

I looked at Zimbini

Me: Fefekazi and Thobeka did this! Those Bitches!!!!

I ran to the door.

Zimbini: Where are you going!? :(

I ignored her, I touched the door handle . I opened the door..

Me: To sort out Thobeka and Fef.....

Fefekazi and Thobeka are standing at my doorstep

Me: Ladies :)

Fefekazi folded her arms on her chest. This is not gonna be good.

Fefekazi: When you asked us to spread the word you forgot something..... :)

Thobeka: We thought we should come to the horses mouth and get the exclusive? :)

Me: What are you talking about Ladies? :D

I am standing at the door, holding the door behind me

Fefekazi: How is the wetting problem coming along? :)

Me: I don't think I understand what you are saying? :D

Thobeka: You urinate on yourself :)

Me:

Fefekazi: Is it true that you got raped by 11 men?  
:)

I put my hand on my chest

Thobeka: Litha? :)

I got in I slammed the door on their faces. I  
leaned at the door with my hands behind me

Me:

Zimbini:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 7

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Tomorrow I am getting my results. I worked hard and I was 8 months pregnant anything can happen. Whatever happens I am hoping for good results. I need to pass. Next year I want to finish and start working. If it was for me. I was gonna go to Mqanduli when I am working. But hey we don't know what the future holds. i hope

it's all good news. I just woke up from a nap. I really needed it. It's been a stressful day.

Mom: Dinner is ready :)

Me: Is Odwa back ?

Mom: yes he is in the shower :)

Me: Let me breastfeed my baby first :)

Mom: Okay

Me: Tomorrow I am getting my results :)

Mom: Are you nervous? :D

Me: I am nervous. I mean I need to pass. I need good results. I will have to show them to the company that is giving me bursary. They better be good :)

Mom: You seem excited. I think you did well :)

Me: I hope so mom :)

My phone rang. I took it

Me: It's Lony :D

I answered

Me: Hey :)

Londeka: I beat the hell out of that bitch

Me: Who?

Her: Who else? That woman is talking shit about you here. She had to learn a lesson

Me: My friend you can't fight my battles you are a new mom how did you pull that off ? :D

Londeka: Father in law's sjambok

Me: Ha ha ha yhu :D

Londeka: From now on she will respect me

Me: Wow :D

Londy: Tell your mom the funeral will be Wednesday

Me: I will tell her :)

Her: Have a good evening

Me: You too :)

She hung up

Me: That was Londeka. I told her what lithakazi is doing. She went to beat her up :D

Mom: No :D

Me: She is crazy. The funeral is Wednesday by the way :)

Mom: That's too soon but I want to go attend the funeral. My salary will report tonight I will have money to go :)

Me: I will give you money. You will use your money in January. You don't want to be hungry in January :)

Mom: You are right :D

Me: :)

One of these days. I will get Lithakazi too. I am tired of her.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

That beating was not only for what she's been doing to Nomandla. I beat her for so many things. She scammed my boss. She pointed a knife at me! I was pregnant. She was taking advantage on a pregnant woman . I thought she was tough. i was hoping for a fight when I went there. She didn't attempt to hit me even once. She is a coward with a big mouth. She messes with people's lives. I thought she had a backbone but she is all talk no action. Or maybe she think she will poison me? Those days are over. This is my house now. The woman she was distributing her merchandise to is dead we are burying her in two days. She will never set foot in my house again. I am so glad I am no



longer pregnant. She will respect me. I don't know why she is so sick in the head. She needs help. Not just help. She needs professional help or else she will die from getting beat. Another person won't just send 11 boys to rape her. She will mess with someone who will send a hit man to kill her. I don't think she wants that. After I called Nomandla we started chatting on WhatsApp. She told me everything that happened. I am not surprised Marlene sent those men. That woman is evil. I never thought she would use Vicki to steal a child. I hope she rot in jail. I just feel sorry for poor Ellen. A lot of things happened. I was shocked to hear she was having an affair with Qhayiya. Mrs Lawson ruined her marriage and she has herself to blame.

Qaqambile: Baby i just got a call from Lithakazi? When did you leave the house? :(

Me: We need to talk :)

Him: You beat her?

Me: yes :)

Qaqambile: Mom just passed away and you are beating people up? :(

Me: I am sorry baby. She made me angry

Him: How did she come to the house? Me: No she didn't. The reason I didn't beat her when she wanted to stab me was because of my pregnancy, well not anymore! I am not pregnant! :(

Him: I didn't know you were still there?

Me: Sit we have to talk

Qaqambile: Okay what's up?

Me: This is about Nomandla

Him: What about he.....

Someone knocked at the door

Me: Who is that?

Qaqambile: Let me go check

He stood up. He went to the door. Mom came with plates.

Qaqambile: Grandma :)

She walked in. I stood up. His grandma looked at me

Her: Your mother is here already? Did you plan this death? :(

Me: Excuse me? :(

Qaqambile: Grandma Please

Mom: I came to help my daughter with my grandchild! :(

Grandma: What a co incident :(

Mom: :( .

Grandma: Where is everyone? :(

Me: Who is everyone? :(

I walked away

Her: Qaqambile find yourself a wife! This is not the one!

Me: :(

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

Lithakazi closed the door. She had her hands on her chest. I heard everything those ladies said. She was struggling to breath

Me: Breath Litha! :(

Lithakazi:

She started breathing. I ran to get her glass of water. She took it and gulped the whole glass. I took it. So she went to those ladies and told them something. She thought other people can't talk about her?

" Lithakazi we just came to say we are sorry about what happened to you " said one of them then started knocking. I went to the door, Lithakazi grabbed my hand

Lithakazi: Don't open!

Me: I want to ask them to leave :(

She let go of my hand. I opened the door

Me: Please leave

Lady: So it's true! I just want to ask her how does it feel to.....

I slammed the door in her face.

Me:

I turned around and looked at Lithakazi

Me: Let me get this straight. You went to them and told them about Nomandla didn't you? :(

Lithakazi: I did what I had to do! She did the same to me when she called Qaqambile and

that bitch who beat me in my house

I shook my head in disbelief

Me: So you thought she was gonna keep quiet about what happened to you when you went around and told people about her secret? :(

She looked away

Me: You thought those ladies were not gonna call her and tell her what you said about her? :(

She looked at me

Her: You think they called her?

Me: Why did Londeka beat you in the first place? :(

Lithakazi:

Me: Nomandla called Londeka and told her what you are doing here. Didn't you hear the things she was saying when she was beating you? Or you thought because Nomandla is a sweet person maybe she will feel sorry for you

and don't tell them about your condition ? :(

Lithakazi: Oh My God! Everyone knows about me now?

Me: Just like they know about her! :(

Lithakazi: Oh No

Me: I begged you so many times to stay away from trouble you didn't listen. You left mom and I here. You went to tell people about something that doesn't concern them! :(

She looked at me then opened the door in her room. She walked in and shut it hard. I turned around.

Mom: :(

Me:

She grabbed my wrist then pulled me to her room. She closed the door

Mom: So she won't kill you for speaking like that to her? :(

Me: It's the truth! She had to hear it :(

Mom: I am leaving tomorrow! She is just like my sister! :(

Me: :(

Mom: A girl came here and locked us in a room. She attacked her we don't know why. What is going on? That child is cursed :(

Me: She doesn't want to listen to me. I am done with her :(

Mom: Let's go home tomorrow

Me: Mom, go home. I am not leaving :(

I sat down

Me: I am just worried about my results tomorrow :(

Mom: They are coming out tomorrow? :D

Me: Yes :)

Mom: I am sure you did well



Me: I hope so. We worked to hard. I hope I passed :)

Mom: :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Qhayiya can't help me get out of here. Ryan won't tell my family about us being locked here because he want to get rid of me. The only option I have right now is the one that inmate gave me. I have to do something I don't want to do. My mother leaves me no choice. I have to make her talk to the police. She must clear my name. I can't have criminal record. I have a school. My school can't run itself. I don't trust anyone there. I want to get out of here and save my school and my marriage. That Qhayiya Just showed his true colours. He doesn't love me. If

he did he would be here with his stupid lawyer trying to get me out. He doesn't care about me.

Anyway it's in the evening. I haven't spoken to mom. I was just standing alone thinking about this. I saw the inmate coming to me. She looked at mom who was sleeping with no care in the world. She looked at me.

Her: Did you think about what we talked about? :)

I looked at mom

Me: I have :(

She looked at me.

Her: And? :)

Me: I will do it

She took my hands. She looked at them then shook her head

Her: You don't have to get your fancy hands dirty with her blood :)

Me: Blood?

she looked at mom

Her: Women like her don't get scared by just slaps. She must bleed and I can do that for you rig.....

She said furiously going to my mother's bed. I grabbed her arm. She turned around

Her:

Me: Let me speak to her one more time :)

Her: 12 hours! If she don't want to cooperate I am taking over!

Me: why are you helping me? :(

Her: I don't get visitors. I see you have money. I want you to visit me and bring me fancy food once in a while. :(

Me:

Her: I am craving fried chicken

Me: Let me go talk to mom :)

Her: Pray she agrees or these hands :(

She said forming a fist breathing heavily

Me:

I went to mom. I tapped her shoulder hard. She jumped up

Mom: :(

Me: I am giving you only twelve hours to think or I am going to make you talk mother and you got to believe that!

Marlene: I was thinking.....

Oh she can speak now?

Me: What mom? You have been quiet! I should be home now! :( :(

Mom: We are going to be here for a long time :(

Me: Mom! There is no "we"! You did all this by

yourself! :(

Mom: I am old! I can't stay in jail forever please hear me out :'(

Me: :'(

Mom: How about we split the cases. I was caught red handed stealing a child. How about I take the fall for that then.....

Me: Then what?

Mom: You take the fall for the rape :(

Me: What? :(

She didn't just say that. The biggest case here is the rape and all of these things were done by her! I didn't do anything. Why do I feel like she won't let me go?

Mom: That's what gonna happen. I wasn't asking you! I was telling you!

She got in bed and covered herself

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 8

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Nomboniso's mother is going to be a problem. I

thought I found peace when my mother in law died. It looks like God brought us the older version of her. How can she accuse us of killing her. We cause tumour now! ? Now I see where Nomboniso got her arrogance. This woman is old and disrespectful. I am glad mom didn't pay attention to her silly accusations. Mom just shook her head and went to the kitchen. I followed her

Me: Mom are you okay?

She looked at me. She put down the plate

Mom: Your problems are not over :(

Me: I know but she will be gone after the funeral

Mom: You don't know that :(

Me: What do I do then mom? Leave? I love my husband :'(

Mom: I know that. I don't want you to leave your man. All I am saying is be careful :(

Me: I will :)

Mom: Good. Go to your baby. I will be there with your food :)

I went to the living room

Me: Where is your grandma? :(

Qaqambile: I am sorry about what she said. I will go tal....

Me: Don't worry about it. Your mother was like that too if not worse . I am used to them :(

Qaqambile: She doesn't know what she's talking abo....

The front door opened. Noziquepheyi walked in

Her: yhu! Yhu! Yhu! Why didn't you tell me my cousin sister died? :(

I looked at her . Why is she making noise crying?  
She is so dramatic

Qaqambile: W.....



Me: You left her sick because you were upset you won't get the inheritance! :(

Her: :(

Qaqambile: Yes she told us. How can you be so greedy?

Auntie: M'pepezo was sick. She doesn't know what she was talking about? :(

Me: Why did you leave then? :(

Her:

Qaqambile: Because Fefekazi refused to give you her Quantum? :(

Aunt: Let me go talk to the elders! You don't know what you talking about! :(

She walked away fast. I looked at Qaqambile

Me: Your family is weird if not sick :(

Him: Tell me about it :(

Me: :(

Him: You wanted to tell me something about Nomandla?

Me: Oh yeah!

I sat down and told him everything from the affair at work to pregnancy and everything. I didn't leave nothing

Qaqambile: Why didn't you tell me something like this?

Me: She told me how you and your mom treated her. She asked me to keep it to myself , I had to :)

Qaqambile: Wow this is so unlike her :)

Me: We don't choose who we fall for baby :)

Him: But a married man?

Me: Thank God I never told you. See what she didn't want? :(

Him: I am not judging her, well I do. I mean she is to innocent too do what she did

Me: She is my friend. I want you to respect her decisions. We are going to visit each other soon. I don't want bad vibes between you guys :(

Him: Sure An old white man? Wow :D

Me: Ryan is not old Qaqambile!

Him: But he is older than her! :D

Me: Mxm :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

We are waiting for the taxi. My aunt is leaving. It's for the best. I see she is judging me after learning about the poison and the drama that has been happening at home with Fefekazi, Thobeka and Londeka coming to my house. I so hate that I am like this because if I was still myself I was gonna ruin that marriage. I was

gonna sleep with Qaqambile while he is married to that bitch but I can't do it. I don't even want to try. I don't want to see the look of disgust on his face when he smells my pee. What happened to me really ruined my life. Right now I can't even use my charm to get what I want. I have this permanent condition that won't allow me to do some things. My life is sad. I can't wait to be alone. I am tired of Zimbini judging me. She is not leaving. I am kind of happy because I am lonely and I enjoy her company but her judging side is nasty I don't like it.

Me: I am sad you are leaving auntie :)

I am lying, I am not sad. She is the only parent I have right now. I have to be nice to her

Auntie: The reason I came here was to check if you are okay but I see you are, yesterday you left us for hours :)

Me: I am sorry about that. I had to go

somewhere. I promise you I am okay. I just have this one problem :'(

She hugged me

Her: Your mother was strong. I know you are too. Just take care of yourself okay? :)

She broke the hug

Me: thank you auntie :) :'(

The taxi stopped in front of us. She hugged Zimbini

Her: Take care of her

Zimbini: I will :)

She got in a taxi. We waved the taxi left.

Me: :)

Zimbini: Let's go home :)

Me: Yeah, so how are you feeling. You must be so happy you passed ? :D

Her: Cuz I am so happy! I wanted three

distinctions though but hey I passed

Me: One distinction is not bad. Your lowest mark is 65. You must be happy :)

Her: Yeah :)

We got home. I opened the door

Zimbini: I wonder how Nomandla did :D

I looked away. Did she have to remind me about that bitch being in varsity with her?

Me:

Zimbini: She was so pregnant when we wrote our exams. I hope she did well :D

Me: I don't care! :(

Zimbini:

Me: Let me iron my summer dress. I am going somewhere :(

Zimbini: Where are you going Litha ? :(

Me: Don't worry, I am not going to put my life in

danger. I am just going somewhere to get some cash. I wont survive without Nomboniso's money :)

Zimbini: You still have money in your savings

Me: It wont last me. I will get more than what I have where I am going ;)

She folded her arms

Zimbini:

Me: Relax :D

I went to my room.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I don't want to tell Ryan about Lithakazi. I don't want to stress him. He must be really stressed after everything. With his wife and Marlene in

jail. I want him to deal with his problems and let me deal with mine. I am so surprised by what Londeka did for me. Who would've thought Londeka would be my best friend? That girl gave me a hard time in the first month working for the Lawsons but I understand why she was like that. She felt threatened by me. She had a good relationship with Lawsons she never thought they would need another person to work for them.

Today is the day. I am about to check my results. I am so nervous as expected. I was so pregnant when I wrote my exams. I wonder how Zimbini did. It's sad that we had to lose contact because of her evil sister. I am scared she might be like her. I don't think I will be able to trust her anymore. I took my phone. It rang when I was about to check online. It's Ryan

Me: baby :)

Ryan: Hey how are you guys?



Me: Good, and you?

Him: I miss you

Me: We miss you too but you have to be there you've been away from work :)

Him: That is true but you guys need me

Me: Yes we do but I want you there working. I don't want what is happening in our lives affect your business

Ryan: I don't know what I am waiting for

Me: What do you mean?

Him: I need you as my wife....

Me:

Him: You really care and love me. You understand my job and you support me something Ellen doesn't do

Me: We agreed to never talk about her :)

Him: I am sorry, anyway did you check your

results?

Me: I am about to actually :)

Him: I know you did well

Me: I was 8 months pregnant

Him: Your brain wasn't

Me: No pressure :D

Him: Good luck baby. Let me go open my supermarket

Me: Okay , did you eat? :)

Him: just coffee. I will grab something at bakery when they open

Me: I love you bye :)

Him: I love you

Oh God he breath out before saying that. His voice sounded so sexy. I miss him so much.

Me: :)

He hung up. I checked my results. It was still loading. I am shaking

Me: This better be good

It's taking forever. I want to get this over and done with

Me: Mom!!! :D

I said shouting mom came running

Mom: What is it you scared me!!! :(

Me: Mom 4 distinctions how did I get them? :D

Mom: Oh my child! Congratulations! :D

She hugged me

Me: Thank You!! :D

She broke the hug

Her: Call Ryan :)

Me: I wonder how Zimbini did :D

Mom: Please stay away from that family :(

Me: No of course! I mean she is Lithakazi's cousin. I can't trust her. She was studying with me. I am just curious mom :)

Mom: Good :)

Me: Wow! I am so happy :D

Mom: Call Ryan :)

Me: Mom I will :D

Mom: Do it now. I feel like you are pushing him away

Me: We just spoke on the phone actually. We were laughing it was nice :)

Mom: I am glad :)

Me: :)

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

I am in a good mood today. Talking to my girlfriend make me happy. Right now she is my main focus. And I hope mother is considering what I said to her. She is the only person who is holding things for me. She needs to cut all ties with the Nel family. We don't need those people. They will ruin our business. I really hate how they used us more especially my mother. Marlene has been pretending to be my mother's friend for years. To her it was just business to mom their friendship meant something. I am really angry at her. She kind of changed my mother. The mother I used to know would never do anything to hurt me but this one did. She stole my child.

Anyway my phone rang. I looked at it

Me: :)

I quickly answered, it's Nomandla

Me: Baby :)

Her: I passed

Me: Wow congrat....

My front door opened. I looked at the door  
dammit I will never find peace it's Rebecca

Me: I will call you back now :(

I hung up

Me: Don't you Knock Rebecca? :(

Rebecca: Why is my sister still in jail? She is  
your wife you should be up and down looking  
for a lawyer! :(

Me: And Why would I do that? :(

Rebecca: It's your wife! :(

Me: Your mother and sister are arrested for  
damaging a poor girl! What do you want me to  
do? Bail Ellen ? :(

Rebecca: She is your wife! I am going to see  
them. I wanted to start here before I go see

them :(

Me: Good luck with that. Please tell your sister I don't ever wanna see her again! :(

Her: Mom stole your child not her! :(

Me: I found Ellen having sex with my security guard! She is pregnant with his child! :(

Rebecca:

Me: You didn't know? Like you didn't know you'd be adopting my son? :(

She turned around. She went to the door she opened it then looked at me

Me:

Rebecca:

She ran out and left the door opened. I went to close it. I attempted to go back to my seat. I heard a knock at the door. I turned around and opened. What the hell?

Me: Lithakazi? What are you doing here? :(

Lithakazi: :)

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 9

.

.



~ Zimbini ~

I am not a bad person. I feel like being Lithakazi's cousin make everyone uncomfortable. They think I am like her. I am nothing like my cousin and I will prove it to them. What I will do right now is to make sure I know all her plans so that I can ruin them without her knowing of course. I don't have death wish. I don't trust her. I can be her cousin but that wouldn't stop her from killing me if she ever finds out that I betrayed her. I watched her when she left. She took a taxi. I don't know where she went. If I had a way I was gonna take mine and follow her but that would be risky.

Anyway I am at the Xaba house. My cousin don't know that I am here. I don't want her to find out. Qaqambile opened the door. It's weird what they do. It's Villages you don't close the door if there is someone home during the day. I don't know why they don't do that in this village.

Qaqambile: Zimbini?

Me: hi, I came to speak to you and your wife :)

" Lithakazi sent you to do her dirty work? " said a voice behalf Qaqambile. He turned around

Londeka: :(

Me: Lithakazi don't know I am here

Londeka: And you think we will believe you just like that!? :(

Me: Fine! I understand why you don't believe me. I lost a friend because I am her cousin. Everyone think because we family I am like her. I am nothing like her! :(

Londeka: you haven't proved yourself :(

Me: Look guys. I met Nomandla in varsity. I didn't know who she was. I didn't know she was from here :(

Qaqambile: Nomandla is in Varsity?

he said looking at Londeka, she didn't pay attention to him. She was looking at me

Me: Yes if she passed she will be doing her final year :(

Qaqambile: Wow

Me: Lithakazi started asking question about my varsity friend. I didn't suspect anything when she asked me. It turned out later she stole my phone and talked to her. That's when Nomandla cut ties with me :(

Londeka: So what is this? You want us to help you reunite with her? Forget it!

Me: That's not why I am here! :(

Londeka: why are you here? :(

Me: Lithakazi was really upset by what you did. I came to warn you. I don't think she will just let it go. She just left. I asked where she was going she didn't want to tell me. I am here to warn you

guys. Every time Lithakazi leaves the house.  
The trouble come following her :'(

Londeka looked at Qaqambile

Londeka:

Me: I promise if I find out what she is up to. I  
will tell you guys

Qaqambile: Why are you doing this? :(

Me: I am tired of losing people because of her! I  
can't wait to leave this place but i promised to  
stay for festive so I can't just drop her. She  
needs me even though she is so messed up :'(

Londeka: Who was there when I got there?

Me: Mom, she left in the morning. She was  
upset because of the things she is doing. Today  
I got my results. I was studying with Nomandla I  
can't even call her and tell her how I did its all  
because of Litha :'(

Londeka:

Me: Let me leave before she comes back :(

Qaqambile: Tell us if she is planning anything for my wife :(

I nodded my head okay. I walked away.

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

I cannot believe my older sister cheated too. What was she thinking cheating with a security man. A man who works for her husband? Is this woman tired of this marriage? My family is really pissing me off. They are Dragging our family name down the mud. I want to speak to Ellen before speaking to my mom. I know this is all mom's doing. I want to confirm it first before I decide on what to do. I was asked to wait for Ellen. My phone rang. It's My husband

Me: Honey :)

Him: You forgot to tell me your mother is the one who hired people to rape that poor girl?

Oh shit!

I was hoping he wont find out.

Me: Baby I just heard that, Ellen is arrested too :'(

Him: What?

Ne: Yes. One of them did it. I am waiting for my sister to tell me now they are fetching her :'(

Him: Your family is dangerous..... ( tu tu tu )

He hung up on me.

Me:

I saw the guard coming in with Ellen. I wiped my tears

Ellen: Rebecca oh thank you :'(

Me: Tell me everything that happen and don't leave one piece of information!

She sat down

Ellen: Get me out of here please sis :(

Me: Tell me everything Ellen!!! :(

Ellen: Okay. Mom came to my house. She was suppose to bring my daughter but she showed up alone saying she left her with Vicki :(

Me: ...

Ellen: Then she found out tha.....

she stopped talking. She looked nervous

Me: Right now you shouldn't be hiding anything. She found out about Ryan's affair? :(

Her: Yes!

Me: Stop lying! I told her a long time ago! She found out that you were having an affair with a security guy what were you thinking? :(

Ellen: Yes she saw us having sex

Me: what?

Her: She was upset. She took her bags. Before she left she said I should find where Ryan's bitch was staying which I agreed because I also wanted to see this girl. So the day mom was leaving she said. Find Nomandla and don't worry about your other problem I took care of it. I asked her what it was she didn't tell me she walked out. A day later I was arrested for hiring people to rape Lithakazi. She is the girl who took my R50 000 rands mom took care of her. She didn't tell me. Rebecca the police say they won't let me go until mom comes clean and tell them I wasn't involved. My sis think about my school

Me: If parents find out you did this they will never take their kids to your school again

Her: Exactly! Please speak some sense into



mom. She did all this! She must pay. She says we should split the crimes can you believe that? :'(

Me: She is crazy! Mom must stay here! She broke the law! I will speak to her!

I stood up

Ellen: Really ? :'( :D

Me: You can't stay in jail for her sins. You need to get out and fix your marriage :(

Ellen: Thank you sis :'( :)

I need to see my mother she must let Ellen go. I know her marriage is Over and we gonna lose business. I want Ellen to be free and go focus on her school because it makes money then after that we can focus on mom's case.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

And now? Ryan hung up on me. What is going on? Here I am excited about my results and he decides to hung up on me? What can be more important than my results? Unless

Me: Oh No! :'(

I stood up

Mom: What is it?

I looked at her

Me: :'(

Mom: Nomandla talk to me :(

Me: Ryan just hung up on me :'(

Mom: Is that why you are teary? He is at work  
:D

Me: Mom he said he'd call me back you know  
what that means right? :'(

Mom: No, I don't :)

Me: What if Ellen is out of jail? What if she was walking in that's why he hung up on me? :(

Mom: Then that is great. He is showing respect to his wife. You know he is still married right? :)

I looked away

Me: Of course I do :(

Mom: Then stop being jealous of his wife! :(

I looked at mom

Me: :(

Mom: She is his wife! And you know that :(

My baby started crying. I went to the bedroom. I took him and sat on my bed. I started feeding him

Me: :(

My phone started ringing. I looked at it. It's Londeka

Me: Girl :( :)

Her: Hey, Zimbini was here

Me: Doing what there? :(

Her: I am not sure if she was sincere but she was trying to warn me. She said her cousin went somewhere today. She doesn't know what she is up to but she will tell me if she is planning the pay back for what I did to her

Me: She is a nice girl but you can't trust her

Her: I know. She was crying talking about studying with you and not being able to talk to you and tell you how she did

Me: Shame, did she do well though?

Londeka: We didn't ask her but I am sure she did we

Me: I did well too. I am sure she did great :)

Her: Congratulations!

Me: Thank you. Mom is coming to the funeral

tomorrow how are the preparations?

Her: Everything is going well except for Qaqambile's grandma she is a pain in the ass

Me: Be strong friend. Who said it was gonna be easy? :)

Londeka: I survived worse

Me: And here you are still standing! :)

Her: Exactly ! Girl talk later!

Me: Later and please be careful, Lithakazi is dangerous :)

Londeka: I am

Me: Bye :D

I hung up.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am a hustler. That is how I have been surviving since my mother died and I am going to continue doing that. My mother was working everyday to put food on the table, she is not here now. I am not working and I am in no condition to work. I am going to do what I know best. I will leave here with my bank balance increased a bit. This man don't know what I am here to do. I can see he has no idea. I am just smiling now, when I start talking he won't know me at all. The face I am about to show him is the face I don't show everyday. I want him to give me my money after that we will be done. There is no need to be nice to Ryan. I know he is not attracted to me. And since I am like this. I don't think I stand a chance, so I will just get to the point.

Me: :)

Ryan: I am sure you are not here to smile at me?

:(

He was standing at the door. I walked in pushing his chest gentle. He looked at my hand. I removed it from his chest

Me: You damn right I am not here for that :)

He was now behind me. I was looking at his desk .

Him: What do you want? :(

I turned around. I looked at him

Me: :)

He lifted his nose

Me:

I moved my thighs. I am wet. He is smelling my pee. He went to the window. He opened it. I looked away

Me: :'(

I wiped my tears then turned around

Me: Your family did this to me! :(

Him: I had nothing to do with that! :(

I walked to him

Me: But if I'd walk out of that door and talk to everyone in this supermarket the customers would be really willing to listen to my story

Ryan: What do you want?

Me: R20 000 rands deposited in my account right now! For my silence. No one knows, but everyone in this village will know if you don't do it

Ryan: What! You are not getting that from me! :(

I walked to the door

Me: Then you don't mind me asking for everyone's attention at the supermarket when I walk out of here

I attempted to open the door.



Ryan: Wait! :(

I let go of the door. I smiled

Me: :)

I turned around

Him: Give me your bank account :(

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 10

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

R20 000 rands reported in my cell . I looked at it smiling. Ryan was busy on his laptop. He can hate me all he wants this is how I live my life. I live it with no rules and I don't expect anyone to make the rules for me. After everything that happened to me. I just wake up and say " God bless this mess" I know I am a mess. The Lawsons made me this mess. Most of the times I forget to pray but when I close my eyes I just say " God bless this.i am here now. There is no going back. The is no revamping my life. I am damaged.

Me: :)

He stood up. He looked at me. I looked at him

Me: Oh you are done :D

Ryan: Yes and you can leave :(

Me: It's nice doing business with you Mr Lawson. Please say hello to my old friend your little baby hi hi hi :D

I said giggling walking to the door. I attempted to open the door. He started talking. I turned around

Me: :)

Ryan: I Don't ever wanna see you again in my business do you hear me? :(

Me: I hate this place. Of course you will never see me again Mr Lawson :)

Him: Get out!!! :(

I waved my phone

Me: Thank you for this :D

I opened the door. A white man was about to

knock

Me: Sir :)

Him: Lady :)

He walked in. I walked out. My business is done now. I have to use my money wisely. Another plan will come up. I am not going to go work and get laughed at. I am going to make money the only way I know how. I took a taxi. I went home. I arrived at home. I hope Zimbini won't keep asking me questions because she won't get the truth from me. I am not going to tell her nothing. I know she is going to judge me.

Zimbini: Look who is back :)

Me: Cuz :)

I switched on the kettle

Her: Where were you?

Me: Somewhere :)

Her: I know you went somewhere. I want to

know where :( .

Me: None of your business cuz

Her: If people come here to beat you again. I am going home Lithakazi. I am tired of seeing you get hurt. You are my cousin. I don't want to see you hurt. If you don't want to listen to me. I have to choice but to leave you. I don't think I can stand seeing you getting beaten again :'(

Me: That is very sweet of you cousin but don't worry. I went to get some money from someone who was owing me :)

Her: Did this person give it to you? :(

Me: Yes. We should go to Calvin's shop and buy chicken :D

Her: :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I really hate what Marlene made me do. I would never kidnap my grandchild. I thought she was doing that for my son. I hope she rots in jail. My son was right. That woman thought I was stupid. After that day i really felt stupid. This woman has been using me for years. All these years she thought I was her fool. We are going to cut ties with them. They are rich today because of my family that ends now!

Anyway I saw my daughter coming in with two coffees

Me: Lisa :D

Her: Mom morning :D

Me: Morning sweetheart :D

Her: My brother called me. He wants me to talk to you. Please speed the process mom. Ellen and my brother must divorce! :(

Me: Why? :(

Her: That woman slept with a security man and got pregnant! Do you think his employees will respect him if one of them can sleep with his wife? :(

Me: He did the same to her! :(

Her: How many times dad cheated on you ? :(

Me:

Her: You never went around and sleep with people because he cheated ! Ellen has no class! I am tired of that Nel family! Mom you stole a child because of her mother! When are we going to get rid of these greedy people? :(

Me: :(

Her: Mom do the right thing! Speed things up! Free my brother :(

Me: okay Go to work now! :(

Her: So you gonna free him from that marriage

right ? :)

Me: I will but..... :)

Her: Mom!

Me: There's always a condition! I am a business woman :(

Her: When will this stop? :(

Me: When I am dead :(

Her: So what is this condition? :(

I smiled

Me: He is only gonna Divorce Ellen if he marries a woman of my choice :)

Lisa: And that woman is not the mother of his son? :(

Me: Oh definitely not! :(

Lisa: Mother! :'(

Me: Go tell him that and I am not changing my mind Lisa!



Lisa: :(

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I know holding my daughter here is not right. I love her and I feel bad for getting her in this mess. I know I am going to stay here for a long time. If I let her go. They might abandon me and I'd never see them again. I am not setting her free because I don't want to lose her. It's good to be in her presence. I don't know why I put myself into this. I thought money could fix anything. I thought I would get away with ruining that girl's life I didn't know those stupid black thugs would snitch. What was I thinking trusting a stupid black person?

Anyway My daughter is here to see me. She must get us a lawyer. This is going to be tough.

I am really scared. This is the biggest crime .  
The government of this country is doing  
everything they can to make sure we stay here  
for a long time. How am I gonna survive jail at  
my age? My life is over and I have to accept that

Me: :)

Rebecca: Ryan's child mom? Didn't we tell you  
we could find ourselves a child! Why did you  
steal that baby? :(

Me: I am going to stand up and go! Are you here  
to judge me? :(

Rebecca: Mama why? Do you realise how much  
trouble you put yourself in? :(

I looked down

Me:

Her: Mom, the police minister and media are  
going to be here to see the people who did that  
to the girl

Me: When ?

Mom: Tomorrow! I was told to bring the lawyer. From tomorrow the world! Our friends and our neighbours will know my mother did this! Mama please tell them Ellen had nothing to do with this! My sister worked so hard to build a school. That school is our family legacy! Imagine the parents of those children finding out the owner did that to a girl. They will take their kids to other schools! We are also losing the Lawson business

Me:

Her: Oh trust me we are! That man is determined to divorce my sister :(

Me: He would never do that! The only time Ryan will divorce Ellen is when Ellen wanna leave! :(

Her: What do you mean?

Me: In that contract, it says they can only

divorce if Ellen wants a divorce or Vicki wants them to divorce

Rebecca: Really? :D

Me: The only person who can ruin things right now is.....

She stood up

Rebecca: Vicki!!!

Me: Exactly! :)

She ran then stopped. I stood up. She turned around

Rebecca: First get my sister out of here

Me: Of course! Call the officer :)

Rebecca: Are you serious ? :)

Me: Ellen is the nicest person in the world. This is my crime. I have to do this myself :'(

Her: I am sorry mom. Thank you I am sure she will be so happy :D

Me: :)

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I hired another lawyer. He is from East London. I have known him for a long time now. With Rebecca here I know Ellen will be out of jail. Marlene loves Rebecca, she listens to her. I have been keeping in touch with the officers who came here. They told me why they are still keeping her there. I have to make sure the papers are ready for her to sign. I want her out of my life ASAP . Her and I have no business together. I don't feel anything for her. We will only discuss my daughter.

Me: Thank you so much for bringing this man :)

Him: How are you gonna do it though?

Me: Leave everything to me :)

Him: Good luck man :)

We shook hands

Me: Thanks :)

I opened the door for him. He walked out. I closed the door.

Me: I have to call Nomandla :(

I took the telephone. I dialled her number

Me: :(

Nomandla: Been waiting for your call

Me: I am sorry baby, Ellen's sister walked in while I was talking to you :(

Her: Oh, are you okay? You sound upset?

Me: Lithakazi is blackmailing me :(

Her: She is what?

Me: She demanded R20 000 rands from me

baby :(

Nomandla: I hope you told her to go to hell!

Me: I had to give her, she threatened to tell everyone in the village

Nomandla: Oh My God! She used you! Baby she already told people! Mom received calls from people she told !!

Me: What?

Nomandla: That Bitch robbed your family once again

Me: I am going to kill that girl!!

I attempted to hung up

Nomandla: Wait !

Me: What?

Nomandla: Don't go see her alone! It's been a long time coming!

Me: What do you mean?

Nomandla: I don't want you to get arrested.  
Wait for me! We are going there to take your  
money back together!!!..... (tu tu tu )

She hung up on me. I looked at my telephone  
phone

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 11



.

.

~ Ryan ~

Nomandla is right maybe I will see myself touching that girl and end up in jail too. I don't want that at the same time I can't help but think what is it that she will do to get my money from that evil girl. I don't want Nomandla to travel in a public transport. If she is really coming here. She must drive. I took my telephone. I called Tom.

Tom: Hey dude

Me: Hey man I am sorry to always do this to you

Him: What's up?

Me: I will explain everything later, I want you to borrow Nomandla your other car. She is coming

to Mqanduli

Him: My wife is at home. I will call her man

Me: Thank you very much man. I owe you :)

Him: No problem just divorce that woman!

Me: Ha ha ha sure :D

I hung up. Tom and Helen always help me. I don't know what I'd do without them. My phone rang. It's my sister Lisa

Me: Lisa

Her: I tried to talk to mom

Me: What did that woman say? :(

Lisa: She agreed

Me: What? :D

Lisa: Yes she agreed but....

Me: Little Sis please don't say it! I have a bad day as it is. I don't want to hear anymore bad

news :(

Her: Okay . She agreed but....

Me: There's always something with mom talk later! :(

I hung up. I don't want to know what she wants in return. She is going to make me angry.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Today I am going to face that girl. I am tired of Lithakazi milking my husband's family money whenever she wants to. First it was a fifty thousand now it's twenty? I don't know why she is following me. Anyway what does she know about that kind of money? Me and her have never seen such money. If I had to do that. I would go as far as asking for so many

thousands. This girl is crazy. Whoever I am close with. She finds a way to sneak into their lives. This has been happening for a long time now. I am tired. Today she will see a side of me no one has ever seen before. I am not scared of what people will say anymore. I am taking my baby to Mqanduli

Mom: You look upset are you okay?

I turned around. She scared me. I thought I was alone in the living room.

Me: Mom :(

Her: what is going on?

Me: Mom you won't believe what Lithakazi did!  
:':(

Mom: What?

Me: Lithakazi went to Ryan she asked him to give her R20 000 rands or she is going to tell everyone in the village :(

Mom: Isn't that what she's been doing all along?  
:(

Me: My point exactly! Please pack your funeral outfit. We are going to Mqanduli now! She is going to give my man his money back today!

I heard a knock at the door. I went to open. It's Helen

Her: Ryan just called me. I am coming with you, you can't drive with a little baby on your own

Me: Mom is going to the funeral there its tomorrow. Let's all go together. I am coming back here today :)

Helen: Get ready :(

Me: I will get dressed :)

I am glad Helen is going there with me. I was not okay with sleeping there. I wanted to come back here. So going there with her is the best

idea.

Mom: What's going to happen to Odwa? :)

Helen: We will drive him to my house then go :)

Mom: Alright :)

I am really nervous but I am going to do this. It's time I face people of that village once and for all. I did not kill anyone. I fell in love. I am tired of everyone thinking they are perfect or thinking they know you and what's best for you. They say I look innocent so because of that I am not allowed to do certain things? Whose life is this? Why should I do what people want me to do? I am doing me. I make decisions for my life and so far I haven't disappointed myself. I am very proud of me.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

If anyone can speak some sense into mom it's my sister. I have to get out of here. A lot of things are waiting for me outside. My career, business and my family. I cannot be locked in a jail cell. I don't want anyone to know about it. I just pray and hope that Rebecca manage to twist my mother's arm. This is really hard for me. I am going through a lot. My husband found me in bed with another man. I was taken by the cops before we resolved our issues. I found out I am pregnant. I haven't thought about my pregnancy. All I have been thinking about is getting out of here. I am really, really hoping that Vicki is not mad at me and she doesn't know that I had an affair because if she do find out. She won't think twice to get rid of me. And the pregnancy would be the end of everything. She will be disgusted by what I did to her son. I will just have to make sure I beg Ryan not to tell

her. I don't know how I will do that because I am not his favourite person in the world at this moment.

Anyway I am in my sell waiting for mom to come back. She is speaking with my sister. God this evil woman has to come clean. I am not going to stay here any longer. " 12 hours is over!" said a furious voice behind me. I turned around fast. She gave me such a fright

Me: :(

Her: When she comes back I am getting her

Me: :) :(

She came closer to me . I.moved back scared. I was smiling. I don't want her to think I am scared but I am.

Her: Do you see a smile in my face?

Me: Let's wait my sister is speaking some sense into her head :)



Her: Really? :D

Me: Yes :)

I heard the keys. I turned around. Mom walked in looking down. The guard locked oh no! The woman came to my ear

Her: If it's not good news. I won't get permission from you. I am going to knock her down a second that guard disappears

Me: :'(

Mom looked up, she smiled

Mom: Go home and save your marriage :)

Me: Thank You mom! :)

I said running to her for a hug. The guard laughed opening again. I hugged mom. Then ran out. I didn't look back. I ran out. I found my sister waiting for me.

Rebecca: :D

Me: Let's get the hell out of here! :D :(

Her: Don't you have a cell phone pr something here? :)

Me: No! I came here with nothing! Take me home!!! :)

Her: Let's go to the car then. Go fix your marriage :D

Me: :D

I am going home to get my husband back. I don't ever wanna see Qhayiya. That bastard refused to help me. I don't want nothing to do with him. This is my husband baby I am carrying.

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I don't know if this is a good idea but I am going to the Xaba house anyway. I don't like the fact that I have to go alone. Thobeka is at work. Everyone in the village is there to help with funeral preparations. Nomboniso is no more and so is the father of my children so I don't know why shouldn't I go there. Qaqambile has been very supportive. I have to go there and support him and his wife. It's the right thing to do. It's already full. Everyone is there. I am walking alone there. The women looked at me. I am sure they are gossiping about me. I arrived.

Me: Ladies :)

Them: Hello

Then it was awkwardly quiet. Clearly they were talking about me.

Woman1: Let's go make coffee for the mourners inside :D

Me: Okay :)

We went inside. I saw that Nurse Zembe woman inside. I don't have time for this

Zembe:

She quickly went to the room with other mourners. We went to the kitchen. I took the kettle. " Where is she! " I was pouring water when I heard that furious voice. I turned around. It's Zembe and some old woman

Old woman: Don't touch my daughter's things!  
Leave that kitchen

Me: I am trying to help m.....

Zembe: You sleep with my cousin's husband and take everything now you have some nerve to show up here! You want to take over? :(

Qaqambile came running

Qaqambile: What is going on? :(

Me: Excuse me! :(

Old Woman: You are a disgusting home wrecker!!!!

She was shouting. I got out. I wiped my tears. I looked at the women cooking outside

Me: :)

I did the walk of shame going to them acting like nothing happened. They were talking about something. Xilongo's mom was in the centre everyone was listening and looking at her.

Her: Bafazi Nosukile's daughter had an affair with that supermarket white owner! :D

Woman1: Suxoka? :D

Nowaitile: She has a white baby with hi.....

I have to stop this woman!

Me: Nowaitile stop it!!!!

Everyone looked at me

Them:

Me: Stop it! Stop it already!!!!

Her: Why? It's the truth :D

Me: Did Lithakazi tell you this? :(

Her: Yes she did! Apparently Nomandla is hiding in Mthatha with a white child Bafazi!!! :D

They all clapped their hands

Me: Did you know Lithakazi was the girl who was raped by 11 men at Mthatha?

Them:

Me: Yes! Why don't you ladies go to her house and give Nozazi's child some praying session? that girl has a damaged bladder she can't control her pee

Woman1: You mean brakes are not working anymore?

Me: That's exactly what I am saying ! :(

Woman2: Bafazi let's finish baking and go to

Nozazi's house! Her daughter needs us!

Nowaitile: You are right mfazi!

I looked away and smiled. I hope you like the taste of your own medicine Lithakazi

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

## Insert 12

.

.

~ Qaqambile ~

I don't like what auntie and Grandma just did to Fefekazi. These people are not from this village. They can't tell people that they are not allowed in my kitchen. These people live here with us, grams and Auntie live in Cofimvaba. They can't tell us who should be here or who shouldn't . I saw my wife coming

Londeka: What is going on here?

Me: Grandmother and auntie just chased out Fefekazi! :(

Londeka:

Grams: La nondashaza slept with your father!!!  
They betrayed my daughter! :(



Auntie: Very true Auntie! She is not allowed to touch anything my cousin sister owned! :(

Grams: She stole my daughter's inheritance! :'(

Grandmother looked out the window

Grandma: Look at here! She is still here! :(

She attempted to run to the door

Me: Grandma stop this! I am not my father's real son. That woman has kids with dad. She deserves the things she got! :(

Auntie:

Grams: What did you just say?

Me: You didn't know? :(

I looked at Aunt Noziqhepheyi

Me: You told her other things but you didn't tell the secret you and mom kept for years!!!

Grams looked at her

Grandma: Noziqhepheyi what is Qaqambile talking about ?

Auntie: The man from Lusikisiki she was dating before she got married

Grams slapped Noziqhepheyi so hard on her face

Londeka: :)

Me: :)

Serves her right. She must give her another one.

Auntie: :'(

Grams: All along you knew Qavile was his father?

Auntie: It was not my place to tell you :'(

Me: It was your place to tell my father? :(

Grams: She did?

Me: She is the reason mom wasn't in that will :(

Grams: Msunu kanyoko uNoziqendu!!!

Auntie: I am sorry auntie

She ran after her. I looked at Londeka

Londeka: :D

Me: I can't wait for this to be over! I am sick of those two :(

Londeka: Me too baby. Is everything in order for tomorrow? :)

Me: Yes. Mom is coming home tomorrow. She will arrive at 4am :)

Her: Okay baby :)

Her phone rang

Her: I have to go take this :)

Me: Okay my wife :)

She blushed walking away

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

We just got to Mqanduli in the village. We are parking next to the road near the supermarket. Being here brings so many memories I had working here. Most of the time they were not nice, I remember when I wasn't looking forward to go to work at all because of the fighting that was happening between me and Londeka. We stopped fighting then came the affair. It was like everyone knew I was screwing a married man. I was happy. My heart was at peace but I couldn't help but hear the voice telling me that what I was doing was wrong and one day I could get caught , that made my working environment very uneasy I was scared. Two times his wife almost caught us. We didn't stop. We just couldn't stay away from each other. I love Ryan so much. I hope his family won't

make things hard for us. I am not prepared to lose him. He talked about marriage this morning. I kind of have hope. Even though I never thought one day I would get married to him but now, I see there might be a possibility so why not? I gave him his first son. I want to spend the rest of my life with him. And today I am willing to show him that I have his back. We are in this together. I am not going to let that Gold digging bitch take money from my man.

Helen: Where is Nomandla's mind please tap her Nosukile :)

I felt mom tapping my shoulder. I was just staring at the supermarket smiling

Me: :)

Mom: Nomandla!

Me: Mom?

Helen: Are you okay? :)

Me: Yes I am great :)

Helen: Tell Ryan we are here :)

Me: Take the baby mom :)

She took him. I dialled Ryan's number

Ryan: Babe?

Me: We are at the stop in front of the supermarket gate :)

Him: Ellen is in jail come in guys

Me: Baby we can't, please come to us. We have to get there before she uses this money :(

Him: I am on my way

Me: Hurry :)

I hung up

Me: He wants us to go in there. I said no :(

Helen: You did the right thing. This is still Ellen's house :)

Me: Yeah that's why I said no :(

I said looking out of the window looking at his double story house

Me: :(

.

.

~ Ellen ~

We are 15 minutes away from my house.

Rebecca is driving us. I don't want people to see me. I will lie down when we get to the supermarket so that people don't see me. I am not sure if they know about what my mother did. Everyone might be angry not only at mom but at me too . I laid down. She drove in. She drove to the house

Her: You can stand up now we are at your driveway

Me: Thank God :)

We got out of the car. We went to the house. I opened the door. I looked around. I can't believe I am home. I was folding my arms looking around just think about how much my life has changed.

Me: I missed my house :'(

Rebecca: So any ideas of what you gonna do?

Me: I will make him dinner, surprise him. I am sure he doesn't know I am here. He will find me in my sexy night dress, I am sure that will soften him up :)

Rebecca: Do you think he will be charmed by a pregnant woman who is carrying another man's child ? :(

Me: :(

I walked to the kitchen

Me: I am not showing! :( :(



Her: Not yet! But he knows you are pregnant! :(

I looked at her

Me: You not helping Rebecca! :'( :(

Rebecca: Sis I am just being realistic here. Don't have your hopes up. That man knows you are pregnant. He is disgusted by you. Dinner won't make him forget what you did :(

Me: He did the same! :( :'(

Her: He is a man, do you see him in his knees begging you? :(

She is right

Me: :'(

Her: No! He is ready to move on. This is why women don't do what men do. If your man cheats on you, walk away or try to fix things. You don't fix things by doing the very same thing he did! :(

Me: I know now

Rebecca: Good, I am going to sleep at Coffee Bay. I will see you tomorrow but before I leave I want to tell you something :(

Me: What is that?

Rebecca: There is only one thing that might make him take you back ....

Me: What is that? :'(

Her: You tell him you will abort that baby :(

Me: Lie? But the stomach will grow

Rebecca: It won't grow because you are going to terminate it! :(

Me: Over my dead body! I worked so hard! I lost so much to have a child. God blessed me with this child. I am not killing it :(

Rebecca: Good luck sis :(

She opened the door and walked out.

Me: I am not going to kill my child never!! :(

·  
~ Narrated ~

Lithakazi is sleeping in her room Zimbini is busy cooking, a car stops outside their house. People at Xaba's house are standing outside looking at the car. Like any village, when people see a beautiful car in their village they get curious. Everyone was standing watching the car going to Lithakazi's house.

Nomandla: Only me and Ryan are going in :(

Nosukile: What are you going to do? You know Lithakazi is a stubborn child. She won't just give you the money because you ask her to :(

Nomandla looked at Ryan's pants. She took off his belt

Nomandla: I am going to do what I should have done a long time ago

Nosukile:

Nomandla: Let's go baby :(

Ryan opened the door. They walked out.

Nosukile looked concerned

Nosukile: I don't like this :(

She was watching her daughter and Ryan going to the house

Helen: Ryan would never let Lithakazi harm

Nomandla don't worry Nosukile :)

Nosukile: :(

.

Nomandla and Ryan got to the door. Ryan looked at Nomandla

Ryan: Are you ready? :(

Nomandla didn't say anything. She opened the door. They found Zimbini cooking . Zimbini

turned around

Zimbini: Nomandla!? :D

She said running to her. Nomandla gave her a hand

Nomandla:

Zimbini:

Nomandla: Let's do this later! Where is your cousin?

Zimbini: She is in the room taking a na....

Nomandla didn't wait for her to finish talking. She kicked the bedroom door . It flung open. Lithakazi jumped up . She was standing on her bed

Lithakazi: Nomandla What the fuc....

Nomandla grabbed her top. She dragged her down. Lithakazi fell on the floor. Nomandla started whipping her with a belt.

Nomandla: Where is the R20 000 rands you took from my boyfriend!!!?

Zimbini:

Lithakazi: Stop! Stop her! Help me cousin!!

Zimbini attempted to go Ryan grabbed her wrist

Ryan: Where do you think you are going?

Zimbini: Please guys stop! Let's talk about this!

:'(

Lithakazi grabbed the belt

Nomandla: Let Go of the belt she strangled

Lithakazi

Nomandla: Where is the money!!!? :'(

Lithakazi: It's in my card! Stop I can't bre....i  
can.... breath!!!

Nomandla: :'(

Zimbini: Nomandla please!!!!!!

Nomandla: Where is your phone?

Lithakazi couldn't speak. Nomandla had her knee on her chest and her hands on her neck. Lithakazi pointed at her bed. Ryan took the phone.

Ryan: Password!!!

Lithakazi: Qaqakazi!!! And the pin of my card is 1992

Zimbini: :(

Nomandla: Still Obsessed with Londeka's husband I see

Lithakazi: You still sleep with married men! Who are you to judge! :(

Nomandla pressed hard

Lithakazi: Yoooh!!!

Nomandla: Shut up!!!

Ryan: Baby spell that this password for me

Nomandla: Q.A.Q.A.K.A.Z.I

She said still strangling Lithakazi

Ryan: I am done baby let's get the hell out of here :(

Nomandla stood up. She looked at Zimbini

Nomandla: Your cousin went to the supermarket in the morning, she demanded R20 000. She said if my boyfriend don't give her the money she will tell everyone about us in this village :(

Nomandla looked at Lithakazi

Nomandla: She forgot I already know she went around and tarnished my name in this village!

Lithakazi: You did the same to mine! You told Qaqambile and Londeka!

Nomandla: I was trying to help! I am nothing like you! You smell urine all over yourself because



of the hate you have for me. Why don't you tell everyone what I have done to you? :(

Lithakazi: :( :(

Nomandla looked at Zimbini

Nomandla: She doesn't know or maybe my question came wrong. What do you want from me Lithakazi?

She was just sitting with her knees on her chin hugging her legs crying.

Zimbini: Lithakazi didn't I tell you to stay at home? Didn't you promise me no one will come here and beat you again?

Lithakazi:

Zimbini: I told you if it happens again I am leaving. I meant it! I am going home! You are a sick twisted person. I don't want anything to do with you again! :(

Lithakazi: Please don't leave me Cuz

Ryan: Baby let's go :(

Nomandla looked at Zimbini

Nomandla: We will talk soon :(

Zimbini: If you are leaving today can you guys give me a lift? :( :'(

Lithakazi stood up. She ran to Zimbini. She kneeled down begging her

Lithakazi: Please don't go

Zimbini looked at her. She pushed her away

Zimbini: I am sorry, my mind is made up. I am leaving :(

Zimbini ran out. Ryan and Nomandla walked out. Lithakazi stood up. She fixed herself then wiped her tears . She looked on thin air

Lithakazi: Bitch I hope before you go back to Mthatha you first go to your house and drink some water from your Tank :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 13

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

We are all standing outside. I am sure others forgot they were cooking. We were all looking at the car. Nomandla and Mhlekezi Lawson went in at Lithakazi's house then came out with Zimbini carrying a bag. I am not sure I know what is going on here. Why did Nomandla come home so soon. Does this girl know what people of this village will do to her? She has no idea because if she did she would've stayed in Mthatha. People here gossip. This is so embarrassing because they can see that we are looking at them but these women still staring at them. They make sure they see that we are looking at them. I don't know why Nosukile let this happen

Me: Ladies don't make it obvious that you are looking! :(

Nowaitile: why not? We want to see this white baby :D

Thobeka: Nomandla has some nerve to sleep

with a married man then bring him here! That man is married! They carry themselves like they are a married couple! :(

Thobeka just got here, she was at work. Already she is drowning in gossip

Me: Who are you to judge people!!! :(

Thobeka looked at other ladies

Her: Ladies am I lying? This girl has no shame! Look at her! :(

We all looked at her. She was kissing Mr Lawson outside of the car. I am so ashamed. It's like she is my daughter. I am so scared for her

Ladies: Bafazi!

Me: :(

Thobeka: I always known she was a skank ! :(

Excuse me? I grabbed Thobeka's arm. I ran to the back of the Xaba house with her

Thobeka: Fefe you are hurting me!!! :(

I turned around

Me: Really Thobeka? :(

Her: It is the truth! I am not humiliating her! She is humiliating herself! :D

Me: You are at the centre of this! You are enjoying making fun of Nosukile's daughter! :( :(

Thobeka: Why are you like this Fefekazi? What happened to you!? Girl you used to love juicy things like that ! That woman is a home wrecker!.....

Me: You are looking at one!!! :(

Thobeka:

Me: Do you talk bad about me when I am not around ? :(

Thobeka: Of course not! :(

Me: What is the difference between me and

Nomandla?

She started swallowing sweet nothing

Me: We are the same! And you are judging me!

:(

Her: That's not true! :'(

Me: Every single bad thing is said about  
Nomandla ! It hits home!!!

Thobeka: I am sorry Fefe :(

Me: One more thing from your mouth when we  
get to the ladies I swear our friendship will end  
for good

Thobeka: :'(

I left her standing

Me:

.

.  
~ Nomandla ~

Ryan: Thank you for coming here with me. If I came alone i would've done something I was gonna regret later :)

Me: I am tired of her. Who the hell does she think she is blackmailing you after she took R50 000 rands from you guys? Lithakazi is sick :(

Ryan: I like seeing you so angry :p

He said putting his arms around my waist. I hugged him looking at everyone At Xaba's house. I kissed him. I want them to talk even more

Ryan: I love you :)

Me: I love you too :)

Helen: How did it go? :)

I broke the hug



Me: We got the money :)

Helen: Good, this girl is mentally unstable! And her?

She said pointing at Zimbini who was playing with my baby sitting with mom at the back of the car

Me: She is going home. She needs a lift. She is against what her cousin did :)

Helen: You can't trust her though. Remember blood is thicker than water

Me: I know, don't worry we will drop her at Mqanduli town

Her: Okay

Ryan: Are you comi.....

His phone rang

Ryan: Excuse me, it's my house security

Us: :)

Ryan: Is Everything okay? :(

Security: .....

Ryan: Is that so? :(

Security: .....

Ryan: I will be there now

He hung up

Me: Is Everything okay baby ?

Ryan looked upset. What is going on?

Helen: Ryan? :(

Ryan: Ellen just arrived at the house

Me: :( :'(

Ryan could see I was crying. He came to me. He hugged me

Ryan: I have to go to the house. Don't worry. I am going to sort this out :(

I wiped my tears

Me: Are you taking the car? We want to go to my mom's house first

Ryan: I will take the taxi. I will see you guys later :)

Me: okay :(

I thought it was over. I thought she was out of our lives. Having her here means we will always have Marlene causing problems for us. My day is ruined.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

These people are sick. I feel like one person who is not sick in this family is my husband. I guess he takes it from his father. I cannot believe the stunt Aunt Noziqhepheyi and grandma Pulled. They are suppose to be sitting

with the mourners not going around shouting people who are here to support us. My mother is sitting in that mattress doing what they supposed to be doing. I am really married to a crazy family, they are really embarrassing us.

Me: Qaqambile you need to talk to your family. Tomorrow is the funeral. They shouldn't be shouting people who came to support us. These women are not from here. You will be left alone when they are gone :(

Qaqambile: You know how stubborn grams is baby

Me: Speak to your auntie. She listens to her and your Aunt is the one who is a problem! I saw her running to that room then after few seconds she came out with your grandma :(

Qaqambile: I am going to speak.....

My phone rang

Me: Sorry, I have to take this

I answered

Me: hey :)

Nomandla: I am home, I am leaving in an hour  
please come if you not busy

Me: Of course! I am on my way :D

Her: Bring the baby

Me: Okay :)

Oh my God! My friend is here. I am stopping  
everything

Qaqambile: Who was it?

I kissed him

Me: Go speak to your aunt. I will be right back :)

I took my baby. I walked out leaving him  
standing. He must talk to his family. They don't  
respect him. I don't want to tell him I am going  
to Nomandla because I know he is judging her  
even though he doesn't say it. The reaction that

day says it all. Anyway I arrived. There is a car outside. I wonder whose car. Don't tell me my friend has a car? I knocked at the door.

Nomandla opened

Me: Oh My God! :D

We hugged. I hugged her so tight

Me: I missed you :D

She broke the hug.

Her: I missed you too

She went behind me. She took my baby

Nomandla: She is so cute :D

Me: Thank You! Where is mini Ryan :D

Her: inside go in :D

I went in first. I saw Zimbini, what is she doing here, she was with Nosukile and a white lady

Me: Hello ladies :)

They greeted me back. I looked at the baby

Me: Wait, is this your baby Nomandla? :D

Her mother laughed at me. I looked at  
Nomandla

Me: Girl your genes are weak this child won't be  
coloured. He is white :D

White lady: he is still very young. He might  
change :)

Me: I doubt that, look at him! :D

Nosukile took a bucket

Nomandla: Where are you going mom? :)

Nosukile: To get water from the tank

Nomandla: Did you do what I asked you to do?  
:(

Nosukile: What? :)

Nomandla walked out. She went to the tank. We  
all looked at each other. She opened it

Us:

She came back and left it like that.

Nomandla: Mom, you will only use water from the tank when you stay here next year :(

Nosukile: Tonight I have to cook and wash tomorrow when I am going to the funeral

Mandla! :(

Nomandla: Mom I can go to the river right now and get you water :(

Mom: No need, I will go myself when you guys are gone :(

Me: When you come back next year if it hasn't rained. You will get water from my house :)

Nosukile: Thank You :)

Me: :)

Nomandla is a complete different person. She is not that quiet girl who'd talk only when she is angry. I see my friend is a grown woman now and I like that.



.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

I used to think Nomandla would want to leave me and be with someone else but now I am sure she loves me. I saw the tears in her eyes when I told her Ellen is out of jail. This woman loves me. She wants to be with me, what I need to do right now is to show her that I want to be with her too. Even if I was to try fix things between me and my wife I wouldn't. She messed up when she slept with Qhayiya and conserved. I am not going to have Qhayiya's child in my house. My relationship is over. I hope this woman is back to take her belongings because I want nothing to do with her. I didn't go to the house. I went straight to my office. Something tells me I should call my sister first

and ask what my mother want from me. Earlier I didn't want to be in a bad mood when I am going to meet Nomandla. Right now I am in a bad mood because of Ellen. What a better way to face her than when I am Livid. I know whatever my mother decided is going to piss me off. I know her. Mom wants to control us. She doesn't want us to be free we have to live by her and my late dad's rules. I am old now. I am done being their doormat. I dialled Lisa's number

Lisa: Hello Ryan

Me: I am ready to know :(

Lisa: You can only divorce her if you marry a woman of her choice

Me: Ha ha ha :D

Lisa: I thought you'd be upset!?

Me: Trust me I am, but we will see who will

sleep upset tonight :(

Lisa: What do you mean Ryan?

Me: Talk later :)

Lisa: Ryan!

I hung up. I walked out of my office. I locked it. I walked to the house

Me: :(

I stood at the door for a few seconds then opened the door.

Me: :(

Is this woman crazy? She has underwear and a bra on. She thinks I will fall for this? She is pregnant for God sake. She thought she would use her body to soften my heart? When I laid my eyes on her. The sight of her riding Qhayiya's penis played again in my head.

Me:

Ellen: Hey baby :p

Me: I thought I'd.....

Ellen: Ssshhhh..... :p

She said biting her lower lip placing her index finger on my lips

Her: I forgive you :)

I slapped her hand

Me: You forgive me?

Ellen: Yes! For not supporting me. I understand you were angry that's why you didn't visit me in jail. You know I am a decent woman :)

I shook my head in disbelief. She calls what I walked into decency? I pushed her out of the way Gently. I went to the wall unity. I took out the divorce papers from the drawer. I took a pen from the Coffee table

Ellen: What is this? :'(

I opened the envelope. I gave her the papers

Me: Let's not waste each other's time Ellen.

Sign I am divorcing you

Ellen: What? :(

Me: So you will act surprised? You think I will just forgive and forget what you did? :(

Ellen: And you are forgetting what you and Nomandla did to me?

Me: That!

I went closer to her. I am angry right now. I don't want to touch this woman because if I do I will regret it

Me: That is why I think we are bad for each other! We don't support each other. We don't correct each other! We are just a complete opposite!!

Ellen: Now that we know the problem we can fix things! We can right our wrongs please my

husband

She went down on her knees

Ellen: You are my everything! We are high  
School sweethearts don't do this to us

Me: That's the thing Ellen! I was your high  
school sweetheart! You were not mine! You  
know who was my high school sweetheart!!!

Ellen: Please don't say that! Please baby

I pulled her up. I put my hands on both her  
shoulders. I turned her around

Me: Pick up that pen and Sign!!

Ellen walked away

Ellen: Never!!! I am not going to lose my  
husband! You are not divorcing me Ryan! Never!!

:'(

It looks like I need another plan to make this woman sign. I took the pen and the papers. I ran up with her. Her clothes are already packed. She must leave now!!

Me: Did people of this Village see you come in?  
:(

She turned around. She looked at me then wiped her tears

Ellen: I laid down on the seat when we drove in why? :( :'(

Me: They know what you did to Lithakazi. They are angry! If they find out you are back they will be here in a second ready to kill you

Ellen: What? I didn't do anything! It was mom!

Me: They don't know that! They want you dead  
Ellen

I said walking up to her

Ellen: No!!!

Me: I have your bags packed all you need to do is sign those papers and leave!

She ran to the bedroom. She opened the door

Her:

She saw her big suitcases. I got in

Me: Sign And go Ellen!

Ellen: I am not going to sign anything! I am leaving!

She picked up her suitcases. She went to the door. I grabbed her arm. I threw her on top of my bed

Me: Sign these papers or I am calling the community to come and do whatever they want with you and believe me when I say I will lock you up here and go out there and tell everyone that you are back!



She stood up. She looked at me

Ellen: Who are you? What have you done to my husband?

Me: I am tired of you! I do not love you Ellen I won't keep saying tha.....

She snatched the pen from my hand. She took the papers

Ellen: :( :'(

Me:

She started signing

Ellen: I am tired of hearing you saying that! I deserve to be loved. I am a good woman! Someone out there.....

She threw the papers in my face

Her: Someone out there will appreciate me! Go and marry your black woman!!!

She took her car keys on our dresser. He took

her suitcases. She walked out crying. I am not going to feel bad for Ellen. If I give this marriage another try that means risking Nomandla's life. She will continue with her revenge. There is no guarantee she won't do it even now because she is angry that she lost me. I am just scared right now. I know this is a bad decision I took for my daughter but it's a good one for me. These papers are the symbol of my happiness. I will be happy at last. Never stay in a marriage for children. Children will understand when they are older. Yes they will hurt now but when they get older and wiser they will understand the power of love and happiness they will be proud of you and the decisions you made . Never live for anyone. Live for you and do you. Go where you will find happiness and I chose that with Nomandla.

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 14

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

I am a divorced man. I am done with this marriage. I finally stood up to me and for myself. It's time I live a life I choose for myself. I know

my family will contest this. They will never win. I am surprised why mom hasn't called. It's been 10 minutes Ellen Left maybe she hasn't called her. When Ellen walked out. I took my whisky I started drinking. I am sitting in the living room. I am not sitting on the couch. I am sitting on the coffee table looking down with a glass of whisky in my hand. I took a very difficult decision. I hope I won't regret it later. I want to be happy. I don't want to feel guilty every time I visit my son. My son needs his father. I have to be there for him. I want him to know I am his father. My daughter knows me. I want my son to know me too. I want him to connect with me. I want to have a relationship with him, a father and son relationship. I never thought I'd have a son. Now that I do, now that God blessed me with one, I have to show God the appreciation by loving my son. It won't be easy I am nervous but with Nomandla by my side I will conquer anything. I cannot wait to make her my wife.

Me:

My phone rang. I looked at it , it's my lawyer

Me: Hey

Him: Is it done?

Me: Yes it is :(

Him: Keep them safe. I will drive there tomorrow

Me: Okay, let me take them to the safe

Him: Alright

I hung up. I stood up. I took the papers. I walked upstairs texting Tom

" It's done, I divorced Ellen "

I got to my room. I threw my phone on my bed. I opened the safe. I put the papers. My phone rang, I quickly locked then went to my phone

Me: Tom

Tom: How did you do it?

Me: I will tell you everything later another call is coming in :)

Tom: Alright man

Nomandla is calling . I answered

Me: Baby? :)

Nomandla: We are leaving

Me: where are you?

Her: About to pass the supermarket

Me: Come in guys :D

Nomandla: Are you for real right now?

Me: Okay baby you guys travel well :)

Her: Take care

Me: Always, I am alone but I will tell you how it went with Ellen and don't worry. She is not here :)

Nomandla: Okay bye

She hung up. Maybe inviting her here for now is wrong. I might see Rebecca or my mom knocking at the door in the middle of the night . She will get tired of this drama. I will surprise her with this divorce news. I just have to ask Tom to keep it to herself.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

I know the decision I made was the right one. I always listen to my mom's advice. When she said we had to leave I said no because I was feeling sorry for Lithakazi. I am done feeling sorry for someone who doesn't care about herself. I talked to her. When she came back I asked if she didn't put herself in another situation she promised no one is gonna come

here to beat her, few hours later Nomandla shows up at our door furious. I am done with my cousin. I told her if she was lying I'd leave and I did just that. I hope for once she will point fingers at herself and not blame me or hate me for leaving. She needs to pull herself together before its too late.

Anyway we just passed the supermarket. I am in the front seat with Helen. Nomandla is at the back. I am glad I finally made things right with her. I really hate what Lithakazi did. She had no right to snoop into my phone. I should've been suspicious when she showed so much interest in my varsity friend. My cousin is a conniving little devil.

Helen: What did he say?

She was asking Nomandla , she just spoke to her boyfriend.

Nomandla: He wanted us to go in. I said no :(



Helen: With Ellen there? is he crazy? :(

Nomandla: That's what I was asking him but he said she is gone he will explain everything later :(

Helen: I wonder.....

I looked at Nomandla through the rear-view mirror. She is silently crying looking outside the window

Me:

Nomandla: I am just wondering if I will ever stop worrying about Ellen. I am wondering if she will be gone for good when they separate, if it ever happens :( :(

Why is Nomandla still in this? I see she is hurting. In varsity she was always happy. If you'd tell me the things I know now about her back then, I was gonna say you are lying, you crazy. She had such a perfect life. It was like she had no problems. I doubt this man will

leave his wife for her. She must just focus on her baby. They all say I will leave her for you, it never happens. Nomandla is smart, she has a bright future. She can have anyone she wants. There is a rich guy who is our class mate. That guy wanted her so bad. He has a car. He is everything, every girl's dream boyfriend. He was so disappointed when he found out she was pregnant. I wonder what he would say if he'd find out everything about her. I am just wondering. It's none of my business though.

Helen: We will deal with her together. It's time she knows her and I were never friends. I tolerated her because she is married to my husband's best friend :(

Nomandla: I hope her mother stays in jail for life. That woman might come for my baby again :(

Me: What do you mean again ?

Nomandla: The woman who hired people to

rape your cousin kidnapped my little boy :(

Me: Wow she must be a dangerous woman

Helen: Money make things happen. She doesn't get her hands dirty :)

Me: It looks like money didn't work this time :)

Nomandla: Lithakazi is not my favourite person but what she did to her was evil. No one deserves it. She smells urine like she washes her body with it! :(

Me: I thought she'd change after this but no, she doesn't want to stop :'(

Nomandla: We used to be best friends. Matric results changed everything between us :(

Helen looked at Nomandla through the view mirror

Helen: Jealousy? :)

Nomandla: Yes then she started dating taxi drivers wearing make up and lipstick. She'd go

around telling people that I am poor, she is better than me which surprised me because our parents both worked at the local school. We all struggled, the difference between us was that I had no taxi driver giving me money :D

Helen: Maybe she needs professional help

Me: The hospital manager offered her that she refused :'(

Helen: Maybe you should try again before she losses herself :)

Nomandla: I think she already have. Ryan is feared in that village where did she gut to go and blackmail him? :(

Me: I just need a few days away from her. I will go visit her about this matter

Helen: Help your cousin girl

Me: I will and thank you, you don't have to take me to the rank. I can walk there thank you :)

Nomandla: I will see you in February :)

Me: Okay girl :)

I walked out with my bag. They drove to Mthatha. I looked at Taxi rank

Me: I didn't think I would be going home before Christmas :'(

I went to the taxi. Maybe going home is the good idea

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I know what I saw On my way to Coffee bay I saw Helen's Car. It was coming from where Nomandla used to live with her mother, I know that because I went there when she ran away, her mother didn't know where she went or she didn't want to tell me. So all along, a woman I

called a friend for years has been stabbing me in the back. I am going to deal with her. I will go confront her in Mthatha. My heart is torn apart. My marriage is over. Ryan don't want me anymore and that hurts really deep. What am I gonna say to my daughter. I am so emotional right now. My husband loves that girl. I saw by how angry and desperate he wanted me to sign. He has been waiting for me to fail or to make mistake.

I took out my phone. I called Vicki. I just hope she doesn't know what I did.

Vicki: Ellen?

Me: Hello mother :'(

She exhaled

Vicki: They released you?

Ellen: Yes and Ryan Divorced me. He forced me to sign the divorce papers

Vicki: What? What divorce papers?

Me: He served me with papers. I signed them because he threatened me!

Vicki: I know what you did Ellen and I am sick when I think of it but Ryan can't do what he did! But he doesn't know it

Me: What do you mean? :(

Vicki: There is a right way to do it goodbye Ellen!

Me: Wai.....

She hung up on me

Me: Right way to do it? :(

Anyway I arrived at Ocean view . I found my sister waiting for me at parking lot. I went out of my car. I ran to her crying. She hugged me tight. I let it all out

Me: He threatened me that's why I signed the divorce papers

Once I said that Rebecca broke the hug

Rebecca: He divorced you?

Me: Yes! He said if I don't sign the people of that village will come and attack me because they know what mother did!. I had to sign believe me, I didn't want to

Rebecca: Relax! :D

Me: Relax? I just lost my husband! Don't tell me to relax, I don't know maybe he got a permission from his family? He needs approval from his family and mine right?

Rebecca: The only time Ryan will get rid of you is when you divorce him or Vicki decides you guys get divorced :)

Me: How do you know this?

Rebecca: People who don't know is you and Ryan. Everyone else know if he divorced you like you say maybe he got the permission from his



mother or his papers don't mean anything :)

I looked away

Me: Vicki was shocked by this. She didn't know.  
I just called her :) :'(

Rebecca: You know what that means right? :)

Me: It means I am not divorced! That son of a bitch will get a surprise of his life when I walk in there with so much confidence tomorrow :D :'(

Rebecca: Yes but you need to lay low. If the community is Angry who knows what they can do? They might hurt you :(

Me: You are right, I am just glad I am still married :) :'(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Wow I can't explain how I am feeling right now. I didn't think my first time seeing Nomandla was gonna be a disaster for me. I thought I would be on top of the world walking on top of her saying whatever I want to say. I thought I was gonna make her hate herself. I thought It would be the end of her promising career but did that happen? No! Everything happened so fast, everything was like a dream. One second I was sleeping the next I jumped up and there was my nightmare furious at the door. Again, just like what Londeka did, she attacked me when I was least expecting it. She attacked me when I wasn't ready because if I was..... I was gonna beat the hell out of her in front of that white man. They took the money I had so many plans lined up for it. I am so furious right now. I am sad. I feel bad that I am left alone here. I promised my cousin that I would stop what I am doing. When I came back she said if people come running to beat me again she will leave.

The same day she said that it happened. I didn't only lost money. I lost my family. I know she will tell her mother When she gets home. Even if she doesn't tell her she will know because she left me the same day her mother left . Auntie will know I put myself in a mess once again.

Me: Oh shit!!!!

I ran to the pots. Something is burning. My cousin is gone now. I won't eat decent meals anymore. She was cooking for me while I was sleeping. Now I have to do everything myself and to be honest I don't know nothing. I can't cook at all. And these macaroni and Spaghetti are gonna cook themselves. I don't know how to cook them. I don't know why I decided to ruin all this for myself

Me:

But everything that happened today. There is something good that will come out of it. I knew

Nosukile would come back for a funeral. When I learned that the funeral will be Wednesday. I had to sneak out of my house and go put my mother's poison in their JOJO tank. They are going to die all of them I don't care! I hope my stupid cousin don't drink anything they offer her. I love her she is my sister. She is my family. I can't kill her. No, I can't be responsible for her death.

Anyway I went to the window. I looked at Nomandla's home. The car is gone so they are gone. I saw Nosukile with a bucket in her head  
Me: No! No! No! Bitch the tank is full with water what the hell were you doing at the river? :(

I closed the curtains so fast. I went down and leaned on the wall under the window

Me: Why all my plans fail!!! Why!!? :(

I heard a knock at the door. I wiped my tears. I stood up. I went to the door. I opened

Me:

" Masib'ulele ku Yesu ngokuba wasifela" that was Nowaitile pushing me out of the way coming in uninvited followed by a bunch of other women, Thobeka and Fefekazi singing a church song.

Me: What the fuc..... :( :(

While I was surprised by that another woman started praying

Woman: Father we thank You for saving your daughter . Thank You for rescuing her from those Evil men!! :(

Women: Hallelujah!

Oh my god. Another woman came to me she put her hand below my belly Button and started praying. Whoever started praying I would turn and look at them. When another one start praying I would do the same thing. Anyway she

started brushing my private part. Not really on it but just below my belly button.

Her: Ey esosibeleko mzali wethu ( hey her womb father God)

Fefekazi: Heal it father God

Thobeka: Not Forgetting her bladder! Heavenly father !

Me: Oh My God

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 15

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Lithakazi was shocked to see these women. They didn't give her time to explain herself. One thing that shocked her the most was learning that they know every detail about her incident. She looked really mad the women were praying. Fefekazi was just standing there folding her arms on her chest. Judging by the smile on her first she was enjoying all this. Lithakazi snapped back from the shock. She looked around. She grabbed the woman's hand that was on her private part. The woman opened her eyes

Woman:

Lithakazi: Get your filthy hands off my vagina!

The woman closed her eyes again and started praying all over again

Woman: God she is possessed! The devil speaks through her!

Lithakazi: That's it!

She pushed the woman's hand away from her . She ran to the drawer. she took out a knife

Lithakazi: Women leave my house now!!  
:'(

Nowaitile: Bafazi! Did she just call us that? :D

Lithakazi: Out!!!!!! :'(

Women: Yoh! Yoh!

They all ran out. She closed the door then sat



down on the floor and cried

Lithakazi:

.

Nowaitile Is angry walking home. At her  
doorstep She bumps into her son Xilongo

Nowaitile: Where are you going Xilongo? :(

Xilongo: I am going to Qaqambile's house to  
slaughter a cow :)

Nowaitile: I thought they were doing it  
tomorrow morning? :(

Xilongo: we slaughter 10 sheep tomorrow

Her: oh :(

Xilongo: Why are you angry mom what  
happened ?

Her: Nozazi's daughter happened! :(

Xilongo: What did she say?

Nowaitile: I went to her house with my friends after we heard that she is the girl who was raped. You remember telling me about the story? :(

Xilongo: Yes it was her?

Nowaitile: We went there to pray for her. She chased us away with a knife! :(

Xilongo: So mom are you saying she was raped by 11 men?

Nowaitile: Did you not listen to what I said? :(

Xilongo looked away

Xilongo: That white woman!

Nowaitile: What did you say?

Xilongo looked at his mom

Him: Nothing mom :)

Nowaitile: Let me go to bed and pray for that girl! :(

She disappeared in her room. Xilongo looked at the door

Xilongo: I have to help her find those bastards!  
:(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It's Wednesday. The day of the funeral. I wish I could be there for my friend. They buried her father in law, I couldn't go, now it's her mother in law and still I am not going. I just sent her a message. I hope everything goes well. I need to call my mother and ask how she's doing this morning. I hope Lithakazi didn't go there and mess with my mother because I will go there and do more than what I did yesterday. Anyway I called mom

Mom: Morning mandla

Me: Hi mom did you sleep well? :)

Mom: Yes. I just came back from Xaba's house.....

Me: So early?

Her: We have to cook baby. I left other ladies. I came home to get ready for the funeral

Me: How is the mood? Did they talk about me?

Mom: No but I can see the look they are giving me.

Me: Don't mind them and do not eat there! :(

Mom: I am very careful. i am just doing my duties as a woman of this village. I don't eat

Me: Good :)

Her: We will talk later

Me: You coming back today right?

Mom: baby I need to clean my house tomorrow.  
Do you mind if I come back tomorrow after  
cleaning ?

Me: Okay mom

Mom: Okay bye

Me: By.....

She hung up .

Me: Heee this woman! I called her now she  
hangs up on me? :D

I put my phone down It rang

Me: Who is that now

I picked it up. It's my baby. I miss him hey. He is  
all I am thinking about now that Ellen is out of  
jail. I don't know what is happening out there. I  
am dying to know where she went yesterday.  
Ryan said she wasn't there. Maybe this phone  
call will put me in light

Me: Baby :)

Ryan: How are you doing honey?

Me: Great :)

Him: I am going to sleep there tonight. I will see you and my boy later

Me: Oh great! Mom isn't coming back today it will be just the three of us :D

Him: I like that

Me: I will make sure Odwa sleeps at Helen's house :)

Him: That's great baby. We need to talk I am glad it will be the two of us

Me: Sounds serious? :(

Him: It's something good don't worry

Me: That's a relief :)

Him: We will talk later!

Me: Take care :D

Him: Okay I love you

Me: I love you :)

I hung up.

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

My mother thinks I am that little boy she was controlling years ago. She thinks I am that stupid boy who agreed to an arranged marriage. I am old now. I am building an empire for my family. I achieved things my father and her couldn't achieve. They should be proud of me. They should respect me and my decisions. This business is doing so well not only for me but for the entire Lawson family. I wanted to take this business to the country side. They thought I was crazy look now? Everything is doing so

great. My supermarket is big. You can find everything people find in a Boxer or Shoprite franchise. I am running a successful business by myself I have never heard a thank you from my mother. I have never heard her say she is proud of me. Whatever thing I achieve she says I had to achieve it, I was given this opportunity to do these things. I am tired of that. I want to be appreciated. I want to see the look on her face when she hears that I betrayed her and her precious daughter in law.

Anyway I am in my office. My lawyer is here already to pick up the papers.

Lawyer: How did you pull this off ? :D

Me: What matters is that it's written in black and white! I am a divorced man :D

Him: Wow, did you take the copies? :)

Me: Yes I have the copies. I want you to leave with the original papers :)



Him: Let me not waste anymore time. I have to be in East London by 12pm. I have a meeting at 13:30

Me: Drive safe man :)

We shook hands. We walked to the door. He walked out. I closed the door I went to my desk smiling. I sat on the edge of my desk

Me: :)

I heard a loud knock at the door

Me:

I turned around. I went to the door. Before I got to the door. The door opened. My mother and my sister walked in

Me:

Mom: Where is your wife? :(

Lisa:

I smiled

Me: You mean the old woman who used to be my wife? :D

Mom: That old woman is still your wife! Let me read the contract for you my son! :)

She said with a smirk on her face. She took out the contract from her handbag

Mom: This marriage can only end if my wife..... :)

She looked at me

Mom: That is me! :(

Me: :)

Mom: If my wife decides that you shouldn't be together anymore!!!

She said giving me death stare. I just kept my smile on

Me: :)

Mom: Orrrrrrr.....

She dragged her " OR" dramatically. This

woman is in for a surprise

Me: :)

Mom: My daughter in law decides to leave my son! :)

She looked at me

Mom: That's your father's words!! So son! You have no right to divorce Ellen !! :)

Me: Who said I divorced Ellen? :)

Lisa:

Mom: That's what she said when she called me!?  
:(

I looked at my mom. I shook my head. I went to my desk. I took the copy of divorce papers. I turned around. I went to mom

Me: Since you are so good at reading mother, why don't you read that for my sister and I :)

I said putting my hands in my pockets

Mom: I, Ellen Nel Lawson divorce Ryan Law.....

:'(

Mom looked at me

Mom: You son of a..... :'(

Me: :)

Lisa took the papers, she read

Lisa: So Ellen divorced you brother? :D

Mom: He tricked her!!!

Me: You are looking at a single man :)

Mom: :'(

Me: :D

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 16

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

It's good to be home. There is less drama in my house. Everyone is positive in my neighbourhood. I thought spending the festive season at my auntie's house was gonna be great. I didn't know things would be the way they were. I had to leave. I hope she will forgive me. Mother asked me why I came back. I couldn't lie. I told her the whole story. She is not even surprised about all this. Mom washed her

hands on Lithakazi when we got locked by Londeka in that room. Anything Lithakazi do don't surprise mom at all.

Mom: I am glad you are home. I was worried about you :)

Me: Yeah. It was good to wake up in my own bed :)

Mom: Let me go to work. I will see you later :)

Me: Okay Mom :)

She walked out. I heard my phone ringing from my room. I ran to my bedroom. I took it

Me: It's you :(

I answered

Me: Hi

Lithakazi: Hey cuz, I miss you

I exhaled

Her: I am sorry for not listening to you cuz. I

learnt my lesson. Everyone knows about me and I am okay with that. Please come back

Me: I don't know Litha :(

Her: You know I have no one here. I am lonely. I miss my cousin

Me: I will think about it :(

Her: Thank you

Me: bye :(

I hung up on her. Lithakazi is really a pain in the ass. Since I got here. I have been thinking about Sabata. The guy who wanted to date Nomandla. I miss him. I am so tempted to give him a call. I don't know why I can't stop thinking about him. I dialled his number. I put my phone next to my ear. I dropped it

Me: What are you doing Mbini!

It almost rang . I was pacing up and down. My phone started ringing. I looked at it

Me: Dammit! It rang

I answered

Me: Hi :D

Sabata: I got your missed call

Me: I am sorry it was a mistake :)

him: How are you?

Me: I am great, how are you? :D

Him: I am good, I missed you guys

Me: I miss you! :D

Him: I am sure Nomandla has a child now. We should meet sometime

Me: How about tomorrow? :D

Him: Sure give me a call

Me: I will :D

Him: See you then

Me: See you :D



He hung up

Me: Yes! :D

I hugged my phone . I am going on a date with that hot guy. Oh god I am so excited!!!

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nosukile ~

I have decided to stay here for another day. I need to spring clean my house. You can tell no one is staying here. It's dusty and all that. After today I will be tired I won't be able to clean. I have decided to leave tomorrow after cleaning. I am glad I faced these women. They haven't said anything to me. I don't know if they are scared or what because I know when I wasn't here yesterday they were talking about my daughter.

Fefekazi told me everything. I am just waiting for one of them to try me. No one is a saint in this village. They also have skeletons in their closet but no one is talking about them. They have no right to talk about my daughter. I am at my house with Fefekazi. We are going to the funeral it's gonna start now

Fefekazi: There is nothing missing right?

Me: No! Thank you so much. My chickens and pigs are good thanks for looking after them :)

Fefekazi: Pleasure. I followed you here because I want to speak to you about something :)

I sat down

Me: Okay? What is it? :)

Fefekazi: it's about my two youngest kids

Me: What about them? :)

Fefekazi: I had an affair with Sanuse

Me: Nomboniso told me that when she came to

shout at me. It was last year December rig.....?  
:)

Fefekazi: You not listening to me! We have two children together :)

Me: What? Wait....? With Sanuse?

Her: Yes

Me: But you struggled on your own. He didn't know you two had kids?

Fefekazi: He knew but who would've come out about it when he had a wife like that :D

Me: That is true Nomboniso was a living devil :(

Fefekazi: He started supporting my kids when I lost my job

Me: Behind his wife's back I am sure?

Her: Yes. When he died, he left my children with money and one of his quantumms :)

Me: What? I have been away for a long time!

Fefekazi: Everyone found out about everything at will reading. I was surprised when I got the call from the Lawyer :)

Me: I am sure Nomboniso wanted to die! :D

Fefekazi: A lot was revealed there. Qaqambile wasn't his son. For that he left her nothing

Me: Wait, Sanuse isn't Qaqambile's biological father?

her: Yep

Me: Oh My God! That woman acted like she was a saint!

Fefekazi: He left everything to me, Qaqambile and his sister. He didn't leave her nothing, maybe that's why this tumour took her early .

Me: Shame poor woman. God was punishing her for everything she's done to people :(

Fefekazi: I felt bad but I was never gonna give

her what was left for me :(

Me: I am so happy for you Fefe :D

Her: Thank you :)

Me: Let's go back :)

We walked out. I locked. We headed to the Xaba house. We found the ladies talking. They were talking about my daughter. I stopped and listened to these women talking about my daughter like she was some criminal who committed a crime. One woman looked at us.

Woman: Nozimanga! Nowaitile! :(

They looked at her then at me. They looked embarrassed. They don't know me.

Nowaitile: You are back! :D

Me: :(

Nozimanga: :D

Me: You talk about my daughter as if you have

never done anything bad in your lives, what about you Nowaitile? What about the baby you aborted because it wasn't your husband's child? :(

Women: Yoh

Nowaitile: :(

Me: Yes! I know you slept with that man who came with a construction company! You have always slept with constructors did we judge you? And you Nozimanga?

Nozimanga: I didn't say anything

Me: Why not? Because you have Illegitimate children? :(

Nozimanga:

Me: I know only your first born is your husband's child! Your husband is working for you in Gauteng, here you are sleeping with every drunk man at that Tarven! :(

Women: Yoh yoh!

Nozimanga: You don't know what you talking about! :( :'(

Me: all of you have a lot of dirt in your closets! If I hear anything about my daughter! I am going to deal with you one by one!

Them:

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I cannot believe my son outsmart me like this. You people don't know what this means! This means Ryan has to keep the business. In that contract. My husband said if he leaves this marriage, we take everything from him. We have no right to do that when Ellen divorced him. We have no power at all. He is free and I am so

angry right now. I want to kill him. I want to put my hands on this boy! The smirk on his face make me angry. I want to die at this moment. I hate when someone do this to me. I lost the power I had on my son. He is free to do what he wants now.

Me: What did you do Ryan! :(

Ryan: I didn't do anything, Ellen Divorced me, I was like with pleasure. I mean she is preg..... :D

Me: I am not playing with you boy! What did you do! :( :(

Ryan: Lisa what is that paper saying? :)

Me: I know what is in there! It says Ellen Divorced you! :(

Him: And you are angry because you want me to marry someone you love! This is my life mother! I am allowed to marry whoever I love!



Find yourself a man mom! Or you want me to find you one since you pick women for m...

Lisa: Ryan!!! :(

I attempted to slap him he grabbed my arm

Ryan: It's over mother! Leave my house!

I yanked my arm away from him

Me: That poor girl don't know what she signed for does she? :(

Ryan: Why don't you walk out of my office and call her mother ? :(

Me: That black girl gave you something! You are not my son! I knew she was gonna change you! :(

Ryan: That black Girl can send you to jail just like that! :(

Me: :(

Ryan: You think we can't lay charges and tell

constable that you were in this with Marlene?  
You think we can't do that? :(

Lisa: Come on guys! Stop fighting! The Nel family used us! We are done with them now. Why don't we celebrate? :)

Ryan was still looking at me

Ryan: If You ever interfere in my relationship with my girlfriend, I am going to the police and tell them the truth! I am sure Marlene would be so happy to help me nail you Vicki

Lisa: :(

Me: You never called me by my name before :(

Me: Maybe I am too tired of you controlling my life!

I looked at Lisa

Me: Let's go home Baby :( :(

I opened the door.

Ryan: Mother!

I looked at him

Me: What? :(

Ryan: I hope when you get home you start working on getting rid of the Nel family from our businesses :( .

I walked out. He is making me so mad right now. I hate what is happening.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I wanted to go to Nomboniso's funeral and see her send off. I wanted to see her go straight to hell where she belongs. It didn't take her a long time to join my mother, in the grave but their

souls are not going to the same places. My mother went to heaven. That bitch is burning straight in hell! Nomboniso was evil! She would do anything to get whatever she wanted even if it meant killing somebody. As much as I hate to say this, I feel like we had the same passion. We go for what we want. We don't let anything or anyone to stop us. We do not give up at all.

Anyway I am having a boring day. I miss my cousin. I want to give her a day or two then call her. I really need her in the house. I miss being spoiled. I can't cook anything. I just go buy something at Calvin shop and I hate going there because I still love him and I regret rejecting his love and seeing his girlfriend selling there makes me mad. I lost the R20 000 rands I thought I was gonna fix and add to that R25 000 in my saving account. Now I have to make another plan to make money. I don't want to touch that money in my bank account. I still

have some money that will last me months but at the same time. I need money. I don't have the power or energy to work. I don't think I am ready to face the world. The reason I am in this house, tossing in this bed is because of that. I should be at the funeral like everyone who has nothing to do with their lives but no. I am here because I am scared of being judged

Me: As if I did this to myself :'(

I said that standing up folding my arms. I am scared of being laughed at. The women who were hear yesterday are good at making fun of people. The stunt they pulled yesterday was not because they felt sorry for me. They wanted to come and see for themselves so that they can go around spread lies about me.

Me: Oh God I am the laugh of this village

I heard the knock at the door. I walked out of

my room. I went to open the door.

Me: Xilongo? What are you doing here? :(

Him: It's important, can I come in?

I moved aside from the door

Me: Sure come in :(

He walked in

Him: I am not sure if this is going to help or not but I think I know who did this to you?

I looked at him. Why in the world would this drug addict know who did this to me?

Me: What are you talking about Xilongo? :(

Him: The person who sent people to rape you

Me: :(

Xilongo: A month ago if I am not mistaken. A white woman showed me a picture of you. She asked where you lived. I showed her. The same day you took a taxi. She followed you

Me: Is that woman Ryan's wife? :(

Him: No, she was older

Me: Her mother? She is the one who did this?  
:(

Him: I am sorry, I didn't know what she wanted to do to you

Me: Do you know I can get you arrested right now?

Xilongo: I am so sorry Litha. You know I am a good person that's why I came here! I came to help you fi.....

I kissed him, he was shocked. He broke the kiss

Me: There is only one thing you can do for me to pay for what you did :)

Xilongo: Anything! :D

Me: Sleep with me

Xilongo: huh?

Me: Sleep with me whenever I want Or you go to jail!

Xilongo: I always wanted you! I will be your boyfriend :D

Me: You not listening to me!

Him:

Me: We just fuck no strings attached

Xilongo: No problem I don't mind :)

I looked at him giving him straight face. He must see I am serious. I will not stay without getting some sex my whole life. This stupid man in front of me is my dildo

Me:

I looked away

Me: :)

.



To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 17

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am angry at Xilongo for putting me in this situation. This boy is the reason I got kidnapped, raped and beaten by those man but I am not going to get him arrested , do you know why? Because I am like this, and there is no man in

their right mind would date a woman like me. Only this stupid boy can help my sexual needs. I had to make this decision. He is going to help me whenever I need his services. For once I feel good that I don't hurt a person because they hurt me. Maybe I am changing to be a better person who knows? I mean sleeping with me is not a punishment. You can't say having sex is a punishment because it's fun. He always wanted me but I always let him down. He wasn't my type. He is not my type now but I am desperate. I need a man in my life. A man who loved me so much found a lover because I couldn't love him. If I would go back to him while I smell like this, it would be a problem I would be making a fool of myself. I still respect myself even though I am like this.

Anyway after the talk we had, we got into it. We had sex. I must say he surprised me. This stupid boy made love to me. He reminded me of

Qaqambile and how he used to touch me and make love to me. I will never give up on Qaqambile. I am going to win him one way or another.

Me: :'(

I stood up, I left him laying on my bed naked . I looked at the window. I saw Xaba's house. If Qaqambile loved me none of this would've happened. Maybe he can love me again. He just needs Londeka out of the picture. I know he has a good heart. If I would get a chance to pour my heart out about what happened to me, and cry. He would make love to me but I cannot do that with that East London girl all over him

Me: :) :'(

I felt hands touching my waist. I turned around.

Xilongo: why are you smiling alone? :)

Me: What just happened make me smile

Xilongo: You are good :p

I looked at him

Me: :)

I looked out of the window

Me: :(

Him: Maybe we can do it again? :p

I looked at him

Me: There's still meat at Nomboniso's house right? :)

Him: Yes :)

I went to the wardrobe. I touched the wardrobe door. I moved my hand away

Me: What do you think about Qaqambile's wife? :)

Him: She is beautiful

Me: I am not talking about that! :(

Xilongo: As a person?

Me: Yes :(

Xilongo: That woman don't speak to anyone. She only speaks to her husband and she doesn't even help women cook there

That's what I want to hear. I am glad he doesn't like her. He sees how she is

Me: She is just like her mother in law! We don't need another Nomboniso in this village! :(

Xilongo: Nomboniso was nice to me she used to ask me to do things for he.....

Me: You mean coming here and taking my phone ? :(

Xilongo: I am sorry. I needed money

Me: You need to show me how sorry you are! :(

Him: I can do anything to show you :)

Me: Anything? :(

Him: Anything!

I went to my wardrobe. I took the powder. I turned around

Me: There is no going back?

Xilongo: No going back :)

Me: Go back there, put this in a meat then take it to Londeka

Xilongo: What is this?

Me: No questions please :(

Him: What will I say to her?

Me: That you brought her meat. She has been busy whatever! Make something up! :(

He took it.

Him: I will do it. Let me dress up

Me: :)

That bitch is going to pay for fighting battles

that were not hers! She is not Nomandla. I don't understand why she came to my house and beat me that day. She will regret the day she set her foot in my house and this stupid boy is going to help me get her.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

Me: :)

" Why are you smiling alone? " I wasn't expecting anyone. Who is that? I turned around fast

Me: Mom! You scared me! :(

My mom disturbed me day dreaming about my date tomorrow. It's like I am dreaming. I haven't stopped thinking about Sabata ever since he called. I am so happy right now. I hope if we do

date Nomandla won't have a problem with it. I don't think she would though, I mean she has her married man. I am sure he won't mind me dating Sabata. I was chatting with Nomandla on WhatsApp. I wanted to tell her but I stopped myself. I want to tell her when I am sure we are officially dating

Mom: I am sorry I scared you. What were you thinking about? :)

Me: Why are you back early?

Mom: I had to go to the clinic. I am not feeling well . I have a headache :)

My mom works at Home affairs.

Me: Okay :)

Her: Do you have a boyfriend?

Me: Me? No! I just got a call from a friend. She wants us to go to Mthatha and celebrate. She also passed :D



Mom: Oh okay

Me: You don't mind me going right? :)

Mom: You work very hard. It's festive season.  
You can go have fun but be careful baby

Me: I will, thank you mom :D

Her: let me go lay down :)

She walked away

Me: Yes! :D

I looked at Sabata's picture

Me: :p

I am so happy right now. Finally I get his attention. I am lying to mom. I don't want her to worry when I don't go home. Who knows maybe Sabata will want me to sleep over at his home.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Helen is here. I am so glad she is here. Ryan is visiting me tonight. I want to tell her about Odwa sleeping at her house. I am so nervous. I don't know what to expect. I am so curious . I don't know what these good news are about . I hate waiting. I am a very impatient woman. I can't wait for him to come here already.

Helen: So the girl didn't go and cause a scene at your house? :D

Me: Mother says she didn't go and that is a relief. Lithakazi doesnt know when to stop, Anything to drink? :)

Helen: What do you have? Let me get it myself :)

Me: There is a two litre of tropika in the fridge :)

Her: My favourite :)

She opened the fridge. She took it and pour herself

Helen: Do you want some? :)

Me: No thank you :)

Helen: So did you ask Ryan why Ellen left? :)

Me: Not really. He said he is going to sleep here tonight. He is going to tell me everything and he says he has good news for me :)

Helen smiled, she came to me. I am sitting on the couch. She sat down next to me.

Helen: Any idea what that is? :)

Me: I don't know :)

Helen: Do you think he is going to propose? :)

I stood up

Me: What? :(

She stood up.

Helen: Ryan loves you dear. He will do anything to be with you and he can use this drama that is

happening with the Nel family. You guys stand a chance :D

Me: No! I know Ryan loves me but I don't think he believes in polygamy and I am not sure I want to be anyone's second wife! :(

I folded my arms. I will not be anyone's second wife. I refuse.

Helen: If he divorces her ? :)

Me: You said it yourself Helen! It's impossible! He can't marry anyone else! And he can't divorce her

This breaks my heart because deep down I am ready to be his wife but chances of getting that are very slim or there ain't any at all

Helen: I am sorry girl :'(

she hugged me

Me: I didn't think it was gonna be this hard

Her phone rang. She broke the hug. She looked at her phone.

Helen: :(

Me: Who is it ? :(

Helen: It's Ellen Nel :(

Me: :(

She answered and put it on speaker

Helen: Hey Ellen :D

Ellen: I will be at your house in 2 hours! We need to talk!

Me:

Helen: Okay I w.....

Ellen: ... .... ( tu tu tu )

Helen: Did she just hung up on me?

Me: She sounds angry, do you think she knows about our friendship? :(

Helen: That's impossibl.....

Me: What is it ?

Helen: I forgot her mother was arrested in front of me :(

Me: You think you can face her alone? :(

Helen: I don't know what she is coming with, she is angry. I have to call my husband. He has to be home when that woman arrives

Me: I am so sorry. This is my fau....

Helen: None of this is your fault. We always had each other's backs! I don't regret doing what I did for you and Ryan

Me: Thank You :'(

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

We just got to the supermarket. My sister is wearing shades. She doesn't want people to see her and I understand. I am glad people don't know I am Marlene's daughter because if they did, I don't think I would be safe here.

Ellen: We are here. I wish I could go in and talk to him myself :)

Me: Sis, you know that is risky. I don't think you going in there is safe. This is not a balaclava. It's shades you wearing :)

Her: I know. Tell him I miss him and I will send his love to our daughter :'( :)

I brushed her back

Me: It's gonna be okay sis trust me, at least you not divorced :D

Her: Yes :D :'(

Me: Let me go in :)

Her: Okay :)

I walked out of the car. I locked then walked in. I headed to the office. I knocked once then went in

Me: Brother in law :)

Ryan looked up. He stood up

Him: Not anymore :)

Me: You are so stupid for a business man :D

Him: Excuse me? :(

Me: I thought you were smart. If you can force Ellen to sign your divorce papers. Why didn't you do it years ago? :D

Ryan: I was waiting for the right time and yesterday it was :)

There is this silly smile on his face that is bothering me so much. What does this man know that I don't? Why didn't he do this years ago if he thought he had a right to divorce my sister? This is a puzzle I can't put together, I



guess I will walk out of here in light. I thought they fall in love. What changed? I understand there is another woman but there are so many questions that I can't answer. I don't know why he divorced her. And why his family hasn't told him that the divorce isn't real because Ellen Called Vicki yesterday I really don't know why Vicki didn't tell his son.

Me: Ryan you guys were so good when you were happy and not fighting w.... :)

Ryan: Which was never!

Me: What do you mean? :(

Him: Your sister makes me sick. She always have!!! And she knows it! :(

Me: You really love this black girl? :(

Him: And it's the best feeling ever! Finally I am with someone I love! :(

Me: :(

Ryan: I am sure you wouldn't be happy to if you were to marry an old man you don't love? :(

Me: You will never divorce my sister! I am so glad your dad was so smart! :( :'(

Ryan: Me too :)

Me: What's with that smile Ryan? :(

Ryan: Get out of my office Rebecca Nel :(

My phone rang. Why is Ryan so happy. He should be mad or maybe he doesn't know what is in that contract?

Me: Excuse me :(

Ryan: Answer it :)

I answered

Me: Ellen? :(

Ellen: Get out if there sis! It's over

Me: What do you mean? Why are you crying?  
:(

Ryan: :)

Ellen: The papers I signed were my divorce papers! It looks like I divorced him!

Me: You divorced him? Sis you didn't read the documents? :(

Ryan: :D

Ellen: I had no time! I didn't check that I was divorcing him!

I hung up

Me: How can you trap my sister like that? :(

Ryan: My dad was a smart man. Let's say that together :)

Me: You are a heartless man! I thought you were better than the rest! I..... :(

Ryan: And I thought the same about your family then your mother decided to prove me wrong . You are a bunch of criminals and opportunists!

Me:

I ran to the door. I walked out and slammed the door hard breathing heavily

Rebecca: :'(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 18

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

Once again. I came to my sister's husband, I mean ex husband and made a fool of myself. I didn't see this coming. How can my sister be so stupid? She is too educated to just sign a document without reading. Ryan is really desperate to get rid of my sister. This shows that. No one saw this coming. He didn't only betray my sister. He betrayed his family too bad that goes to show how sick and tired this man is of this marriage. My sister is successful. She was lucky to get out of jail without a criminal record. She must be grateful for that. She is a lucky woman. She deserves to be with a man who loves her. She can't stay here and get hurt by that man. Ryan is in love with someone else and he is breaking every rule in the book to be with her. Who were we fooling? We thought this

was gonna work after the pain we caused Ryan when he had to break up with his girlfriend and be with my sister? My sister is even older than him. It was not fair but I was not gonna say that to my father. He was a very strict man. His word was final. He didn't take advice or orders from anyone. My father was the last one to die. Mr Lawson died 5 years ago. My father died 2 years ago. It looks like Ryan was waiting for them to die so he could strike and I must say it was a master plan.

Anyway I did the walk of Shame walking to the car. My sister was looking down. I am sure she is crying no one thought this was gonna happen. I feel sorry for her. But this silly marriage or union whatever it is must come to an end. If she can sleep with another man and get pregnant, leaving Ryan won't be that hard. She must work on this obsession she has with that man. I opened the driver's door. I walked in, I locked

then started the engine.

Me: What is happening Ellen? :(

She was crying silently

Ellen: It's over! He used me! His mother just called and told me that! She didn't know too

Me: I am so sorry sis. You don't have anything to use against him now! It's over. You need to accept and move on. This is mom and dad's fault! :(

Ellen: It is my fault too. I wanted this marriage. I loved Ryan. I still do!

Me: Oh sis! Get over him! He is young you will find a man :'(

Ellen: I am scared of divorce Rebecca!

Me: What do you mean? It's over! You went through it! Sis you are divorced! :(

She covered her ears . I guess she doesn't want to hear this.

Her: Oh my God! What am I gonna say to my daughter

Me: I don't think that is really the hard part. The hard part will be getting over this divorce because I see you love this man. You can lie to your child like you will lie when she sees the black baby that is coming :(

Her:

Me: Your daughter is old and smart. She will ask you! So if you can lie about the baby you can lie about the divorce too. Tell her you guys were not good for each other which is true! Sis I love you and for that I am going to be real with you. I don't care how much it hurts. Deep down you knew this was a disaster waiting to happen :(

Ellen: We found a way to get along. We were happy. He loved me until that black bitch came into our lives! :(

Me: I did mention those happy days to him, I



was just trying to make him remember what he is letting go :(

Ellen: What did he say ?

I shook my head

Me: I said you guys were so good when you were happy, his response was " which was never! " :(

Ellen: So all this long he was pretending?

Me: I'm sorry :(

Ellen: He doesn't love me anymore does he?

I looked at her. What is this woman talking about?

Me: Sister he divorced you! What does that tell you!?! :(

She rested her head on the seat. She put both her hands on her forehead

Ellen: I am going to take out all my anger on

Helen! That woman is my friend! She knew about all this! She saw it coming and decided to sideline me! And become friends with that whore! That black whore! That home wrecking Bitch

Me: :(

My sister is hurting. I am so worried about her. She is pregnant. She doesn't need this pain and stress. The timing of this divorce is wrong.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I didn't have time to introduce mom to Nomandla's mother. It was so busy. I am glad she is still here. I have to introduce them now before she goes back to Mthatha.

Mom: Where are you taking me? :(

I saw Mandla's mom I raised my hand asking her to come to us. She smiled and came to us

Me: Mom, this is Nomandla's mom :)

Mom: The mother of the girl.....

Mom looked around

Mom: who warned you about Nomboniso?

Me: Yes mom :)

Mom: my name is Nozuko, her mother :)

Nosukile: Nice to meet you. I am Nosukile :)

Mom: Nice to meet you too :D

A man walked in with a meat on his hand

Thobeka: Xilongo is that for m.....? :)

Xilongo: No! This is not yours!!!!

Thobeka: Yoh! Sorry!

The man came to us. He was smiling

Xilongo: My favourite lady in this village! This is

yours :D

Nosukile:

Me: For me? Oh thank you wow :D

Xilongo: You are welcome ;)

Me: :D

he walked out. He turned around and looked at me

Him: :)

He walked away . I looked at mom and Nosukile. Nomandla's mom was looking at this meat

Me: You want a piece ? :D

She didn't answer me. She then looked at the window. I attempted to take a bite, she pulled down my hand

Me: What is it ? :)

Nosukile: look at him :(

Me: why? :D

Nosukile: That boy is going to Lithakazi's house

Me: You think she sent him to give me this meat?

Nosukile: Does he know you? :(

Me: No! I have never seen him before

Mom: Why would he give you meat then? :(

I looked at the meat

Me: Good question mom :'(

Nosukile: Go to the outside toilet and threw that meat, when you come back wash your hands! :(

Mom: Your daughter saved my daughter from her mother in law now it's you saving my daughter. Thank you :'(

Nosukile: You can't trust anyone in this village!  
:(

Me: :(

I can't believe this, I almost died . How can I be so careless. I was ready to eat that meat

Me:

" why are you crying baby " I wiped my tears. I looked away it's Qaqambile

Qaqambile: What is going on? :(

Nosukile: Xilongo just gave her the meat in her hand. After that he headed to Nozazi's house :(

Qaqambile: You think they put something in it? Baby did you eat it?

Me: No, but I almost did! What if I took a bite baby? What if I died and leave you and our son

He hugged me.

Him: Don't worry. I am going to feed those bastards this! :(

He broke the hug and took the meat

Me: What? :(

Qaqambile: I will see you later!

Me: Please be careful! :(

He ran out. mom brushed my back

Me: :(

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am hurting. I am disappointed. I am scared to be a single woman. I am scared to be a single mom. I don't know what I will do without Ryan. I always looked forward to coming to Mqanduli on weekends. Now to think I will just stay in East London on weekends drives me crazy. I don't know what I am going to do. I don't know

how I am going to cope. I hate this. I didn't see this coming. I didn't think welcoming a new maid in my house would be the end of my marriage. When we hired Nomandla. We called her in. My husband pretended like he needed my approval to hire her. When I look back now. I think this was his plan from the start. I regret agreeing to this because he said if I don't like her. We'd find someone else. Nomandla fooled me with her innocence. She made me believe she came from a good home. She was respectful and decent. Her attitude changed when she tasted my husband's dick. She back chat me. She looked me in the eye and said horrible things to me, something she's never done before. I curse the day we went to start a business in a village. Our parents said this was a bad idea. I supported my husband because of the love I have for him. What did that do for me? Look at me now. I am a single woman. A black poor girl took my husband from me. I am not



ready to leave this place, not before I speak to that woman I used call friend for years!!

Rebecca: We are here :(

I opened the door. I walked out. She walked out to. I didn't say anything. I headed to the door. I hit the door so hard with my fist knocking. The door opened

Me: :(

I am surprised to see Tom. I didn't think I would find him home

Tom: You look surprised, why are you hitting my door like that? :(

Me: Where is Helen? :(

Tom: Come in :(

We walked in . Helen came from the kitchen

Helen: Welcome gu.....

Me: Save it! I want you two to tell me why you

didn't tell me about Nomandla and Ryan? :(

Helen: What about them? :)

Me: You have been hiding that girl here! We were supposed to be friends!! :'(

Helen: I am going to be honest with you Ellen. The reason I was nice to you was because you were married to our friend. Ryan is our friend and you know we never liked you :(

Rebecca: You acted like you loved my sister! She trusted you! She invited you in her home :(

Helen: Why are you angry at us again? :(

Me: You stabbed me in the back!! :(

Helen: I am sorry things are falling apart in your family. Everything you guys are going through is not my fault! :(

Me: You kept Nomandla here! Where are you hiding here? Where? :(

Tom: You want to send men to rape her? :(

Us:

Tom: You are not going to come to my house and shout at me wife. You were married to Ryan not Helen. Any anger you have take it out on Ryan :(

Helen: Or that security guard who impregnated you!

Me: Rebecca let's go :'(

We walked out. We left the door open.

Rebecca: I kind of knew this was a bad idea! We can't point fingers at the wrong people. There was two of you in that relationship :(

Me: She was my friend! She should've told me!!! :'(

Her: well you heard. They didn't take you as a friend :(

Me: :'(

My life is falling apart. I am glad this is happening on holidays. I don't think I was gonna cope at work.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I have been sitting next to the window watching everything that was happening at Xaba's house. I saw Xilongo going in. And I watched him coming back here. Xilongo betrayed me so many times. First she was manipulated by Nomboniso. He took my phone few months later, Ellen's mother used him. He is the reason I am like this. He is going to pay by doing all my dirty work. Londeka attacked me. I didn't do anything to her. She came here with a sjambok and attacked me. My aunt is not here now because of her. My cousin left me. I am all

alone because of that stunt she pulled. It looks like she is going to be a problem. I had to do this for the sake of peace. I stood up.

Me: I am sorry Qaqa. She is not good for you :'(

A knock came at the door. I turned around. I looked at the door

Me: I am good for you! :'(

I went to the door. I put my hand on the door handle

Me: You just don't know yet :'(

I wiped my tears. I opened the door

Me: Hey :D

He gently pushed me out of the way. He got in. He looked scared or rather guilty

Xilongo: it's done! I gave her the meat! Lithakazi we are killing an innocent woman :'(

Me: Hey! Calm down! No one knows you did it!  
So tell me how did you do it? Did she take it? :D

Xilongo: You sound excited! We are talking  
about someone's life here! :(

Me: A useless person!!!

Xilongo: I am scare.....

I pulled his pants down . I grabbed his Dick. I  
put it in my mouth. I suck him

Xilongo: Oh Yes! Oh yeah :)

I went in sucking him hard for a minute. I pulled  
out. I looked at him. I was on my knees

Me: You still scared ? :)

Xilongo: Carry on please! :)

I rolled my eyes. I started where I left off. I am  
doing this because I don't want this stupid man  
going there and rat me. I can see he has a good  
heart maybe he must be high every time I ask

him to do something. Anyway I continued sucking him for about 5 minutes

Xilongo: Oh shit oh sh..... :p

Someone kicked the door. I jumped up.

Qaqambile walked in carrying a gun and a piece of meat. Oh no.

Qaqambile: You two are gonna eat this mea.....

I saw a white creamy thing hit Qaqambile's face

Me: :(

Xilongo: oh shit I am so....

Qaqambile: Sies maarn!!! I will be right back

He ran out with a sperm on his face. I guess he wants to clean himself up. I looked at Xilongo

Me: Oh My God! They know :(

Xilongo: What are we gonna do?

Me: Let's take the short cut to your house! :(

He ran out. I took the key. I locked then turned around

Xilongo: let's agree on one thing! :(

Me: What is that? :(

Xilongo: You can't sleep on my bed with your urinating situation! :(

The nerve!

Me: :(

Xilongo:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.



## Season 3

.

## Insert 19

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I can't believe how many times I almost got poisoned. First it was my mother in law. We put her in her resting place now a young messed up girl wants to poison me? I should have known. Lithakazi is not a girl who forgets. That girl is unbelievable. She is using men to do her evil deeds. She must trust this guy. I thought such things are done by women. I didn't think a man would poison a woman. I am sure Lithakazi didn't put that in the meat, she is not here. She

gave this guy her poison and asked him to do her dirty work. I am shocked. I am speechless. I don't know how many attempts till they finally kill me. I can see my death will be caused by poison. This is the second woman who wanted to kill me with this poison. I can't trust anyone now. I am scared to death. How am I gonna live in this place? It looks like I have to watch my back all the time. I saw Qaqambile coming in..

Me: Baby i hope you didn't hurt her

Him: I am going back there to do that! :(

He headed to the bathroom . I ran after him. I found him taking off his clothes. He went to the sink and washed his face

Me: What is going on baby ?

he looked at me

Him: I found them having sex celebrating what they thought they did to you. That drug addict pulled out and His sperm hit my face and my t.

Shirt! :(

I bust into laughter . This is hilarious

Me: Are you serious?

Him: do I look like I am joking? :(

Me: I am sorry baby. It's so funny. His sperm count must be so fast :D

Him: Go get me clean clothes. I am going there to shoot them

He took out a gun

Me: You went there with a gun ?

him: They wanted to kill my wife! :(

It's so cute to see him so protective of me. I went to him. I kissed him . He broke the kiss

Him: What was that about :(

Me: Baby I love you. You are not a murderer! Don't go back there. You know how Lithakazi operates! She would get you arrested just to

hurt me. I don't want to raise our child alone :(

Him: Fine. Baby you have to be careful that woman wants to kill you :(

I walked to the door

Me: I know baby. I just can't wait for everyone to leave :(

I looked at him

Me: I want us to be happy, live a peaceful life for a change. I don't have friends here. You too don't have friends :(

Him: We are each other's friends :p

Me: :) :(

Him: I love you :)

Me: I love you too baby :( :)

He hugged me. I hope he finds a job somewhere around Mqanduli or Mthatha so he can come home everyday. We are so happy

right now. I am not sure he won't see someone when I am not around. I can now see Nomboniso was the problem between us. Ever since we left and went to stay at my flat we never had problems even now. We back at home we haven't had a fight.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Did Xilongo just say that to me? I am in this condition because of him. He told that old woman who I was. I got raped because of him now he looks down on me? Who the hell does he think he is? Telling me I smell! I guess he forgot I can get his ass arrested, he must be happy I need him out of jail. I have decided to stay at home. I don't care if I die here alone. I am going to die alone anyone. No one likes me.

Qaqambile might as well come and finish me off. He will be taking me out of this misery.

Me: :(

I have to call Zimbini. I know I am not her favourite person at the moment. I am running out of my pampers. I need to go to the hospital and get them. I would really appreciate her support. I want to go there with her. My phone rang. I took it. It's a land line

Me: Hello

Caller: Can I speak to Lithakazi?

Me: Yes, I am Lithakazi

Her: Hello dear, I am the hospital manager

Me: oh hello ma'am :D

Her: There are people who want to meet you. They are coming to the hospital tomorrow To thank us for saving your life. They would really love to meet you

Me: That's touch because I don't have any money ma'am . Things have been tough :( :)

I am lying. If they want me there, they must send money.

Her: Please send me your account number to the number I gave you, do you still have it?

Me: Yes :)

Her: Okay please send them now

Me: Okay ma'am

Her: I will see you tomorrow

Me: Okay :)

She hung up. I have to call Zimbini. I need someone to go there with. I can't go alone. They must see I have a support system. I dialled her number

Zimbini: Lithakazi

Wow I can hear how annoyed she is through her

voice

Me: You still mad at me

Zimbini: I said I need time this morning, now here you here calling

Me: I received a call from the hospital manager. She says there are people who want to see me and talk to me about what happened to me. I have no one to go there with :'(

Zimbini: I have a date in Mthatha tomorrow let's meet at Mqanduli let's say 10:30 the latest ?

Me: Great! Thank you so much Cuz. I want to involve you in every decision I make now :)

Zimbini: We will see

Me: Bye :)

Her: bye

I hung up

Me: :)



I am happy my cousin is willing to give me a second chance

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Helen was waiting for us. She knew why I went there. She had answers to everything I said to her. She was ready. Tom and Helen had a problem with our marriage but they warmed up to it. They accepted me. I took them as friends I didn't know they just tolerated me because I was married to their friend. Our friendship meant nothing to them, it didn't mean anything at all. I feel like a fool. My maid played me for a fool and snatched my husband. Yesterday I was played for a fool by my husband , the father of my daughter. I thought I would never lose that man. It's true what they say. "Never say never" ,

nobody knows what the future holds. Today I am a divorced woman. I am a single mother.

Anyway we are at Central police station here in Mthatha. We decided to come see mom before we leave for east London. When I get to East London, I am going to Vicki's apartment and take my daughter. They will never see my child again. I am the only one who cares about her. Ryan don't care about our daughter. Everything is all about Nomandla to him. Nothing else matters.

Rebecca: Mom must be going crazy in this place :(

Me: I was going crazy when I was here. This is not a good place to be locked in

Rebecca: That's why we should make sure we don't do the things mom do! Sis we must take things the way they are. Accept defeat and move on. We have so much going on for

ourselves. We are not our parents . We can't make selfish decisions for people because we want power. We have education :(

Me: You are right. I will find myself a real man. Someone who will appreciate me. Ryan is not a man :(

Rebecca: Mom says you were so in love with the father of your unborn baby why you seem like you are forgetting him? :(

Me:

Her: Don't tell me you don't want to involve him in his baby's life? :(

Me: of course I want him to be part of him. More especially now that i know I will never get Ryan back :(

Her: That's good. You don't want to have two children with absent fathers :(

Me: I will cal.....

The fuck?

Rebecca: What is it?

Me: Mom is coming with one of the inmates, she wanted to be my friend so bad :(

Rebecca: Maybe she means well

Me: More like opportunist :(

Mom: Girls :(

Me: Inmates are allowed to bring their friends to visitors? :(

Mom: She.....

Woman: I am not your mother's friend, I am your friend remember? :)

Me: I know. I am just surprised :D

Her: So where is my plastic? :D

Me:

Rebecca: This is for mom

Woman: Where is mine?

Me: I forgot about you. Nex.....

Her: There is no next time! I am taking that plastic. Your mother won't eat! We had a deal! :(

Me: A deal we didn't... :(

Rebecca: What deal is that ?

Woman: Care to tell your sister? :(

Me: We are going to town to get you something to eat :)

I can't tell her I wanted to get my mother beaten.  
I stood up

Mom: Before you go, I want you to go and ask for a transfer! I don't belong here! I can't live with these people. I don't want to be surrounded by black people only! I don't trust them! :( :(

Me: Mom if the officers would hear you, they'd add 5 more years in your charges! :(

Mom: Will you do it?

Rebecca: We will try mom. Let's go to the shops now :(

Me: What is your name?

I am asking the lady

Her: If you say you are here to see Zidlele they will go fetch me :)

Me: Okay

Zidlele? What kind of name is that . I hope my sister don't ask about the deal.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I cooked a nice meal. I can't wait for Ryan to get here. My poor baby has been staying alone eating unhealthy food. I feel sorry for him.

Knowing that I am part of the reason he lives alone it really breaks my heart. I love him but I don't want him to make decisions that will compromise everything for him. I don't want him to feel like he should stop everything and make me happy. I want him to do the things he like. I want him to be free. I don't want him to feel trapped. He was trapped in that marriage for years. If they are separating then I want him to be happy. I don't want him to regret choosing me. I think maybe Ellen asked for time out that's why she left that day. So these good news have something to do with that. As far as marriage is concerned. I must stop lying to myself. I am not going to get it. I want to get married, I really do but if not to Ryan then thank you. The only man I will marry is him. If I can't marry him then I am not getting married at all. I am not going to have children with different fathers. I am not better than anyone I know, sleeping with a married man was bad enough. I don't want to add

another shame in my life.

Anyway I just switched off my stove. Everything is ready. I put two plates on the counter. I heard my phone ring from the couch. I put down the table cloth. I went to my phone. I took it. It's Ryan. I answered

Me: Don't tell me you not coming :(

Ryan: Please let me in

Me: coming!!! :D

I took my key. I stood at the door. I unlocked the gate. It opened. He drove in

Me: :)

I got inside. I am so happy he is here. I went to the bedroom. I am sure he misses his son

Me: Oh you are still sleeping :)

I kissed his forehead. I walked out. I found Ryan standing in the living room



Me: hey :)

I hugged him. He hugged me so tight

Him: I missed you

I broke the hug

Me: I missed you more :)

I put my hands on his cheeks. I pulled him closer. I kissed him. He squeezed my ass. I broke the kiss giggling like a little girl. I am so happy he is here

Him: Where is my son? :)

Me: Our son is sleeping :)

Him: I miss him :)

Me: He will be happy to see you :)

Him: You think he knows me? :)

Me: You are the only man he sleeps next to. Of course he knows you, your touch and your voice :)

Him: I can't wait to hear him call me dad :)

Me: Me too :)

He kissed me then looked around.

Him: I am happy it's just the three of us. We gonna make another one :p

Me: What? :D

Him: ha ha ha joking! And the next time we make another one it will be special. We won't feel guilty about anything :)

Me: Why ? :D

Him: Because you will be my wife by then.....

He said that going down on one knee taking out a navy little box from his pocket. He opened it. A beautiful diamond ring just lightened up the whole room. This is so sweet . Seeing him on his knees asking to marry me? Oh my God

Me: :'(

Ryan: Only if you agree to be my wife :)

Me: :(

Ryan: Nomandla Nyembezi, my previous marriage was a loveless marriage for me. I was not happy. I believe this time I am making the right decision..... :)

Previous marriage? Is this man divorced?

Ryan: baby will you make me the happiest man in the world and be my wife? :)

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit I was wrong

.

## Season 3

.

## Insert 20

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

My life is amazing now. I have everything me and my children need. I am so happy I can afford everything my children want. I have failed my children in the past. Seeing them crying because of Hunger broke my heart into pieces. I felt like I failed my kids. Sanuse was a heaven sent for me. He made me a better person. I am going to be careful about how I use my money. I want this taxi to buy another one. I don't just spend the money. I make sure I save half of the

cash every weekend. I will make him proud. I want him to see his children succeed. I will make sure they get everything they want because this is their money. I am worried about my first born. He knows I am not working but he can see how things are lately in the house. When the driver comes. We go talk in private. I don't know how long I will hide this from my son. I don't want to hurt him. He has no father. He didn't have a relationship with him like his brothers didn't have a relationship with Sanuse but it's different with them, He left them something.

Anyway Thobeka just got in. We haven't been good since the drama about Nomandla. She is so judgemental. I remember when we were both working at the supermarket. She was the one close with Nomandla, today she is the one making fun of her . She is making me angry.

Me: Ain't you suppose to be at work?

Thobeka: Morning. I am on my way there. I wanted to apologise for yesterday. I didn't think about you when I was talking about Nomandla. When you talked to me, I realised that I was wrong because I don't see anything wrong with what you did and it's no difference to what she's doing

Me: Exactly :(

Her: Forgive me

Me: I forgive you. Go to work now :)

Thobeka: Can you please lend me R100 rands. I don't have money for lunch :)

Me: Okay, let me go get it for you :)

I hope that apology was genuine she didn't only apologise because she needs some cash. I took a one hundred note, I went back

Thobeka: Thank you Fefe, I am late for work I will see you later

Me: later :)

I closed the door. If she came to test me then she must be disappointed. People will wrong you when you react to their behaviour they start saying you are a changed person because things are going well in your life. I am not going to forget her because I am doing well even though she makes me mad sometimes. I love Thobeka we've been friends for a long time. I am glad I can be there for her when she needs something.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am engaged!!! God this feels so good. Last night was amazing. I know my child is very young. That moment had to be sealed with a good session. We had sex. He told me everything that happened with Ellen and what

he did to divorce her. I feel sorry for Ellen but I want to be happy too. Maybe Ryan was not her soul mate. If he is mine then I cannot miss out on that opportunity of marriage the man of my dreams. My man is single now. He is not married to that woman anymore. My life is changing. It is going to the right direction. I know I said I didn't care about marriage but deep down I wanted a man to go down on his knee and pour his heart to me. I wanted to feel that and yesterday I felt it. I feel special. I won't let anything or anyone ruin this moment for me. It's early in the morning. Ryan is still here. He is about to leave.

Ryan: Baby I was serious about what I said :(

Me: You said a lot of things last night :)

Him: It's holidays. I live alone in that house. Consider spending the holidays with me and come back here next year when it's time for you to go to varsity



Me: It's too soon. I am worried about people.  
They will talk

Ryan: People always talk. You will stay at the house. You won't go around come on :)

Me: Mom is coming back today. I will talk to her first then decide :(

Him: Just think about it. I want to spend more time with you guys :)

Me: I know, it's jus.....

Him: You are worried about people. You can't be happy if you will always worry about what will people say. People will talk even when you do good. You love me. You are my fiancé, I want to live with you, I don't see why you can't live with me :(

Me: I hear you baby. I will give you an answer before the end of the day :)

Him: I will see you soon?

He kissed Junior. He is sleeping. My son sleep a lot. He eats and sleep. I have never seen such a lazy child before.

Him: I have to go :)

I stood up. I wore a morning gown. I went to the door. He followed me. We walked out of the bedroom. I turned around. I kissed him for a minute. I broke the kiss. We went to the door hand in hand. He hugged me from behind, I was unlocking the door

Ryan: I love you

Me: I love you more :)

Him: Bye ;)

He walked out. I attempted to close the door. He came in and kissed me one more time then he walked out and closed the door himself. I opened it. I forgot I have to open the gate

Me: The gate!

Him: Oh yeah please

I pressed the key. It opened he got in the car then started the engine. He drove out. I closed the gate. I went back in. I Headed to the bedroom. I got to bed and hugged a pillow

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Qaqambile didn't come back last night , that was disappointing because I wanted to seduce him. I knew he wasn't gonna kill me. He was just scaring us. I was so ready for him. I stayed in my bra and panties waiting for him to come and kill me, it was not gonna happen. I wanted to cry, I wanted to pull a performance of a life time. He was gonna be the one who carry me to

the bedroom and undress me. Unfortunately it did not happen. I don't know when I will find the chance to be with him alone and talk. I know he still wants me. He knows how good I was. He can't forget it that easy. Sooner or later I am going to get a chance to be with him. I am Londeka's nightmare she will never find peace in her marriage and I will be the reason for that. I don't give up just like that, plan A failed. I am thinking about plan B and I will make sure it works. I just met up with Zimbini. We are on our way to Mthatha. I am still dry I am surprised. This is going to be hard for me. I haven't drank water since a day ago and that is not good for my health. I decided not to because I was preparing for today. I didn't want what happened that day I was discharge happen again. I hope I won't get dehydrated. I am just doing everything I can to stay dry.

Me: Hospital! :)

Driver: Alright

He stopped the car.

Me: Move cuz!

She is on her phone ever since she came here. I don't know why. I have been talking all she does is nodding her head. I think this is new love. She loves this new guy of hers. I wonder who is her man.

Me: You've been on your phone :)

She looked at me.

Her: Sorry cuz, I was talking to my date :D

Me: You like him. So who is he? :)

Her: We not official yet :D

Me: The way you like him makes me worried :)

Her: Why? :)

I started walking

Me: You are already into him. What if he doesn't

feel the same. You said you not official. It's just a date

Zimbini: he must feel the same. He asked me out! We are in the same class! It's not like he knows me!! :(

Me: Calm down Cuz! I am just saying :D

Zimbini:

we got in. I am glad she is thinking about it too, I can see she knows I am right I am not being jealous. She always give me advise, it's time she takes one. She can't have her hopes up and end up with a broken heart

Me: Let's go in :)

We went in.

Manager: Here she is! The lady of the hour! :D

She said running to me. I saw people with cameras stand up. I fixed myself smiling

Me: Smile cuz! :D

Zimbini: You are suppose to look sad after everything that happened to you! :(

I collected myself. She is right. I felt tears threatening to come out

Me: :'(

Reporter: Ma'am tell us how did that incident changed your life?

Me: Where do I begin?

Zimbini moved aside

Zimbini: :)

Me: I am no longer the same, I lost my mother about a year ago. Then I got raped by those men. Everything fall apart. As you know I don't feel the need to go urinate, everything just happen unexpected. I am struggling at home. I can't work in this condition. I don't know how I survive everyday

Reporter: You heard from the victim, we are

reporting liv.....

I looked away

Me: :) :'(

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Ryan has disrespected me in a way I never thought he would. His father must be turning on his grave right now. My husband wanted this! He believed in Nel family. We can't judge them because of Marlene. That woman has always been evil and greedy but I never picked that up. When I look back now, I see she has never been good. The way she is pretending, I don't think she is able to go back to her self anymore. She pretends a lot.

Ellen is back. She sent Rebecca to come and



pick up the baby. I have to visit her when I am not busy. Anyway my phone rang. I took it

Me: Eish ! :(

" Who is it mom? " said a voice behind me

Me: Lisa! You scared me! :(

Lisa: Sorry, so?

My phone rang again. I ignored it.

Lisa: It might be important mom! :(

Me: They will leave a message :(

Lisa: Okay

I sat down

Me: Get me a glass of wine please :)

She walked away to get a glass. I received a message. I opened it

" Vicki stop avoiding my calls! We have to meet!  
"

Me: :(

I replied

" Our usual restaurant in an hour "

I saw Lisa coming back. I put my phone down fast

Me: :D

She gave me my glass

Me: Thank You honey :)

Lisa: pleasure. Mom please promise me you won't fight this! Ryan and that girl could get you arrested. Ryan is prepared to do anything to be with that girl :(

Me: I know! I just don't take defeat so well

Lisa: I am sorry mother. This is going to be okay. Don't you want to see your son happy? :D

Me: I do but I don't want him to be with someone who is of different culture, honey you

know how we do things :D

Lisa: Mama let this go! Your son fell for a black girl accept it! :(

I shook my head

Me: My son is sleeping with a black maid  
:( :'(

I stood up. I went to the window. I opened. My phone rang. Lisa took it

Her: it's Ellen :(

Me: I wonder what this girl want :(

I put my glass on the table then took the phone and answered

Me: Ellen?

Ellen: You can't buy us out if the company!

Her: The agreement don't exist anymore! :(

Ellen: Then you will never see your grand daughter again!

Me: Excuse me? :(

Ellen:..... ( tu tu tu tu )

She hung up on me

Lisa: What did she say?

Me: We won't see my granddaughter again if we are ending our business relationship :(

Lisa: She is crazy! Let me call Ryan :(

Me: I will call him myself!

Lisa: Okay

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

The interview with the news people went well. My cousin handled everything well. I am really proud of her. She is really a complete different woman today. I don't know why, maybe she is

changed or she is trying to win me over. If That's her plan I will make sure I find out. I am not going to be fooled by Litha ever again.

Me: Everything went well :)

Lithakazi: So well!. Even the MEC took my number. I gave them the performance of a life time :D

Me: Not everything must be a game plan  
Lithakazi! What happened to you was terrible, you are supposed to feel broken. I am surprised by how you taking everything. You are not emotional at all. I feel like you are hurting inside but you don't want us to see that and feel sorry for you :(

She walked away

Her: That's nonsense! :(

Me: Cuz!

She turned around

Her: What?

Me: Before you go home, why don't you go.....  
:)

I looked around

Me: Why don't you go pee

Litha: I didn't pee on myself :)

Me: You didn't?

Her: I didn't drink tea or water since the day  
before yesterday :)

Me: You will be dehydrated! :(

Me: it's just two days. I was preparing for this  
day but let me go pee :)

Me: okay I will have to take you to the taxi :)

Lithakazi: I want you to come home with me  
Cuz please :'(

Me: I have a date Cuz!

Her: I can wait for you at the taxi Rank :D

Me: What if he wants me to sleep over at his place? :)

Litha: Sex on first date?

Me: He is sexy Cuz :)

I don't think I would say no to that guy. He is everything I want in a guy. My phone rang

Me: Excuse me it's him! :D

Lithakazi: Answer! :)

I answered

Me: Hey :)

Him: Hey where are you?

Me: Around town where are you? :D

Him: Driving in. Please meet me at Mcdonald I need to do something on WiFi there

Me: Oh great :D

Sabata: I can't wait to see you guys!

Me: :(

I hung up

Me: Guys? Who is guys now? :(

Lithakazi: What are you talking about?

Me: He just said he can't wait to meet us.....?

:(

Lithakazi: You and who? :(

Me: Oh my God he thinks I am coming wit..... ?

:(

Lithakazi: Who?

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong



.

Season 3

.

Insert 21

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I said this! Her excitement worried me. I knew something might go wrong. She hasn't met the guy already she is crying. It looks like my cousin has never been in love before, this guy is her first love anyway What does she mean when she says the guy isn't expecting only her? Who else is he expecting to see? I can see she

doesn't want to tell me but I will make sure she does, I cannot help her if I don't know what is going on. My cousin is very sweet and nice. People take advantage of that. I am here for her. I will make sure she gets what she wants and that is this man.

Zimbini: :(

Me: Who is he expecting you to come with? :(

She put her left hand on her forehead. She looked away

Me: The guy is waiting for you! Who is he expecting you to come with? :(

Zimbini: i..... :(

Me: Do not lie to me! :(

Her: Okay! Okay! It's Nomandla! :(

My face changed in a second. I felt the bottom of my stomach making noise. This girl is everywhere isn't she?

Me:

Her: You see? This is why I didn't want to tell you! :(

Me: Dammit!!! :( :(

Her:

Me: Why every man wants her? Don't this guy know she has a baby? :(

Zimbini: I don't know too! I don't know why he wants her to be there! :(

Me: Does he know? :(

Zimbini: We are all in the same class Cuz. He had a crush on her, well....

Me: :(

She started walking. I walked behind her. She turned around

Zimbini: He asked her out a few times....

Me: What? While she was pregnant? :(

Zimbini: Initially he didn't know....

Me: Initially? What's that?

Zimbini: When he started asking her out he didn't know, then later we saw the stomach grow. He stopped, he was disappointed. I didn't think he would pursue this when she gives birth :'(

Me: Cuz he didn't say he doesn't want you right? :)

Zimbini: :'(

Me: Go there! Tell him Nomandla is busy or something! Make something up ! :'(

Her: O....

Her phone rang

Her: Let's take a taxi. He is calling again! :'(

Me: :)

Why all men want this girl? What is it that she

has we don't? I am sick and tired of her and attracting all men.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I don't know, I feel like everything is a beautiful dream that I will wake up on and realise it was just a dream it's not real. Ellen just divorced. I am engaged to her husband. I am scared I don't want to lie. I feel like I am rushing things. I feel like he is rushing things then I remember I might not be his rebound because he is in love with me. He was with me before he divorced her. But this moving to his house thing don't sit well with me though. I don't know what to do, I am confused. I even prayed about it after Ryan left. I had to speak to God. He is the only person who knows what awaits of us in the future.

Right now I need his guidance. I need him to show me the way and tell me if I am taking the wrong decision. My mother just arrived. I am glad she is here. I want to talk to her.

Mom: I am so tired, my house was dirty

Me: That house was not dirty at all mom. You love cleaning :D

Mom: It was dust.....

her eyes widened. She was looking at my engagement ring. I looked at it then smiled

Me: :)

Mom: What is that? :)

Me: Mom, Ryan asked me to marry him last night, I said yes

Mom: You agreed to be his second wife?

I played with my ring smiling then looked at mom

Me: No, I agreed to be his only wife :)

Mom: I don't understand?

Me: Him and Ellen are divorced that's what he wanted to tell me :D

Mom: I don't understand. How did that happen?

I started from the beginning. I told mom everything. She hasn't congratulated me. Is this woman not happy for me? But I trust her opinion if she isn't happy then I am definitely slowing things down

Mom: Wow the poor man had enough?

Me: I didn't see it coming too mom. I was so surprised :D

Mom: They will fight him :(

Me: His mother was there. Her hands are tied there is nothing she can do. It's finally time for us to be together. I know I shouldn't feel the

way I am but mom this is great for me this is important to me and my little boy :D

Mom: Congratulations :)

Me: Thank you mom :D

Mom: But you have to take things slow Mandla

Me: I thought of that too....

Mom: Then?

Me: How do you take things slow with someone who will come to your house every night and sleep? In my understanding taking things slow is when you are fighting or starting to get to know each other. Here we are talking about a man I am so madly in love with. He loves me too. We don't fight. We have a son. So taking things slow would mean asking him to stop visiting more often and I don't think I can do that :'(



Mom: I don't know Mandla, this is complicated for me :(

Me: You don't know the half of it mom! :(

Mom: What do you mean?

Me: He wants me to move to the supermarket until the end of the holidays. I don't think I want to do that :(

Mom: I don't think it is a good idea too but you know Ryan. He gets offended when you say no to his generosity. And I am afraid if you say no you will push him away....

Me: eish mom, I don't know.... he wants the answer today. He says I will stay at the house. No one will see me

Mom: I can't stop you baby. Follow your heart but, I think you need to sit him down. Your relationship lack communication. You can't take decisions like you are teenagers. You are old!

Ryan has a daughter. He still needs to explain all this to her :(

I looked away

Me: I know..... poor child :'(

I sat down

Me: I am such a bad person. I am the reason she is losing her family. Her father!

Mom: You are not a bad person Mandla. You didn't force Ryan to do anything. You didn't do anything to that marriage. Their marriage failed!..... it's on them not you! :(

Me: But his daughter don't know that ! I am sure she hates me

Mom: Nomandla!

Me: I don't think I want to go stay with Ryan :(

Mom: Don't say something you will regret later!  
I said follow your heart not your guilt! :(

Me:

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

I have never been so scared in my life. What if Sabata stands up and leave when I tell him Nomandla couldn't make it? I feel so stupid. I thought maybe he wanted me because ever since he called me, We've been chatting. I really thought maybe he was starting to forget Nomandla. What is wrong with him? Nomandla has a baby with another man. They are still together, does he really think Nomandla would leave her man for him? I don't know what men want. I am here single, I have no child. That should attract him. I need to go there and lie. I am not going to tell him about Nomandla's secret. It's none of my business. I am not going

to use Nomandla to get what I want. I am not that kind of a person. She is my friend I can't talk about her, not about this

Anyway I left Lithakazi at Taxi rank, she is going to wait for me there. my heart started beating fast when I saw him sitting looking at his laptop.

Me: :)

I went to him. He looked up. He looked behind me , God his eyes are searching for her

Me:

Him: Where is Nomandla? :)

I sat down

Me: I am sorry Nomandla couldn't make it

Him: ahhhh what a pity. I was expecting to see her. How is she though? :)

" She's Probably happy with her married white man " said a voice behind us. I turned around

Me: :(

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Lately I have been dealing with problem after problem. I don't know when will I ever find peace. I am not so happy about this meeting. The woman who wants to meet me is my worst nightmare. This is Ryan's fault. If he didn't divorce Ellen. I wouldn't be in this mess I am in now. I have to meet this woman and try to make her wait. I don't know how I am going to do this. Ryan can't be controlled anymore. I don't know why she doesn't want to accept that... well she doesn't know what he did .

Anyway I just arrived at the restaurant. This woman is already here. She is going to make my life a living hell. I don't know how I will be

able to stop this. I thought I had everything under control but I was wrong. My own son betrayed me.

Her: You are late! :(

I sat down

Me: I know, I am so sorry. You know how busy it can be at work :D

Her: Are you saying I am not busy?

Me: Gita let's not fight! :(

Gita: You've been avoiding me! :(

Me: Yes because Ellen and Ryan are still marrie.....

Gita: Stop lying to me!! Did you check your son's Facebook profile? :(

Me: No! :'(

Gita: Recently divorced! And you know about it!

Me: I am.....

Gita: You are what?

Me: I am sorry, it's not easy to..... :(

Gita: You promised to marry my daughter to your son! Keep your promise woman! Where is your boy? Why haven't I heard from you? :(

Me: Give me more time Gita, I promise my son will marry your daughter :)

Gita: You better be telling the truth Vicki or else I am going to tell him the truth!

Me:

Gita: Oh you thought I would never use that?

Me:

Gita stood up. She put her hands on the table looking at me straight in the eyes

Gita: The clock is ticking Victory!!!

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 22

.

.

~ Qaqambile ~

I have to respect my wife wishes. I am not



going to do anything to Lithakazi. I don't want to have a criminal record. Lithakazi would hurt herself and get me arrested. I don't even wanna confront her but I am going to do something about that Xilongo stupid boy I am telling you. Before I forget, The lawyer came. Mom left me everything. It's just money from the insurance and the house also is mine now. I hope she rest in peace. She is in a better place. My mother was in pain before she died.

Londeka: What are you doing here alone? :D

Me: I am just thinking about what happened. I think we should go tell Nowaitile about what happened yesterday :(

Londeka: Nowaitile?

Me: Xilongo's mom

Londeka: Let me go give mom the baby. She must know her son is under Lithakazi's spell :(

Me: :)

Londeka: Mom please take Sapho!

She gave the baby to her mother. We left the house and headed to Xilongo's home. We arrived there. We knocked and walked in. We saw Xilongo making food on the table. He let go of the plate. It fell on the floor, his mother snapped

Nowaitile: Xilongo!!!! :(

Xilongo went down on his knees

Xilongo: Qaqambile please don't shoot me! I am begging you please

His mother looked at us

Her: What is he talking about? :(

Londeka: Ask your son! :(

Nowaitile: Xilongo? :(

Xilongo: I am sorry, Lithakazi asked me to do it

Nowaitile: what did you do you stupid boy! :(

Xilongo: She asked me to poison Qaqambile's wife

Nowaitile:

Xilongo: I am sorry mom, I am sorry please forgive me Qaqambile and you ma'am

Londeka: :(

Nowaitile slapped him so hard on his face

Nowaitile: Who taught you that? Are you a witch?

Xilongo: She gave me the poison mom it's was all her. I just followed instructions :'(

Nowaitile looked at us

Her: Qaqambile I am so sorry. Please forgive my son, as for that damaged vagina girl! I am going to deal with her!

Londeka: :)

Me: We forgive him but next time I am not going to point a gun at him. I will pull the trigger

Nowaitile: You pointed a gun at him?

Londeka: Let's go baby :(

We walked out.

Me: At least Lithakazi will shift her focus to Nowaitile now :)

Londeka: She is going to kill this woman baby

Me: If Nowaitile dies. We are going to burn that girl alive :(

Londeka: :D

.

.

~ Vicki ~

What did I put myself into? Why every friend I've ever had always turn on me. I shared Secrets with Gita today she is turning on me. She is using all that against me. I kept blaming Ryan for everything. It looks like I put myself in this. When Ryan asked for my approval. I made a deal with Gita. I promised her that her daughter will be my next daughter in law. She was present when I told her mother. The difference with this deal is that there is no business deal. I just said I want my son to marry her. So because she knows my secret, she is trying to use that against me. I need to go to Mqanduli and beg my son. He must marry Gita's Daughter. I just got home. I am packing my clothes. I am leaving. I am going to Mqanduli. I need to speak to my son before things fall apart.

Lisa: And now?

Me: I have to go speak to your brother :'(

Lisa: Why!?! What is there to speak about? :(

Me: Things were not well between us when I left  
:'(

I went to my closet. I took two dresses. I went  
out. I packed them

Lisa: Mom do not provoke Ryan. He is going to  
get you arrested! Do you want to end up like  
Marlene? :(

Me: Trust me baby. I don't want to go to jail and  
I won't :(

Lisa: Why are you crying mom?

Me: :(

Lisa: What is going on mom! Tell me the truth, I  
can help you

Me: Ryan can't marry that black girl! :( :(

Lisa: why are you doing this to yourself! He said  
he is going to get you arrested! What are you  
gonna do! ? :(

Me: My son listens to me. He always does! I will make sure..... I will make him marry Bea.....

Oh my big mouth. My daughter's eyes widened

Lisa: You want him to Marry Beatrice my friend?!? :(

Me: :(

I took my travel bag. I went to the door

Lisa: Hell no! Get in here mother !!

Me: :(

I slammed the door in her face. I hope she doesn't do anything stupid to Beatrice. Her brother must marry Beatrice. Its a must, my daughter will have to forgive me. I am dealing with a crazy woman here.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

My mother gave me the hard truth about my relationship with Ryan. I feel like he is controlling and he is not aware of it. I have to be heard to, I want him to respect my decisions. I cannot be saying yes to him all the time because he gets sad when I say no, I think this is something we need to talk about. I don't want to see myself being controlled. He hasn't done it though but I fear it might go there and it wouldn't be nice to be controlled. I have to prevent it from happening. I have decided to go speak to Helen at the hospital. I hope she is not busy. I hate calling her and ask her to come to my place. I don't want to act like I am special. When I need advice, I have to go and get it. I left my mom with my son. I won't stay long this woman is working here. I know she is straight forward. She doesn't go around. She goes straight to the point and tell you the truth and I



really appreciate that about her. Anyway I went in. I know her office. I hope she is not busy with a patient. I saw a nurse coming out

Me: Hi, is she busy inside? :)

Nurse: Who?

Me: The doctor? :D

Nurse: Go sit in the queue like everyone else lady and wait! :(

She walked away

Me: Yoh she chose the wrong profession

I knocked once I walked in.

Helen: Nomandla what are you doing here? :D

Me: I came to see my friend

I put her coffee on the table. She took it

She smiled and sipped on it

Her: Thank You for this. I am actually about to knock off. You should've asked me to come by

your house :)

Me: You must be tired I didn't want to bother you :)

Someone knocked then they opened the door it's the nurse

Me: :(

Nurse: Doctor this lady wasn't on the queue.  
I..... :(

Helen: She is my friend, she is not sick :D

Nurse: Oh I didn't know

She looked embarrassed

Me: And you are forgiven for being rude to me outside

Nurse: I am sorry some patients don't listen :)

Me: :)

She took a file and walked out.

Helen: People say she is rude, you just met her

already you pick it up :D

Me: I asked if you're busy, she said go joined the queue like everyone else :D

Helen: She is really rude. Heee do you remember what I said about the girl we gave a lift?

Me: Who, Zimbini?

Helen: I said don't trust her. That girl was here today with Lithakazi!! :(

Me: I can't believe this! She said she was done with her! :(

Helen: They were here side by side fake smiling at everyone! Nomandla those two are family. Don't trust her! :(

Me: Now I see what you meant :(

Helen: Anyway enough about jealous girls. I know you are here to talk about something, congratulations on your engagement again :D

Me: Thank You :)

Helen: :D

Me: He wants me to move In with him for the entire December

Helen: To people that will look like you were getting rid of Ellen. She moved out, you move in ?

Me: My point exactly! I don't think this is right!  
:'(

Helen: Everyone knows you are the next Mrs Ryan Lawson. I know he didn't love Ellen but he needs to respect his wife. He must wait a little bit just for things to settle down. this is not right  
Nomandla :(

Me: I know. Thank you so much for being honest with me. I knew coming to you was the right thing to do :'(

Helen: Do not let Ryan push you to do anything.

Tell him how you feel. He loves you, he will respect your decision :(

Me: Than.....

The door opened

Nurse: Doctor. Your next patient is ready

Helen: Send them in

Me: I have to go :)

Helen: I will see you later :)

We hugged. I walked out. I am not going to move to Ellen's house. I have to wait for few months

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

I can't believe this. I left Lithakazi at the taxi rank. Why did she follow me? I can't believe this

woman. She is going to mess this up for me. She is crazy. I thought she's changed. I was starting to think she is changing no I was wrong. She is still skimming . If Nomandla finds out about this. She will go to her house and attack her again! I fail to understand her . I was a fool to think she'd change

Me: What are you doing here Lithakazi? :(

Lithakazi: :)

Sabata: What is she talking about Zimbini? :(

Me: Noth..... :(

Lithakazi: Nomandla Nyembezi! I am talking about her! :)

Me: Lithakazi! :( :(

She looked at Sabata

Lithakazi: I am Lithakazi, Zimbini's cousin :)

They shook hands

Sabata looked at me.

Him: You didn't tell me you came with your cousin?

Lithakazi: She didn't want me to disturb your date :D

Me: Lithakazi!!!!

Sabata: A date?

Lithakazi: Oops

Me: :( :(

Lithakazi: Whatever this is! She didn't say it's a date. I just assumed :D

I smiled looking at Sabata. I could see how relieved he was when he heard Lithakazi say that. This guy don't see me the way I see him. I see a future boyfriend. When he looks at me. He sees a friend and that breaks my heart.

Me: :)

Sabata: So.....

Me: Lithakazi, what are you doing here ? :(

She didn't look at me. She looked at Sabata.

This is a disaster

Lithakazi: Sabata right? :D

Sabata: Yeah :)

Lithakazi: :D

Sabata: And the married man? What were you talking about?

Me: No! She..... :)

Lithakazi pulled out a chair for herself

Lithakazi: Let me tell you everything :D

Me: :(

Sabata:

.



To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 23

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

Nomandla will have to forgive me. I dont like waiting. I am going to call her now. She can't take the whole day to decide if she wants to be with me or not. She must have the answer now. I want us to be family. I want to have the family

I always wanted to have. Tom got that. He married his best friend. They are happy together. I have this amazing fiancé who gave me my heir. I am ready to marry her. I am ready to be happy. I took the telephone and called her.

Me: :)

Nomandla: hello

Me: Hey baby :)

Her: Hey I was about to call you

Me: great, so what's up? :)

Nomandla: I wanted to do this in person. But you are far. Baby few days ago. You were married. Yes you didn't love her but she was your wife. At one point you cared for her. You respected her as your wife. I know things ended bad but don't you think we are disrespecting her by doing this?

Me: .....

I just sighed. I am disappointed. I really wanted her to sleep here tonight

Nomandla: I love you. I want to live with you so bad. I am thinking about your daughter. You haven't talked to her about your divorce. I think you need to go see your daughter and explain everything to her. I can't move in before you do that. You must be sure it's over and everyone has accepted it

Me: I hear you baby. I think you are right

Nomandla: I love you Ryan

Me: I love you too. Talk later please kiss my boy for me :)

Her: I will do

Me: Bye

I sat down. I put the phone down

Someone knocked at the door, the door opened. It's one of my security guys

Me: Yes?

Security: Sorry Mhlekezi, your mother just arrived

Me: Where is she?

Him: At the house Mhlekezi

Me: Okay thank you for letting me know :(

Security: Okay Mhlekezi

I stood up. I kicked my desk

Me: Dammit!

I dialled a number on my telephone

Nomandla: Baby?

Me: Hey baby, you were right. My mother just got here. It was a bad idea. I need to sort her out for good then think about inviting you here

Nomandla: I am glad you are not mad at me

Me: Of course not! What you said makes sense. I was just too excited. I can't wait to be with my family :)

Nomandla: I know, and me too. I can't wait to stay with you

Me: I am happy to hear that, talk later :)

Nomandla: Later

I hung up. What does mom want. Why is she hear? I will have to call Lisa and find out. I don't think I am going to like this. I thought I made myself clear to her.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am going to tell him everything. He must know Nomandla is not a saint. People at our village know who she really is. It's time her VARSITY

friends know what she's been up to. I see  
Zimbini don't like what I am doing. She is going  
to be fine. I am doing this for her. This man  
might want her after he hears this.

Zimbini: Lithakazi don't do this! :(

Sabata: I want to hear it :)

Me: You heard the man..... :)

Zimbini: :(

Me: Nomandla is from Mqanduli , we from the  
same village :)

Sabata: She said she was from Port st John's?

Zimbini: :(

Me: She lied! That's what she always been a liar!  
:(

Zimbini: I understand why she did it, she didn't  
owe us any.....

I am not going to let her Glorify Nomandla. I started talking

Me: She lied because she ran away from our village! :D

Sabata: Why?

I smiled

Me: Nomandla was working at a local supermarket as a maid in their house! :)

Sabata: Wow I admire her, she had to work so that she could afford to take herself to varsity wow :D

Zimbini:

Stupid boy! He doesn't see anything wrong. I thought the word " Maid " was gonna change his mind about her. I will make sure I make him hate her!

Me: No!!! :(

Sabata: What do you mean no? :)

Me: She had an affair with the owner of that supermarket! A white old man! :(

Zimbini: He is not old! :(

Me: Is he her age? :(

She looked down

Me: He is old! And he is married! Nomandla slept with a married man and got pregnant! When she realised she was pregnant. the white man got her a place to stay here. He took her to varsity. He is paying for everything! Nomandla is a gold digger ! :(

Zimbini: Sabata Nomandla is not a gold digger! They are in love! :(

Sabata: No wonder she started late? Remember Zimbini, she joined the class in march?

Zimbini: Sabata! Nomandla told me everything! She is dating that man and he is not old! :(

Me: Sabata, the wife was crying , broken day



and night because of that girl! Nomandla is no good. My cousin sister is a good person. You see she is defending her. She is an amazing girl. Whoever dates her will be a lucky guy :)

I said brushing her hair

Zimbini:

Me: My cousin is pure. She is gold :)

Sabata:

Zimbini kicked me under the table

Me: She is a virgin!

Zimbini: Litha!!!! :'( :(

Me: What do you guys wanna eat? :)

Sabata: I am good thank you :)

Me: And you cousin? :D

Zimbini: I am okay please excuse me! :'(

She stood up and walked out. I smiled at Sabata

Sabata:

Me: What do you think about my cousin?

Sabata: What about her?

He said that then looked at his laptop

Me: Do you have a girlfriend? :)

Him: Nope

Me: She is single :D

Sabata: I hope she finds someone. She is a good girl

Me: What about you? :)

Sabata: What about me?

Me: I think you guys like each other , there is a connection between you guys :D

Sabata: She is not my type and I am sure she knows that by now. I was into Nomandla not her. she knows and if she is a good girl like you say she is. I don't think she'd want me since I

wanted her friend :)

Me:

Him: Excuse me, I have to be somewhere :)

He closed his laptop

Me: wait!

He turned around

Him: Yes? :(

Me: What do you see in Nomandla? :(

Sabata: Why do you hate Nomandla? :(

Me: Who said I do? I don't hate her

Sabata: Lady, I am not stupid. You thought I was into your cousin. You tried all you can to make Nomandla look bad :(

Me: So are you saying what I said wasn't true? :(

Sabata: No, I am not saying that, your intentions were bad! You wanted me to hate her. I know Nomandla is in love with her boyfriend. I just

wanted to have lunch with my classmates and talk about our results. Are you a student ? :(

Me:

Sabata: I will take that as a no, so it's true what they say. There's a lot of jealousy among Farm girls :(

The nerve! I put my hand on my chest

Me: Excuse me?

Sabata: Your cousin is upset. She is a good girl. I feel sorry for her with a cousin like you.....

He shook his head

Me: You don't know me!!! :(

Him: Yeah right :(

He walked away

Me: That son of a bitch

·  
·  
~ Zimbini ~

I cannot believe what just happened. Lithakazi once again she messed up my friendship with Nomandla. How can she trust me again after the things Lithakazi said about her? How will Sabata look at me after today. Now he knows I have a crazy cousin sister. He knows I have a crush on him and he doesn't want me at all. I feel sick. I am so embarrassed. I had to leave. I had to get out of there. Lithakazi didn't want to stop and I know even if I tried, she wasn't gonna stop. What am I saying? I did stop her. She was in a mission to destroy Nomandla. I can't believe she said I am a virgin.

Anyway I went to the bathroom. I had to think and I am decided. I am calling Nomandla. I am going to tell her what Lithakazi did. I dialled her

number. Her phone rang, she answered on 4th ring

Nomandla: What do you and your cousin sister want from me?

Me: He told you already?

Nomandla: Who?

Okay I am confused, what is she talking about?

Me: Today I met up with Sabata. He said he missed us :(

Nomandla: I don't remember you telling me that ?

I have to lie

Me: I was in town. He was too. So we met :(

Nomandla: What was the plan when you lied to me?

Me: Lied? :(

Nomandla: You said you were done with your

cousin, today you were seen together happy at the hospital! Do you see why I cut you off in my life?

Oh no! I should've told her. Nothing I say will change anything now. I can see her mind is made up

Me: No Nomandla. Lithakazi called me. The department of health wanted to see her. She had no one to go with. I had to come. She is my cousin but that doesn't mean I support the things she do, even today. She followed me and ruined my date with Sabata! :(

Nomandla: .....

Me: Nomandla, Lithakazi told Sabata everything you did. I tried to stop her, she didn't want to listen. You can ask.....

Nomandla: Zimbini, you are Lithakazi's cousin. While she is still alive, I want you out of my life. Delete my number. When I see you, go the other

way ! I am sick of you two. This was your plan!  
All along!

Me: No! I.....

Nomandla: Zimbini you know it's better this way.  
Leave me alone! Find friends your age! ..... ( tu  
tu tu tu)

I looked at my phone

Me:

I can't believe this. Once again I lose Nomandla.  
Why didn't I tell her I forgave this crazy bitch? I  
just lied to her about meeting Sabata. Sabata  
will tell her what happened. She will know I lied!  
This is going to confirm everything. She will be  
convinced that I am working with my cousin

Me: I am not working with her!!

I walked out of the bathroom. I went back  
outside. I saw Lithakazi standing alone

Me: Are you happy? :( :(



She turned around. She was teary

Me: :(

Lithakazi: That boy is a jerk! A stupid jerk! :( :(

Me: What did you do? Sabata would never say anything disrespectful to anyone :(

Lithakazi: Are you talking about the same man who said he is not attracted to you and you know it? :(

Me: He said that?

Lithakazi: He said you are not his type! :(

Me: He said it like that?

Lithakazi: he even insulted me! That bastard!!! :(

Me: We must go home :(

Her: Do you mind doing window shopping. I am going someone for an hour :)

Me: Sure :(

Her: You deserve better cuz okay ;)

She walked away.

Me:

Her bum is wet. I thought this wasn't gonna happen.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I thought my daughters were gone. Who would ask to see me here? Ryan hates me. I don't think he wants to see my face again. I really don't know who wants to see me. I am called to the visiting room. This warden didn't tell me anything. I hope it's not someone who is going to upset me. I don't want to be hurt. Being here hurt me already. I just hope my transfer is approved and they want to take home to Port Elizabeth where I should be.

Me: My transfer is approved? :(

Guard: Your victims live here. Your transfer will be approved when you are charged. You are still at police station waiting for your trial :(

Me: This takes forever :(

Her: I know what is it? Do we bore you? :)

Me: I am sick if this place :( :(

Her: you will be in jail for a long time for what you did Marlene :D

Me: In Port Elizabeth not here!!! :(

Her: Wherever you go it will be prison :D

Me: :(

She opened the door. We walked in

Warden: Go to that corner :(

i headed to the table , a young black lady was sitting there. She looked up

Me: :(

What is this girl doing here? I am in this prison because of her. She stole from us! She had to pay now she is playing victim? I am not sorry for what I did. I had to teach her a lesson

Lithakazi: Sit!

She said hitting the table hard. I sat down. This girl is going to make me lose it. I know I am here for what happened to her but she can't keep coming here

Me: What do you want? :( :(

Lithakazi: Be nice grandma

Me: :( :(

She smiled at me. I don't have time for this. I am going to walk out of here. She better start talking

Lithakazi: There is one thing you can do to get out of this place

Oh she has my undivided attention right now.

Anything to get me out of here, I am here for it.  
She must start running her stinking mouth

Me: What is it? I don't want to be here! I hate  
this place!

Lithakazi: If I can drop the charges against  
you....

Me: You are joking right? You can do that?  
:D

Lithakazi: That will cost you two million rands

Me:

Her: What?

Me: That's too much money

She tried to stand up

Me: okay! Okay! Sit!

Lithakazi: Do we have a deal?

Me: Of course! We have a deal! :)

I said standing up looking around like someone who is losing her mind

Lithakazi: When can I expect my money?

Me: I will call my daughters. They will get the money for you :'( :D

She stood up. She looked at me one more time. She took out a paper.

Lithakazi: Call me when you have it

I took the paper

Me: I will thank you :D :'(

She looked away smiling, you think you are smart black girl. I am going to open your eyes. You will never be this stupid. Thank you for the freedom though. But when you open your eyes, it will be too late.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 24

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

I have to call Lisa then go talk to mom. She must tell me why this woman is here. Mom

don't tell me everything. She opens up to Lisa about things maybe she doesn't trust me that's why or maybe she can't talk to somebody she uses to get what she wants. I hope she knows what she is here for because I am sick of hearing her tell me what is right or not about my life. I don't have time for that. I was gonna go sleep at Mthatha, with her here I don't see that happening. I am not leaving her in my house.

Anyway Lisa's phone rang she answered in 3rd ring

Lisa: Brother

Me: Hey sis, mom is here what do you know about her visit? :(

Lisa: She is there already?

Me: When did she leave? :(

Lisa: Two hours ago. I am sure she hired a private jet. Mom is wasting money!



Me: What is she doing here? :(

Lisa: Mom was crying when she left. She wants you to marry Beatrice

Me: What? Is she crazy!!? :(

Lisa: Brother I am begging you. Don't be hard on her. Mom is going through something, I want you to corner her and ask her what she did because I can see someone is blackmailing her. She was terrified. She said you have to marry Beatrice, it's like if you don't something will happen.

Me: Thank You Lisa :(

Lisa: Ryan promise me you won't get angry and get her arrested

Me: If she isn't doing anything crazy I won't but if she puts my life Or Nomandla and the baby's life in danger. She will leave me no choice! :(

Lisa: Talk to me first before you do anything

please, I am worried about mom!

Me: I promise :(

Lisa: Thank you!

I hung up my phone. I am going to get the truth out of her. Mother better not put us in a shady business. She knows better than doing that. I walked out of my office. I headed to the house. I opened the door. I found mom busy cooking. It really smelt good.

Mom: My handsome son! :D

Me: mother :(

Mom: You must be tired. Please sit down, I baked and I am cooking dinner. I made sure all your favourites are cooked :D

Me: Why? :(

Mom: Can't I spoil my son? :D

Me: Mom you've never been nice to me we both know that, why don't we sit down and talk about

it already? :(

Mom: :)

I sat down

Me: I am listening :(

Mom: I don't like how we left things the last time I was here. I am sorry my son :)

Me: I am sure that is not why you are here. You never apologise for anything. Now tell me the real reason why you are here! :(

Mom: Baby can you consider getting back together with Ellen for the sake of your daughter please :'(

I stood up

Me: That will never happen. That Nel family will never be part of us again! I don't want her!

Mom: Okay! Okay fine. Let's say I find you a young beautiful woman :'(

I walked to the kitchen. She was following me.

Me: You are finding me no one! :(

I took a muffin. They look and smell nice, I took a bit bite

Me: I have a fiancé thank you very much

Mom: You asked her to marry you?

Me: Of course I did. She is my girlfriend and there is no contract I have to live by anymore ! :(

Mom: Ryan please

Me: I am not going to marry anyone you want me to marry. I chose Nomandla, I have decided she is the one for me and I expect you to support me! :(

Mom: what do you see in that girl! :(

Me: I swear if anything happens to her. I will kill you myself

Mom: Baby please do this for me :(

Me: What the hell Gita has on you?

She was shocked to hear me ask that

Mom: How do you know..... I mean what are you talking about ?

Me: So she does have something on you? :(

Mom: I don't know what you talking about! Your sister just assumed I was talking about Beatrice  
:':(

Me: So you were not talking about her? :(

Mom: i..... :':(

Me: You don't want me to marry Beatrice ? :(

Mom: I do!

I shook my head.

Me: I would rather die than marry Beatrice!

Mom:

I walked out. I am going to work. Lisa is right,

that woman is blackmailing her. I am going back to work. If she wants Beatrice. She can marry her . I am not marrying that girl

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have to tell mom about my phone call with Zimbini. I don't know what Lithakazi wants from me and I have been saying this million times now. I am tired of it. I don't want to talk about it anymore. This girl is sick and she needs help. She doesn't only need psychological help. She needs help to get over her obsession she has with me. I have to call Sabata and talk to him about this. I don't owe him an explanation but I feel like I need to talk to him.

Me: Mom Nomandla is at it again :D

Mom: What did that girl do now? :(

Me: She was with Zimbini here in Mthatha, they bumped into one of our classmate. She told him everything about me :)

Mom: So what are you gonna do? :(

Me: Nothing! :(

Mom: Good! :(

Me: I feel like she wants my attention. I have to ignore her. I must show her I am not bothered at all. Maybe when she realises that I am not bothered this whole thing will stop :(

Mom: Good baby. That girl is crazy. So what are you gonna do with this? That boy might tell everyone at varsity :(

Me: I am going to call him and talk to him about it :(

Mom: You have to meet him. You can't talk to him about this over the phone :(

Me: Yeah, you are right. We have to meet at Ultra city now. Don't cook. I will buy some food at Steers there :)

Mom: Alright :)

I texted Sabata on WhatsApp. I have his number but he doesn't have mine because I changed my number

" It's Nomandla, can we meet at Ultra city now? "

He opened the message. He started typing

Sabata: Sure! I want to see you too let's meet in 30 minutes

I texted " sharp " I looked at mom

Me: He agreed, let me go freshen up :)

Mom: Okay baby :)

I hope this goes well. I am sure he wont look at me the same now. He knows I am a liar. I lied to him and all my classmates about who I am.



.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

We just arrived at our village. I am glad Zimbini didn't ask me questions about visiting prison. I didn't tell her I was visiting prison though. I am a negotiator. I am a good business woman. What's the use of keeping Marlene in prison when I am like this? Her arrest won't change my situation. Demanding two million rands from her was the best decision ever. In few days I will be a millionaire while the likes of Nomandla are busy with university. I told everyone from the beginning. Nomandla will never be better than me. In few days I will be a Millionaire and she will look like a joke with her pathetic degree and the cent she will be paid for working wherever she will be working.

Anyway we just got out of the taxi. We are walking home

Zimbini: I can't believe I am in this village again :)

Me: I am sorry cuz. I promise no more beating or drama this time :D

Zimbini: Ha ha ha it better be a peaceful stay or I am walking for good! :)

Me: Relax Cu.....

" Here you are witch!!! " said a furious female voice behind us. We turned around. Nowaitile was running to me breathing heavenly furious with anger

Nowaitile: You sent my son to poison Qaqambile's wife!?

Zimbini: What!?

Me: :D

I ran for my life laughing. She is being a drama queen now. Xilongo is old enough to make his

own decisions. I don't know why she is doing this. I tripped and fell with my face

Me: Ouch

I felt her grab my arm. She turned me around and slapped me so hard on my face

Nowaitile: Leave my son alone!!

Me: I am not going to d.....

She threw rain of fists in my face. I was trying to cover my face but she was getting my face with every punch

Me: Help!!!

Zimbini pulled her up,i stood up fast. I slapped Nowaitile so hard on her face

Nowaitile: :(

Me: Your precious son is the person responsible for what happened to me!! :(

Nowaitile: My son is not 11 men! :( :(

Me: Your son is the person who told The woman who hired those men where I live. They followed me to Mthatha because of him

Nowaitile: You are lying! Xilongo would never do that! :'( :(

I folded my arms

Me: Then why did he agree to help me poison Londeka when I blackmailed him about it? :'(

Nowaitile: :'(

Me: Your son came clean to me! I am going to the police! You say your son is innocent right? :(

Nowaitile: No! No! Please don't :'(

Me: Then stop interfering. When I want to sleep with your son. I have to sleep with him! Stay out of our business!

Nowaitile: You are sleeping with my son? :'(

Me: You didn't know? :)

Nowaitile: How could you!? You are the biggest loose girl in this villa..... :(

Me: Watch it!

I said pointing at her with my index finger

Nowaitile: :(

Me: Leave!!!

Nowaitile: :(

Me:

Zimbini: Why did you try to poison Londeka!? :(

Me:: You knew I wasn't gonna let her get away with this!!!

Zimbini: why am I still here?

Me: I need you!

Zimbini: Stop lying!!! :(

Me: I do! :( :(

Zimbini: Is this what I came back for Lithakazi?

:(

Me:

Zimbini: I know it's late but I am going home! I can't stay here!

She turned around then walked away . I can't let her leave me. I have to do something.

Me: Zimbini! I need help! Professional help!

That caught her attention. I saw her stop walking

Zimbini:

She turned around

Zimbini: Are you serious about this Lithakazi?

:( :(

Me: : I am a broken woman crying for help

Zimbini: :(

I looked away

Me: :'( :D

.

.

~ Lisa ~

She is going to know me today. How dare she take advantage of the situation. Beatrice know how much I hate what is happening to my brother. She knows I don't like what our parents did and still doing to my Brother. I go to her and confide in her now she does this? She is doing the same thing Ellen did. They want to marry my brother. Out of all people I never thought she would do this. She is my friend. She knows our situation I am really mad at her. I am going to beat her. Talking to Beatrice will be the waste of time. She knows my feelings about this.

Anyway I just got to her office.

Assistant: Ms Lawson, you can't go in she is in a conference call.....

I pushed her out of the way. I kicked the door

Beatrice: I will have to call you back :)

She put the telephone down she is behind her desk.

Assistant: Ma'am I am sorry I tried....

Beatrice: It's okay dear please close the door on your way out :)

Her: Okay ma'am :)

I looked at the girl going to the door. She walked out and closed the door. I turned around

Me:

Beatrice: Why are you causing a scene at my job Lisa? :(

Me: Why do you want to marry my brother!!!?

Beatrice stood up. She went to the door and



opened it

Beatrice: Get out!

Me: Bitch you really wanna marry my brother? :(

Beatrice: Get out before I throw you out!

I shook my head in disbelief

Me: I would love to see you try!

Beatrice: I am warning you Lisa!

Me: I am scared can you see I am trembling!

I said that sarcastically. She attempted to slap me, I grabbed her arm and bended it

Beatrice: :'(

Me: You wouldn't dare try!

Beatrice: Watch me!

She hit my chest with her forehead, I let go of her arm. I started coughing holding my chest.

That gave her an advantage. She grabbed my hair so aggressively. it hurts so bad, I slapped both her hands so hard , She let go of my hair. I kicked her stomach she fell on the floor

Beatrice: You Bitch!!! :(

I took off my heel, she jumped up and grabbed a pen that was on the floor. She pointed it at me!

Beatrice: Come :(

She said moving backwards. I went straight to her. She moved back and leaned on the door

Beatrice: I am going to stab you!!! :(

Me: Do it! You think my brother would marry a woman with a child! Where is the father of that disabled ugly baby !!! :(

I hit a nerve she came fuming at me, I hit the pen with my heel it fell

Beatrice: Ouch!

I punched her, she tripped and flipped her hair. I slapped her so hard. She ran to me. I moved aside and pushed her. She hit her desk with her head.

Beatrice: Oh my god!

She was holding her head leaning down. I grabbed her hair and pulled her head

Me: Leave my brother alone! :(

Beatrice: Your mother promis.....

I pushed her head, I hit her face on the table

Me: Leave my brother alone or I will do this one more time

Beatrice: Okay! Okay!

I pulled her hair hard

Me: Okay what!!!!?

Beatrice: I won't marry your brother

I let go of her hair

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 25

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I have to swallow my pride and call Qhayiya. I

went for my first check up. My child is okay. I have never went to a check up alone. It was really emotional for me. With my daughter Ryan was there all the time. We were in love then. I don't know what happened. I don't buy this " I never loved you " nonsense! I have to move on. I am finally forgetting my marriage. I am divorced. Even if I'd hear that we have another shot, I would say no, I was young then. I forced the situation. I married him knowing he was not in love with me. I am old now. Hearing someone say I do not want you hurts so bad, I am not a fool. I have to accept he doesn't love me no more. I want to give Qhayiya another try. But we will have a problem. He is married. He has a wife. Sometimes I feel like a hypocrite. I am doing exactly what was done to me. I am sleeping with a married man. I am carrying his child.

Anyway I dialled his number. It rang. I hope he

answers.

Qhayiya: Ellen ?

Me: Yes you were right

Qhayiya: About what?

Me: I am carrying your baby

He exhaled

Him: what made you change your mind?

I stood up

Me: Qhayiya you are married. I had to work on my marriage too but I failed. We are divorced :'(

Him: I am sorry

Me: So where are you? :'(

Him: I am at home, I am unemployment remember?

Me: I am sorry. You should come here. I went

for a check up today :(

Him: I will see

Me: Please don't see come! I miss you. I will send you money

Him: Ellen I hate depending on a woman. I used to work for myself

Me: Until I got you fired I know :(

Him: It's okay

Me: Come here. Tell your wife you are going to look for a job this side. I will help you find one

Him: We will talk in person

Another call came in

Me: I have to answer another call please drop :)

Him: okay

He hung up, I answered

Me: Ellen

Caller: Ellen I need your help!

Me: With what mom? :(

Her: I need two million!

Me: What!? :(

Her: Please stop being so hard on me! help your mother! Call Rebecca! Put the money together. My freedom depends on it!

Me: I am not going to be part of this! Mom stop messing up things for you! I am not going to help you escape! :(

Her: Who said anything about escaping? The two million rands will be brought here by my lawyer. Give it to him. I briefed him already. It's not illegal! That girl says I should give her two million she will drop the charges

Me: How do you know she is not lying? That girl is sick mom!



Mom: She will be with the lawyer when he transfers it then get me released

Me: we gonna lose so much money mom!

Mom: You will get it immediately after my release! :(

Me: How? :(

Mom: Ellen the most important thing to you is money! What about your mother's freedom!

Me: I'm sorry mom, let me call my sister :(

Her: Please make it happen! I will pay you back

Me: Okay! :(

She hung up. I have to call my sister

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I just arrived at Ultra city. I am sitting waiting for Sabata. I am not comfortable with this. I don't go to restaurants and sit waiting for men, what if my fiance comes here and find me with another man? . I am an introvert. I do everything in doors. I am really not comfortable with this but I have to meet this man before he goes around and spread lies about me. I am not going to let Lithakazi win. She always tries by all means possible to ruin me. Once again she is not going to win. Whatever she is planning with her cousin is not going to happen. I am not going to forgive Zimbini this time. I don't trust her. I shouldn't have trusted her knowing who her cousin is. Lithakazi is good at turning people against you. If she doesn't like you. She will make sure everyone around you don't like you. That's how she always been.

I saw Sabata coming in

Me: :)

He looked at me. He smiled then came to me

Him: Hey :)

I stood up. We hugged

Me: Hi

Him: How are you?

Me: I am okay, how are you?

Him: I am cool :)

He said smiling at my finger. I looked at my finger then at him

Me: What? :)

Him: Is that what I think it is? :)

Me: Yes. I am engaged, to a single man! :)

I have to stress that " Single" part. He knows a lot already. He must know he is not married

Him: Zimbini told you? :D

Me: Yes she did. Anyway how did you meet? :)

Him: What do you mean?

Me: Zimbini says you texted her and told her you're in town. You wanted to meet :)

Sabata shook his head.

Him: That girl buzzed me yesterday. I called she said it was a mistake. I said we should meet some times , I meant the three of us. I was surprised to see her show up alone :)

Me: She didn't tell me. when she called me today telling me about what Lithakazi said I was surprised. She said she didn't plan to see you.

Sabata: I think she thought I wanted her :(

Me: Zimbini is a pretty girl, I don't understand why she's acting so desperate , I mean she should know by now. You are not into her :)

Sabata: exactly! And her cousin? That girl is crazy! :(

Me: She's always been like that. She was my

friend. We grew up together. I didn't know Zimbini was her cousin because if I did I was never gonna be her friend :(

Sabata: What happened to you guys?

Me: It started after matric she didn't do well. She was jealous. She went after my then boyfriend, she seduced him and they started sleeping together . So just hated me for nothing :D

Sabata: That girl hates you Nomandla. She told me your secrets. I am not even sure if they are true :(

I am not going to look bad to my classmate. I hate lying but right now I am going to do it.

Me: I don't know what she said but yes I was working for a guy who was going through a divorce. You know rich people, their divorces take months. But they finalised things. I am engaged to him :)

Him: He is white ?

Me: Yes and so is my baby :)

Him: oh wow. I don't see anything wrong with that. The guy was single. You fell in love :)

Me: Yeah :)

It looks like if I told him the truth he was gonna judge me. I hate lying to him, I had to , I am not going to be judged, I won't allow it. I don't want people to talk about me in varsity. I don't want people talking about me anywhere. It's a pity I can't stop Lithakazi.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I called Xilongo. my cousin sister went to buy electricity at the supermarket. I need a quickie while she is at the shops. Xilongo didn't waste

no time. He got here we got to business. We just finished our first round

Me: Let me wash. I will be right back :p

Xilongo: Sure :p

He spanked me

Me: Don't do that again! I am not your bitch! :(

Him: Sorry :)

I shook my head. I went to the kitchen. I switched on the kettle.

Me: :)

I am thinking about the great deal I made with Marlene. I am milking that family millions. From now on they will never mess with a black girl again. I am not going to be like this and be broke. I must have everything I want. I have to talk to my cousin. I need to buy a car but first. I need to go to driving school. I am going to be the rich girl in this village. Nomboniso's days

are over! Everyone here will kiss my feet. I am the queen. After I get that money. I am finding myself a decent handsome man. Money can get you anything. If you don't have the looks at least you must have money. There are pretty good looking gold gingers out there who are not settling for happiness they want money. I am going to have money and a perfect partner who will love me with my condition. This stupid boy in that room is gonna be the news of yesterday when I am done with him. Speaking of him. I felt him hug me from behind. I closed my eyes. Except everything else. This guy knows how to satisfy a girl. He is so good in bed. I don't think I will meet a guy who top his game. I guess I will use hom on the side when I find my prince coming.

Me: :) :p

I felt his fingers searching for my cookie. I let out sexy moans. I turned around. He is still



naked. He attempted to carry me to the bedroom

Me: Why don't we fuck right here ? :) :p

I said that grabbing his Mr D going down on him. I started sucking him.

Him: Oh you are good at this

He grabbed the back of my head and pushed himself in. The door opened . I pulled out

Me: Cuz! :)

Zimbini: What the hell is going on here?

I stood up . Xilongo ran to my room to dress up

Me: Come on Cuz, we are two adults making love :)

Zimbini: This man raped me the same day you got raped!! :(

Me: What? :(

Xilongo: :D

Xilongo ran out

Me: Xilongo dont go! What is my cousin talking about? :(

He didn't listen to me, he ran for his life

Zimbini: So this is the Xilongo? :( :'(

Me: Yes, why didn't you tell me he raped you? :(

Lithakazi: Because I don't know who he was. That man fingered me. I was sleeping waiting for you. I felt him finger fucking me!!! :( :'(

Me: So he didn't put his Vienna in your Velvet cake ? :D

Zimbini: No! Why do you think this is funny! I am going to the police! :(

Me: No!!! :(

Zimbini: What? :( :'(

Me: Cuz, let's make him pay!

Zimbini: How? :(

I smiled. I hope she is ready for this. I am not going to get him arrested. I need his Vienna in my life

Me: We sleep with him :)

Zimbini: What!? Are you crazy!? :'( :(

Me: Oh please! When was the last time you had a dick inside your vagina!? :(

Zimbini: :'(

Me: I am not saying lots sleep with him at the same time! You take him to your room and have fun, I do the same when its my turn :)

Zimbini: :'(

Me: What do you say ?

Zimbini: No thank you geez!

Me: Suite yourself! I am not going to stop sleeping with him and you are not going to get him arrested!

Zimbini: Why would I get him arrested without evidence? :(

Me: Good :)

Zimbini: :(

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I am angry at my son. When I am angry, I can't sit down. I have to do something. I am busy dusting the house. This boy has no maid, no wife. This house is dirty. I hope I come with a plan while cleaning this house. I have a curse of making friends with devil. I never thought Gita was that kind. She really surprised me. I am really angry with her. She is one heartless woman. How can she use my secret as her way of getting her daughter married. Maybe I am not

cut out for friendship. Maybe I am good on my own. This woman is just like Marlene Nel. They use me to get what they want. Gita has been friends with me for years way before I met marlene. Maybe I am a fool I should take the crown of foolishness and own it because that is me. I shouldn't have said anything about Ryan marrying Beatrice. I am in this because of my big mouth now I am paying for it. That woman wants my son to marry her daughter so bad.

Anyway I finished cleaning the living room. I went to the study. I started cleaning and sorting out some files. Ryan needs a wife not a girl who live in a city with his child. That girl lives there. My son is a busy man. He deserves a woman who will be by his side. I need to talk to him. He can have that former maid on the side then Marry Beatrice. I don't know why he doesn't want to do that. That maid was his side bitch. She can still be that. She doesn't deserve the

wife status. And I am sure she won't mind because she's been the other woman before. I believe whatever you was before, you can still be that again. She belongs on the side and she must stay there. I heard something fall while sorting out Ryan's desk. I looked under the table . It's a USB . I picked it up then looked at it. I went to his computer. I inserted it and opened a file

Me: What do we have in here.....? :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 26

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am so happy I managed to trick my cousin with my emotional blackmail earlier. If I didn't she was never gonna stay here, she was gonna walk. I had to tell her something she wanted to hear and it worked . I don't want to see no professional but if seeing a professional will make her stay, I will do it.

Me: How are the pots coming along? :)

She was looking at her phone. She looked at me and smiled

Her: Good, I will dish up in few minutes :)

Me: Okay! What's going on you can't put your phone down :D

Zimbini: Call her! :)

Me: Who?

Zimbini: The hospital manager, she agreed to pay for your sessions right? :)

Oh boy what did I put myself into? I am going to regret this

Me: I will call her :(

I looked away rolling my eyes

Zimbini: Now !!!

I turned around

Me: It's not work hours Zimbini. I can't call a woman when she is at home with her family! :(

Zimbini: She gave you her personal number not her office number for a reason Lithakazi! :(



Me: Okay fine!!! :(

I took my phone. I dialled her number

Me: :(

Zimbini: :)

Manager: Hello Lithakazi?

I looked away

Me: I am ready to start with my sessions with your shrink :(

Her: Fantastic! How about you come tomorrow! The money I gave you the last time can get you here, I am sure you still have it. I will give you taxi fare when you leave after your session

Me: I didn't think it would be so soon :(

Her: Honey I have been there! The sooner you get help the better!

I turned around and looked at Zimbini

Me: I will see you tomorrow :(

Zimbini: :)

Her: great!

I hung up

Zimbini: I am proud of you! We will go together. Tomorrow I am going back to varsity I got an email. we will start working in all health centres in Mthatha

Me: What? :(

Her: You can go stay with me there. I will have my room :)

Me: why didn't you tell me? :(

Her: Because I just got the email now?

She said showing me

Me: Okay fine. I will decide tomorrow :(

Her: :)

.

.  
~ Nomandla ~

I was worried about Sabata not taking well everything he heard about me. I was surprised how well he took it for someone who wanted to date me. If he was one of those guys out there he would go around and tell people things about me. He is a good guy. Whoever gets to date him will find Gold. I already found mine. I don't regret it because my fiancé is also amazing. This man is making me feel special. I am really a lucky girl. Ryan is everything I always wanted in a man. I am going to fight for us. I am not going to let anything come between us. I love Ryan Lawson so much. I know things won't be smooth between us. There will be challenges but I promise him. I am not going to let anyone ruin what we have.

Mom: how did it go? :)

Me: Sabata is a good boy mom. He picked up some things about Lithakazi, he knows she doesn't like me :)

Mom: Only a fool can't see what kind of a girl she is. I am glad he sees her for who she is!

Me: He assured me he won't say a word to anyone..... :(

Mom: That should make you happy why the long face? :(

Me: Can I trust Zimbini? :(

Mom: Do you think she'd tell people? :(

Me: I don't know mom

She's changed. She is not the Zimbini I knew a month ago. I am not surprised though. I mean who is her cousin? The devil! :(

Mom: Just ignore them Mandla ! You've come so far. Even if she tells everyone, They will laugh and find something else to talk about the

next day. Honey you are engaged. Ryan is not married! That's what you will tell them! :(

Me: Thanks mom :(

Mom: You are a strong child! You will get through this too! :(

Me: I don't know mom, I feel like I should go back to my original plan :'(

Mom: Which is? :(

Me: I want to leave that campus. I need a fresh start, I don't think I want to be around Zimbini :(

Mom: I think you should do that too baby. You can't trust her. I don't want you to fail because of the bullies in varsity

Me: I am glad you understand :) :'(

Mom: I do. I know Nozazi's daughter don't give up. I don't want to risk your life :(

Me: :)

I got a message notification.

Me: Excuse me mom, it's an email

I opened it. It's from Varsity. We are going to be at the hospital tomorrow. Then some will be taken to some mental home. I am doing psychology by the way. It's gonna be the first time doing the work. I didn't think I'd leave my son so soon. I hope this won't take the whole day I will miss my baby.

Me: I will be at the hospital tomorrow. The varsity wants us there :)

Mom: Oh okay :)

Me: I hope I will be with other group. I don't want to be with my classmates. I am sure Zimbini got this too :(

Mom: You will ask them there, I am sure they can squeeze you to another group

Me: You are right :)

Mom: :)

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am going to make a phone call. I expect good news. My daughters must come through for their mother. I cannot stay in jail for years.

Some politicians came here and talked to me.

They hate me so much. They said hurtful things.

I am sure they will pay a judge to give me a life sentence. I cannot stay here till trial. That stupid

black girl must drop the charges! . I am sure

she thinks I made a deal with a devil. She has no idea she is dealing with her worst nightmare.

Evil is nothing to what I will do to her. I am

going to expose her. Everyone who was on her side will turn on her. I am not going to be

humiliated by that girl never! I am not going to

let her. When I am done with her, i will get my reputation back.

Guard: You have 3 minutes Marlene :(

Me: That's all I need :D

I took the telephone. I dialled Ellen's number

Me: :)

Ellen: Ellen Nel ?

Me: You changed your surname already?

Ellen: Mom hi, I am sure that's not why you called ?

Me: Yes, did you manage to put the money together? :)

Ellen: Yes but we can't get cash.

Me: No! That's great! If it's cash then my plan won't work! :(

Ellen: What is your plan exactly?



Me: No! You don't have to know! :(

Ellen: I hope you won't escape mom!

I looked around

Me: You know I would never do that. I am in a hole as we speak. I can't bury myself :(

Ellen: The Lawyer will be there tomorrow . We deposited it into your account

Me: Thank you baby! Thank you :D

Ellen: I hope you get out mom, legally!

Me: I will baby :)

Ellen: Bye!

I hung up. I looked at the guard

Me: Can I make another call please :)

Her: Tomorrow morning Marlene! :(

Me: Okay fine :(

I am so happy. I wanted to call this Lithakazi girl

but I guess tomorrow morning will work.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

My mother is leaving tomorrow I don't know how I will do this without her. She has been great around the house. She bath my child. Even now she is busy bathing her. I am preparing dinner for us. Qaqambile is taking a bath in the bathroom. I heard a knock at the door. I haven't been in this village for a long time. I am scared to go open the door at night. The person knocked again. Let me just go and open the door. I went to the door and opened it. What the hell is Mrs Lawson senior doing in my house? She doesn't know where I live, who told her ?

Vicki: :)

Me: Mrs Lawson what are you doing here so late? :D

Vicki: Are you gonna let me in? :)

Me: Of course! Come in :D

She walked in then looked around

Her: Beautiful house :)

She looked at me smiling

Me: Thank You Mrs Lawson :)

She looked around again

Her: Where is everyone? :)

Me: My mother is bathing my son in her bedroom. My husband is taking a bath :)

Vicki: Great, can we go speak in my car? :)

Me:

Her: Don't worry I just want us to catch up :)

Me: Okay :)

We walked out. It's dark I don't know what this woman wants at this time. I know she doesn't wanna catch up. She wants something. We got in her car it was parked outside the yard. I smiled at her. This woman is not the same woman who was smiling in my house. She is furious

Vicki:

Me: :(

Vicki: How could you?

Me: What do you mean Mrs Lawson?

Vicki: I welcomed you in m family. I took you as my daughter!

Me: I know Mrs Lawson but I don't know what you are talking about? :(

Vicki: I thought you loved yourself! I thought you were a respectful girl!

Me: I am respectful Mrs Lawson

Vicki: Liar!!!!!!

She snapped ! What is this woman on about?  
She doesn't make any sense maybe she found  
out that I knew about Mr Lawson and  
Nomandla

Me:

Vicki: You slept with Ryan!!!

Me: What no! I didn't do that ma! I would never  
do tha.....

Vicki: In the kitchen!!

Oh my God how did she find that out?

Me:

Vicki: Deny it!

Me: It was a mistake I swea.....

Vicki: This is what's gonna happen!.....

Me:

Her: Tomorrow You are going to the supermarket and beg Ryan to change his mind about marrying that maid! Or get back together with Ellen! If you can't do that I am sending this to your husband!

Me:

Vicki: I am disappointed in you! I am sorry I have to do this to you . I don't have a choice too :'(

Me: What do you mean Mrs Lawson

Her: :(

Me: Please don't tell my husband

Vicki: Get out of my car! I am going to tell him if you don't do as I say :'(

She said looking out of the window she couldn't look me in the eye

Vicki: Out! :'(

I got out of the car and closed the door. She  
drove out

Me: Oh No!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 27

.

.

~ Gita ~

I am Gita. Vicki and I have been friends for years. I have known her before she got married. The difference between her and I is that I am a housewife. I have always been. My husband is a former rugby player. He was playing abroad, as a wife. I had to go live in these countries with him. When he retired. He started property business. He is still the one working. I am still a housewife. Vicki and I relationship kind of changed. She is a busy business woman. She owns one of the big grocery shop brands that has shops all over the eastern cape. She is an award winning business woman. Respected by the well known people in the province. She kind of look down on me now. She doesn't take me seriously. I want my daughter to marry her son. When she said it, I liked the idea. I want to make it reality. If she doesn't want to convince his son to marry my daughter I am going to ruin her life



because I know things nobody know about her.

Anyway I saw my daughter coming in looking like a mess. What happened to this girl?

Me: Bea? What happened to you sweetheart?

Beatrice: Lisa!... Lisa went to my office and attacked me mom

Me: What? That's not like Lisa! What did you do?

Beatrice: Mom are you gonna take that bitch side over your own daughter?

I put my coffee on the table

Me: No but answer my question. Did you attack her first? :(

Beatrice: Well.... I tried to slap her she grabbed my arm and beat me

Me: Why the hell would you attack your future

sister in law? :(

Beatrice: She attacked me!!!

Me: After you tried to slap her! What if she tells Ryan. Do you think Ryan would want to be with a ratchet woman!?

Beatrice: Lisa thinks she is everything! She rubs me the wrong way all the time! :( :(

Me: Why did you guys fight anyway? :(

Beatrice: She found out I want to marry her brother. She used to confide in me telling me how much she hates seeing her brother unhappy. I tried to comfort her. Now I feel like a hypocrite :( :(

She sat down

Me: You don't want to marry Ryan anymore ?

Beatrice: I want to be his wife! Lisa can go to hell mom! :( :(

Me: Good :)

I looked away

Me: Now I just need to tell her mother to tie up her dog. She can't go beat you up at work whenever she wants to

Beatrice: Our friendship is over! :(

Me:

.

.

~ Londeka ~

We had dinner. I went to bath. I just got to my bedroom. My husband is on bed looking at our son smiling. I cannot lose my family. The news I just received from Vicki are going to destroy us. I was smiling looking at them. He was playing with him . He is so good with him.

Me: :'(

Qaqambile looked up. He saw me standing at the door

Him: Mom come to bed :)

Me: Hihhi :D :')

I faked a giggle going to them wiping my tears

Me: You are so good with him :)

Him: I love my son :)

Me: I am happy to hear that baby :)

Him: You make me happy, wait.....? :)

I looked at him

Him: A car stopped outside . You spoke with the person. Who was it?

Me: Oh it was Vicki, Ryan Lawson's mother. She came to ask me to go to her house tomorrow. She wants to see Sapho

Him: Oh okay, that's good because you will be going to the clinic there

Me: Yes honey :D

I got in bed.

Qaqambile: He is sleeping. It's cold tonight

Me: I don't know why it's cold in summer :)

I laid down and cuddled him . His body is so warm and sexy. I love this man. People like Vicki are no good. I thought she was a good person. Being Marlene's friend really messed her up. She doesn't know how much this marriage mean to me. I am no one. A good man fell in love with me. How can she ruin that for me?

Me: Let's sleep baby :'(

Qaqambile: I love you

Me: I love you too

I said hugging him so tight. My life was starting to look good. How can Ryan do this? He was gonna blackmail me about this video? How can

he be so stupid? He should've destroyed it when Nomandla and I worked things out. If nomandla finds out my life will change completely. Our friendship will never be the same. This is going to destroy us. I cannot begin to think about my marriage. It will destroy my marriage. I have a child with Qaqambile. I cannot lose him. I cannot lose us. We have a lot. Losing him would make me go back to that life. The life I am living right now is amazing. I have a husband. I have a house and the love. He loves me. Why did this have to happen now. Why can't I be happy. I was silently crying.

Me:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Today is time for me to go speak to this

professional. I don't think I need a professional though. I am doing this for my cousin. I am not going there to get help because I don't need help. I am okay. I am just tired of fighting with my cousin. I want to do this for the sake of peace. As for staying in Mthatha with her? My cousin is far too kind. She is prepared to ruin her room by staying there with me. She has educated friends who will want to visit. I don't want to make them feel uncomfortable or her get teased for having a smelly room. I love my cousin, I can be anything but I am not selfish when it comes to my family.

Zimbini: You didn't pack anything?

Me: I am not going to stay with you cousin :)

Her: why? It's gonna be fun :)

Me: I appreciate you trying to help but I can't, my condition won't let me. We can't share a bed :)

Zimbini: :'(

Me: hey you know I hate that! Dont cry please :)

Her: I didn't mean to make yo....

Me: I understand you were trying to help but I can't. I will be fine :)

Zimbini: Are you sure? :)

Me: I will call you when I need something

Her; I wi spend my weekends here :)

Me: Thanks cuz :D

Her: Let's eat and leave :)

Me: Oka.....

My phone rang. I looked at it. It's a landline from Mthatha

Me: Let me go take this :)

Her; Okay :)

I opened my room door. I walked in and



answered

Me: Hello

Caller: Is that Lithakazi?

Me: who is asking? :(

Her: Marlene

Me: Do you have my two million? :(

Her: Yes, I want you to be here this afternoon

Me: Are you sure you have it ? :D

Her: I don't play with my freedom girl get here today!!!

Me: I will be there :)

Her: Again Thank You and I am so sorry for what happe...

Me: It's too late for that! Just give me my money! :(

Her: You will get it, just get here!

Me: :)

I hung up. I didn't think I would be rich so soon. I am so happy. Now I am excited for this trip

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have to call the lecturer who is in charge of this. He likes me. I know he is going to help me, I don't want to work with Zimbini on this. I want to work with strangers. That girl is not my friend anymore. She can do anything to make people hate me now that we not friends. I am not being mean. I just want peace in my life. I hope she understands that.

Mom: take a bath, you will be late :)

Me: They said we will start at 10 since it was shot notice. I live here some come from other

cities, some from Kzn, and they need accommodation, I am very early :)

Mom: if you say so but I think you should be early since you want to be in another group

Me: I will call my professor now :)

I took my phone. I dialled his number. His phone rang

Professor: Hello

Me: sir It's Nyembezi

Him: Nyembezi i sent you guys emails, and I called you, your number don't exist anymore

Me: I changed my number prof, I am sorry

Him: I hope you are not coming with excuses. You are coming right?

Me: Professor how many centres we will we be working for ?

Him: Four. We found you rooms at the hospital.

From now on you will live there with the medical students that live here

Me: I have a flat here in Mthatha sir . Can I work with NMD students. I don't want to work with my classmates

Him: Why? You work good together

Me: Please Professor

Him: Fine. You will work with the NMD class. They will be at Nelson Mandela

Me: Thank you! Thank you so much :D

Him: You are welcome

I hung up

Me: yes! :D

Mom: he agreed? :)

Me: He did, I just hope he won't have a problem when I tell him I don't want to be at Zama anymore this year :)

Mom: You don't have to tell him now

Me: Yes I won't tell him

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

Mother is being blackmailed by that woman.

Lisa is right. Mom is scared. She has never been so nice to me. She is really desperate. I

hope she was not involved in any shady

business because if she is. She is going to lose a lot. Mom is a renowned business woman

Thanks to our dad. Everyone wanna be part of our family. I decided to start my own thing and

start something that is not named by their

franchise. I started my own legacy this whole

supermarket is mine. My dad gave me money to start it. I am sure he is proud, I am not sure

how he feels about my divorce though because

he put me in this marriage.

Anyway I heard my phone ring. It's my sister

Me: Lisa :)

Lisa: did you manage to get the real reason she's doing this?

Me: You know how stubborn mom is

Her: She didn't talk?

Me: She wants me to marry Beatrice or get back together with Ellen :(

Lisa: It looks like she made a deal with Gita

Me: What deal? :(

Lisa: Maybe they promised each other if you divorce Ellen, you marry her daughter

Me: They are crazy! What am I? Their toy? :(

Lisa: I went to confront Bea

Me: what did she say? :(

Lisa: She didn't want to talk about it. She wants to get married to you. She knows how much I hate what is happening to you. I think she was embarrassed. She asked me to leave. I refused. She tried to slap me

Me: What? :(

Lisa: I beat the hell out of her, I am sure she woke up with swollen face this morning

Me: She is crazy :(

Lisa: I want to know what they have on mom, today I am visiting Gita in her house. She will tell me. I am happy I am off today

Me: Be careful Lisa you will be going to her house

Lisa: I am not scared Of Gita! Talk later.

I am glad my sister has my back. I just need my mother on board now. I know it won't be easy but I am willing to wait till she finally gives up . I

heard a loud knock at the door. I stood up

Me: who is knocking at my door like that? :(

I went to the door. I opened. Londeka and her baby were standing at my door

Me: Hey Lond..... :D

Londeka: Mr Lawson how could you?

Me: What are you talking about Londeka?

Londeka: You ruined my life!

Me: I don't know what you are talking about!  
Calm down please :(

Londeka: You filmed us having sex did you forget to delete it? !!!!

Me:

.

To be continued.....



I admit I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 28

.

.

~ Londeka ~

How could he? I couldn't control my anger, I started shouting and crying. I trusted Mr Lawson with my life. I thought he changed his feelings about me. I thought he forgave me for how I treated Nomandla in the past. I don't know why he didn't delete that video. I proved

myself to him. I saved their behinds so many times. If it wasn't for me, Ellen would've found them having sex so many times. I tried by all means to prove myself. What did he do? He filmed me and kept a sex tape in his house. What if Ellen found it? Oh God I am sure she told her already.

Anyway I can see he is embarrassed and shocked by what I just said. Why is he acting all surprised!? Did he erase the footage or someone else filmed us without his knowledge?

Me: Why didn't you delete it ? :(

Ryan:

Me: Answer me! My marriage is on the line here!!

Ryan: How did she know about the video? :(

Me: Oh my God! So you gonna ask me?! You filmed us!

Ryan: Londeka stop shouting! Sit down. We will talk like adults! :(

I breath in and out . I need to calm down. I was his employee. I still have respect for this man.

Me: I will stand

Him: You know how you were taking our relationship when you found out. You even threatened Nomandla to tell Ellen. I did what I had to do . I completely forgot about that video that's why I never deleted it! :(

Me: Your mother wants me to talk to you

Ryan: About what? :(

Me: She doesn't want you to marry Nomandla

Ryan: I can't believe this woman!! :(

He was pacing up and down

Me: I love Nomandla, she is my friend. I don't

want her to find out about this. I don't think she will look at me the same way after she finds out I slept with you

Ryan: She won't find out :(

Me: Because you are not going to marry her right?

Ryan: Don't you want to see your friend get married like you? :(

Me: If you marry her, she tells my husband. Qaqambile will never look at me the same way. He will divorce me. I can't lose my husband Mr Lawson I can't

He sat down

Him: Dammit mother!!! :(

Me: Your mother is desperate. She will do anything to get what she wants. You must do something. She hates me now, she is disappointed and disgusted by me. She thinks I

am part of the reason your marriage Failed. She thinks we had an affair

Ryan: Don't worry, your husband won't find out. I am going to deal with My mother

Me: How? She is expecting answers today

Ryan: Go home. I will make sure she doesn't do anything stupid :(

Me: Please

He smiled

Him: I am sorry for everything I put you through. It was never my intentions. I did that because i was in love and I still am that's why I am not going to let anyone tell me who to marry. I am going to marry one woman and that woman is Nomandla

Me: Good luck :(

Him: See you later :(

He said walking to open the door for me. I walked out. I hope Vicki didn't see me come in because if she did, she is going to call and want answers, answer that I don't have. I hope Ryan has a plan. I know this happened before I met Qaqambile but he would never be happy about this, in fact if I remember clearly that sex tape was the reason I went drinking. It brought Qaqambile and I together . Let me go to the clinic then go home

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

How the fuck did mother get her hands on that USB ? I thought I put it safe..... no man I took it when I needed some files in it. I left it in my study. She was cleaning yesterday that woman got it! Dammit. I am going to touch mom with

my own two hands and take that USB. First I have to call my woman and wish her good luck. They are going to be supervised while they are doing the practise at the hospital. She must be nervous. After this, I am going to my mother. This woman is pissing me off. I want to get her arrested right now but how do I do that? Lisa don't want mom behind bars. Getting her arrested would mean hurting Lisa.

Anyway I went to the house. I didn't find mom downstairs. I went upstairs. I headed to her room, I heard a water making noise from the bathroom. She is bathing. I opened the door slowly. I went in. I saw her handbag, outfit and cell phone on her bed. She is leaving . I took her handbag. I opened it and took everything out from it

Me: Yes! :D

I said that between my lips when I saw the USB. I put it in my pocket. I took all her stuff and put

back to the handbag. I took her cell phone. I tried so many passwords. They didn't work . I tried dad's date of birth, it worked. I searched for the file. I know how I saved I. It was named "Tape"

Me: She sent it to her phone :(

I saw the file, I deleted it then put her cell phone where I took it. I tiptoed to the door. I went out and closed the door. I ran to my study. I inserted the USB. I deleted the file then moved all my documents to the computer. I formatted everything from the USB. I ran back to the bedroom. I first listened. The water is still running. I walked in. I put the USB where I took it

Me: :)

I walked out. I took out my phone and called Londeka

Londeka: Mr Lawson



Me: It's done I deleted the video from the USB and her cell :)

Londeka: She will tell my husband what she knows

Me: You will deny, you will tell your husband she is lying because she wants you to help her :(

Londeka: Yeah you are right. No one will believe her without Evidence :(

Me: Exactly, talk later

Londeka: Wait!

Me: Yes?

Londeka: She might record you while she is confronting you, that too she can you

Me: You are right. I shouldn't know anything she asks me

Londeka: Yeah

Me: Bye

I hung up

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I am going to deal with Gita once and for all! I know Beatrice is at work. I am going to find that housewife alone. Gita will tell me what she has on mom. I am not going to have my mother ruining her relationship with her son because of that opportunist. We gonna do this the easy way. She will talk if she can't tell me. We are going to do it the hard way. I am going to finish this now!

I drove in. I stopped my car at driveway, another strange car was in front of my car. Maybe Beatrice dad bought another car. Because I

have never seen this before. anyway I walked out of the car. I didn't lock it, I don't know how I will get out of there. I might leave running. Gita is like her daughter they like raising their hands yet they can't win a fight. I knocked at the door.

Me: :(

I heard footsteps Coming to the door. The door opened.

Maid: Hello Lisa coming :)

Me: Thank you :)

I walked in then looked at the living room

Me: Where is Gita? :)

Maid: By the pool go through that door :)

I smiled then walked to the back door. So early in the morning she is by the pool. She thinks she can be like my mother? My mother is a hard worker. This woman is just staying at home looking pretty wearing summer dresses and

accessories like a prostitute. She will never be my mother. After this I am going to make sure their friendship is over. I opened the door

Me: :)

She is making out with a man by the pool. Is this her husband? I moved back. I made sure they don't see me. I took out my phone. I took pictures

Me: :)

I made sure I captured their faces too. They are in for a surprise. On second thought. I don't want to know this secret or anything this woman is using to blackmail my mother. Let me just go home

Me: :)

I walked back in

Maid: That was fast :)

Me: I just had a message for her nothing much

we had to talk about :)

Maid: Alright :)

I walked out. I went to my car. My cell phone rang. I looked at caller id. It's Ryan

Me: Brother :)

I started the engine

Ryan: Mom is packing. Maybe she is coming home

Me: You didn't do anything?

Ryan: No, I didn't. Maybe she is going to work on another plan I don't know

Me: Well I have news for you. I got something to use against Gita :)

I drove out

Ryan: What is that?

Me: Pictures of her kissing with another man. I am going to give this to mom. That woman

won't blackmail her anymore :)

Ryan: That's great now mother can focus on her business

Me: Exactly

Ryan: Thank you sis

Me: You are welcome :)

He hung up.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Nelson Mandela hospital the Manager of the hospital is speaking with the professor outside the hospital

Manager: How many students will be here today ? :)

Professor: We brought 21 students for this

hospital

Manager: I thought you said 20? :)

Professor: There is a student from our sister campus. A friend of mine insisted that she comes here. I saw her work. She is highly recommended by him :)

Manager: Highly recommended? :)

Professor: Yes. Let me go call her for you. I need to attend to other students :)

Manager: Please call her. There is a patient I think will be perfect for her :)

Him: That's wonderful! Hey! Nyembezi!!! :)

Nomandla turned around

Nomandla: Sir?

Him: Please come here! :)

Nomandla walked to them.

Professor: This is the manager of the hospital. I

am going to leave you guys :)

He walked away

Manager: Let me take you to the office you will be using for the 5 days you will be here :)

Nomandla: Okay ma'am :)

They walked in. She showed her the officer. The manager opened the door. She had a file with her

Manager: You can go there and sit wait for your patient :)

Nomandla: :D

She sat on the chair

Manager: I hope you know your thing because the department of education will be here. You will be watched. They are going to sit here :)

She said pointing at the chair on the other side of the office



Manager: Your patient will sit here :(

Nomandla: I am ready ma'am :)

Her: I like your attitude and confidence. I have no doubt you are the best person to help this troubled girl :)

Nomandla:

She gave Nomandla a file

Manager: This is her file with every detail of what happened to her. Just take a look before I leave you :)

Nomandla took the file she started reading. Her eyes widened, it looks like she was shocked by the things that were in the file

Nomandla:

Manager: Is everything okay Doctor Nyembezi?

Nomandla stood up

Nomandla: Yes ma'am! Everything is fine.....

Manager: if.....

The manager could see Nomandla is nervous she tried to say something but Nomandla started talking while looking at the file then at the hospital manager

Nomandla: Everything is fantastic actually. I cannot wait to see this patient :D

Manager: Great then. Let me leave you, just read more about the patient :)

Nomandla: Thank you Ma'am :D

She walked out. Nomandla went to the door and closed it then leaned on the door looking around the office

Nomandla: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 29

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I call the shots now! What I have on Ryan will make him go buy a ring and put it on Beatrice finger whenever I say so. I always controlled that boy! He knows he will never be smarter than me. He might have won the first round and

divorced Ellen but that doesn't change nothing, he is going to marry another woman of my choice. In good time you will know why I am doing what I am doing. I don't like it too but I have to. I have to protect Lawson legacy. That's what my husband would have wanted and that's what he wanted when he was alive. I packed all my clothes. I didn't tell Ryan. I am going to tell him now. I am going home. I expect Londeka to give me good news when I get home. I am going to call her, If she doesn't deliver, I will have no choice but send the video to that former maid. I want her to see what kind of a man she wants to marry. She will see that Ryan is not a good man, he loves every skirt he comes by. She will not only leave Ryan. Her friendship with Londeka will be over. Then after that. I will pressure Londeka to make Ryan marry Beatrice or I am sending the video to her husband. This video is my ticket to get what I want. I made sure I sent the video to my phone.

I am not sure if my son won't snatch the USB out of my hand that's why I did that. His love for that maid make him crazy, it makes him lose respect for me. He doesn't respect me anymore. Anyway He hasn't confronted me yet. That means Londeka is not here yet. That is good for me. I will leave before he finds out what I have.

Anyway I knocked and walked in

Me: Son :)

Ryan: Mother :D

Why he seems excited today? I thought he was still sulking

Me: I am leaving :)

He stood up

Ryan: Why so soon? :)

Me: Ryan I know you don't want me here so stop pretending like you enjoy my presence :)

Ryan: Come on you are my mother :)

Me: I will be back to plan your wedding :)

Ryan: That will make Nomandla so happy mom  
:D

Me: Your Marriage to Beatrice! :(

Ryan: Mom, I will never marry that girl you must  
get that idea out of your head :)

Me: We will see about that son..... I think you  
forgot me

Ryan: And I think you forgot me so soon I just  
got divorced by Ellen, I make things happen  
mother :)

This boy is making me so angry. I am going to  
see myself touching him if I don't get the hell  
out of this house now. I furiously went out of  
the door . I thought I was gonna talk about Ellen  
wanting full custody of the baby but his  
behaviour makes me angry

Me: :(

Ryan: Bye Mother!

I slammed the door. The same plane I hired will come fetch me.

.

.

~ Gita ~

Me: You need to go now, my husband will be here anytime now :)

Him: Yeah I don't like meeting like this :)

Me: We will meet at a hotel next time ;)

Him: I am going to see you later :)

I kissed him.

Me: Take your left. I don't want you to go inside the house :)

Him: why? When I came in, I had to sneak around to come to the pool

Me: My husband has cameras inside. I can't let any man in :)

Him: oh I see. Bye :)

Me: Bye :p

He walked to his car. I went in dialling Vicki's number

Vicki: Gita

Me: I have been waiting :(

Vicki: For just one day? Oh please! Give me this week. My plan is coming along!

Me: 7 days Vicki or else.....

Vicki: Stop with these threats! I am working on this!!! :(

Me: Good :(

I hung up . I heard footsteps behind me. I turned around. It's my maid . She had a glass of wine in her hand. She always brings me a drink when I



walk in.

Her: You are lucky today :)

I took the glass

Me: Why do you say that? :)

Her: You just spoke to Vicki on the phone. Few minutes ago, her daughter was here to see you :D

Me: When?

Maid: I told her, you were by the pool. She went to see you :)

I sipped on my wine

Me:

oh no. I hope she didn't see me

Me: What did she say when she came back?

Her: She didn't take time. I asked her why she said, she just got a call. I thought maybe spoke

to you first before she left?

Me: You shouldn't have sent her there! :(

Maid: I thought you wouldn't mind since she is a family friend

Me: You don't understand!!!!

Maid: Ma'am are you okay?

I gulped my drink

Me: I am sorry , I want to be alone :(

Her: Of course

She walked away . I waited for her to disappear in the kitchen, I dialled Lisa

Lisa: Lisa Lawson

Me: My maid Says you were here darling? :( :D

Lisa: Oh I am so sorry! I was going to you at the poolside then i received a call from work. I had to go. I went there to apologise for what I did to

Beatrice. I am so sorry

Me: It's okay my dear. You guys are friends hi hi  
hi

Lisa: Hihhi yeah I know

Me: I will talk to you later :)

Her: bye

I hung up

Me: Thank God you didn't see anything :'(

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

Lithakazi went to the hospital. I was told to go straight to Town I will see others there. That's what I did. I thought I was gonna go with my cousin to her session. I don't trust her. She might lie and say she did see the shrink. I know

her and I know how she operates. Sabata and Nomandla hate me because of her. She makes sure everyone who hates her hate you. I hate being her family. If she wasn't my cousin I wouldn't be here for her. She is conniving and manipulative it's tiring. I won't make friends because of her now. I hope Nomandla comes so we make peace. Speaking on the phone is not right. You don't give each other time to explain yourselves. I just arrived. Everyone is here. It's good to see all my classmates here. Nomandla is not here though, I wonder why.

Me: Hello guys :D

Then: Hey Mbini! :)

Me: :D

I looked at Sabata, I couldn't read his facial expression. I can't look him in the eyes. I looked at Professor

Professor: I am glad everyone is here :D

Me: Professor where is Nomandla? :D

Professor: She asked to be put in another group, she will be working at the hospital :)

Others: Why? :(

I looked at Sabata

Sabata:

Me:

He knows I am the reason Nomandla is not here, the question is how? Unless he gave her a call. I saw him coming to me

Sabata: Congratulations :(

Me: I don't know what you talking about

Sabata: Did you tell Nomandla I wanted to see her yesterday? :(

Oh no!

Me: I.....

Sabata: Think about your answer because I met Nomandla yesterday :(

I looked down. Oh God I am so embarrassed now. I want to hide.

Me: I didn't tell her :'(

Sabata: Why? Why didn't you tell her? :(

Me:

Sabata: You wanted alone time with me didn't you? :(

Me:

Sabata: What kind of a friend are you? I wanted your friend and you know it, did you thi...

Me:

I can't stand here and listen to him. I feel so stupid right now. He thinks I am just like Lithakazi. I feel so bad, I really do. Why did I sideline my friend. That's why Nomandla don't

want to be anywhere near me anymore.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I just arrived at the Hospital. Unfortunately my cousin couldn't be here with me. I am looking around like a lost puppy. I don't think I want to be here. Maybe I should just go to prison and see Marlene and go home celebrate my victory. I am rich. I am going to get my millions today. Who would've thought? I am going to let everyone know who I am. I have to go find a driving school after meeting Marlene. I have to buy myself a car and renovate my home. I am going to build a beautiful house for me. My mother will be so proud of me and the decisions I have made in my life. I know everything I am doing mom would've approved

if she was alive. She was a go "getter" . I take that from her . My mother was always motivated. She always told herself that she was better than any woman in the village and that is what I took from her. There is no girl better than me. There is no woman with the confidence I have in my village that's why I am always winning. Anyway I looked around. I looked at the door. I have to get the hell out of here. I stood up

Me:

I ran to the door . " there you are! " Said a familiar annoying voice behind me, fuck no! . I stopped running

Me: :'(

I turned around

Manager: How are you doing? You look great :D

Me: I am okay thank you :D



She took my hand

Her: Come! Your doctor is waiting for you :D

Me: Oh? :)

Manager: Sir! The student is ready at that office.  
Here is her patient :D

Student? What is going on here? The gentleman  
stood up , he had a book and a pen on his hand.  
He walked in first and turned around

Him: Can I have a moment with the doctor  
before you guys go in? :)

Manager: Sure :)

Me:

He walked in. The manager looked at me

Her: Don't be nervous it's gonna be okay :)

Me: :D

The door opened again

Him: You may come in :)

We walked in. I looked at the table. There was no doctor. There was a chair facing the wall, maybe the doctor is looking the other way

Man: Doctor your patient is here :)

The chair slowly turned around no! No! What are these people doing to me? Is this a joke?

Me:

Doctor: Ms Mkhenkce Please take a sit :)

Me: I can't do this!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 30

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just got home. I was so relieved when Ryan told me I have nothing to worry about even though I must admit, I still think we not off the hook yet. Vicki is desperate. Yes the video don't exist anymore but Mrs Lawson knows something and she can still tell Qaqambile and Nomandla. I am not willing to lose my husband. I have done a lot for the Lawson family. When they have a crisis, they use me. I don't know why I have to suffer for whatever they do. I had to live with Ryan's affair for months, it wasn't

easy to look at Mrs Lawson knowing my colleague was sleeping with her husband. Now Vicki don't want Ryan to marry Nomandla and she is using me to achieve whatever she is planning. I am really tired of this. I hope Mandla finally wins and marry the man of her dreams. Ryan and Mandla love each other. They deserve a chance.

Anyway mom is leaving. She is ready to go back to East London, Qaqambile insists that we take her to Mthatha and help her hike. I think it's a good idea. I am sad she is leaving, she's been a lot of help around the house.

Me: We will miss you, did you pack everything ?  
:)

Mom: Yes baby take my bags to the car. I will go take the baby :)

Me: Okay mom :)

Qaqambile took the bags. We went to the car

Qaqambile: We need to withdraw some money in town and give your mom some :)

Me: Ahhhh thanks baby, she will be happy :D

Him: She helped us. This house is warm because of her :)

Me: :)

Qaqambile: So how did it go? :)

Me: what? :D

Him: With Mrs Lawson senior :)

Me: Oh, she loves my baby. She is really happy for me :)

Qaqambile: She is nothing like Marlene? :)

Me: Way sweeter than her. Marlene is a bitch! :(

" Londy!!! " that was mom

Me: Sorry mom :D

Mom: Lock the house I am late :(

Me: Yes ma'am :D

I ran to lock the door. I did then turned around. Qaqambile opened the door for mom. I was looking at him. I got emotional. If I could lose him, I don't think I would find a guy like him ever.

Me: :'(

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I just arrived at East London. I am not going to work. All I want to do right now is go to my study and watch this video one more time then call Londeka. That girl is going to help me get out of this situation. I am really scared. I am really worried. Whatever Gita want, she will get. I am not willing to let her reveal this. I didn't find my daughter in the house. Maybe she is at her

house. Or still at work. I am sure she is asking herself why I go around when I have a lot of work to do. My daughter must understand. I am being Blackmailed by a woman I used to call a friend. My relationship with Gita changed when she travelled around the world a lot with her husband. When she came back I had so many responsibilities, I had no time for friends. I did make time for her because I would visit her from time to time, like I did the day I said Beatrice must marry my son. I don't know why she I'd do this to me. She must have an explanation. She can't just want to see me suffer.

Anyway I took the USB from my handbag. I insert it on my laptop

Me: :)

I went to the files. My son didn't see me coming did he?

Me: Where is this video?

No! It was here. I stood up. I looked under the table. I looked back at my laptop. I check again

Me: This USB is empty! :'(

I looked up. I started to think. I didn't leave it around the house. It always been in my handbag

Me: That smirk! The same smirk he had when he got divorced he had today! Dammit Ryan!  
:(

I put my hands in my head in frustration.  
Wait.....

Me: :) :'(

I sent it to my phone. I still have it!

Me: You think you are smart son :) :'(

I took my cell phone. I went to videos

Me: No!!!!!!!!!!!!!!



I said pushing everything from the table. My files, papers were all around the study. I was screaming

Me: No!!!!!! No!!!!!!

The front door opened. Lisa Ran in

Lisa: Mom what is it?

Me: I want to be left alone! I want to be alone get out!

Lisa: I am not going anywhere mom ! :(

I looked at her. O-kay? What is this girl giving me so much attitude. I am in trouble here and it's all because of her stupid brother.

Me:

Lisa: I know Gita is blackmailing you! If you don't want to tell us what she has on you fine! But I am not going to watch my mother fall apart! :(

Me: What are you talking about? I am not falling apart :( :'(

Lisa: Really mom? You were losing your mind screaming seconds ago! :(

She said typing on her phone. I heard a message notification coming from my WhatsApp

Me: :(

Lisa: Check your WhatsApp . Maybe it will help with your problem!

I opened my WhatsApp. She sent me pictures.

Me: :D :'(

Oh my God. If this is real then I won't have that woman on my back ever again!

Me: Is this real baby? :D :'(

Lisa: I took those pictures earlier today. They were kissing by the pool, tell that woman to

back off!

Me: This is her husband's business partner?

:D

Lisa: Pull yourself together mother. You must go to work tomorrow! And let Ryan marry a woman of his choice!!!

Me: :)

What can I do without my daughter? She saved me from a very bad thing that was gonna happen.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am so happy. Today I am being released. My lawyer is here, the only person who is missing is Lithakazi but she said she will be here in the

next hour. I got bail for kidnapping Ryan's baby. My lawyer paid it. I will have to pay him when I get back home. I am glad I have him. He is really good but he tells me there is nothing he could've done with the rape charges. I am glad Lithakazi is willing to drop the charges against me. I have to control my excitement, I am not out yet. I will celebrate later when I am free

Me: I am glad I got bail :)

Him: it was not easy Mrs Nel :(

Me: I know now we have to wait for this girl :(

Lawyer: Where is she? :(

Me: Don't worry. She will be here in no time :)

Lawyer: Why did you agree to give her so much money? :(

A young man walked in. I smiled

Lawyer: Who is that? :)

Me: My mastermind :)

Back at home in Port Elizabeth they got me that boy. He came specially to help me with this

Lawyer: Mastermind?

He got to us . He sat down

Him: Mrs N :)

Me: Clyde :)

Lawyer: I am confused? :(

Me: We are going to deposit the money to that girl's account after she drops charges. When we walk out of here Clyde here will reverse all that money back to my account :)

Lawyer: :)

Me: All of it! :)

Lawyer: Wow I am speechless

Me: Everyone who was believing in her and supported her will be so disappointed in her.

What she is doing right now is betraying everyone who worked so hard to make sure she gets Justice :)

Lawyer: I like this :)

Clyde: I wonder why she made a deal with you  
Mrs N :D

I looked on thin air

Me: Maybe she thought she was the only devil

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Lithakazi looked really shocked to see Nomandla sitting on that chair. Her reaction shocked the man from the department of education and the hospital manager. Lithakazi was not only shocked, betrayed, humiliated, she

felt embarrassed most of all she was hurt to see the girl her age, her best friend doing so well in life. They were together from primary to high school. Today she is the one who is going to help her healing process. Anyway she ran out and sat outside. The manager and the education man looked at Nomandla shocked

Them:

Nomandla stood up

Manager: Maybe she is overwhelmed, let me go speak to he.....

She attempted to run to the door. Nomandla stopped her

Nomandla: She is not overwhelmed :)

Guy: How do you mean? :(

Nomandla: Lithakazi and I we from the same village. I don't think I can help her. I need another patient sir please :(

Manager: No! You are the best person to help her! :)

Nomandla: She despises me :(

Manager: Why?

Nomandla went back to her chair. She sat down. They both looked at her waiting for her to explain

Nomandla: Lithakazi hates me because she is jealous of me. She didn't do well in high school. Ever since that she has been messing up my life :'( :(

Guy: Maybe this is your opportunity to help her !

Nomandla: I don't think so! :'(

Guy: Maybe this is your chance to fix things. Show to her that you are the bigger person. You are a professional young lady :D

Manager: Sir you are right :)

Nomandla shook her head



Nomandla: I am going to do this but only on one condition :(

Guy: What is that? :(

Nomandla: Before I answer that, I need to put you ma'am into light about something :(

Manager: What?

Nomandla: I am this " Friend " she was looking for when she got kidnapped and raped :(

Manager:

Nomandla: She was not looking for me because she cared for me. She was looking for me because she wanted to destroy my life :( :'(

Guy: Why would she want to destroy you? :(

Nomandla: Because she is unstable ! :(

Manager: What do you mean she is unstable! She looks like a decent girl :)

Nomandla: This is all an act! Don't let her fool

you. That girl agreed to be a surrogate for a white couple. They paid her R50 000 rands. When it was time to conserve she denied getting paid a cent. The mother of the couple hired people to kidnap her and beat her up :(

Them:

Nomandla: I am not here to badmouth Lithakazi, I am just trying to show you what kind of a person she is. If I do help her. She'd come to you and lie saying I am talking about her secrets we discuss in our sessions just to mess up my career :(

Nomandla looked up holding back tears

Nomandla: I want to help her I do but I don't want to end up with no career. She once said I would never be anything. I want you guys to know who we are dealing with :(

Guy: Now that you told us this. We will keep it in mind. Ma'am can you go beg her to do the

session?

Manager: Of course

The manager was shocked and disappointed by the things she just heard. She walked out and looked for Lithakazi

Manager: hey :)

Lithakazi stood up she wiped her tears

Lithakazi: You did this to hurt me!

She snapped

Manager: Young lady! We did this because we want to help you! We know nothing about your relationship with the doctor! I didn't even know that you knew each other! :(

Lithakazi: This was a bad idea! I don't need professional help! I am fine!!!

She attempted to walk away

Manager: The department want to have the file

of your sessions so that they can take them to SASSA. You will get money every month for your condition :)

That caught Lithakazi attention. She turned around

Lithakazi: The same amount people get for pension? :(

Manager: Yes :)

Lithakazi: Why didn't you say that!? Let's go in :D

Lithakazi ran to the office. The manager was left shocked by her this. Nomandla's words played in her head. She now knows what kind of a person is this girl. She thought about the R50 000 rands story Nomandla told her about.

Manager: So Doctor Nyembezi is right.....?

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 31

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Lithakazi: :D

When Lithakazi heard money. She didn't want to hear anything more. She ran straight to the office. She didn't care who was gonna help her

anymore as long she is getting money.

Manager:

The manager was left speechless. Now she sees the real Lithakazi. She seemed a little bit disappointed because she loved this girl. She wanted to help her get through this. She didn't know she is this kind of person. This Lithakazi is a girl who does not take life seriously. She is hurting people and act like a victim in the end

Manager: She is not a victim but I have to do my job. I have to help her :'(

Anyway Lithakazi walked in . Nomandla was shocked to see her walk in

Nomandla:

Lithakazi: We can start :)

Nomandla looked at the man from education

Guy: :)

Nomandla stood up

Nomandla: I need a moment, I will be right back :)

Guy: No problem :)

Nomandla looked at Lithakazi

Lithakazi: :)

Mandla walked out. Lithakazi looked at the guy

Lithakazi: It looks like " Dr Nyembezi " don't know her job after all :D

Guy:

Outside, Nomandla is running to Mrs manager

Nomandla: Ma'am :(

The manager turned around

Manager: Yes dear?

Nomandla: I want to know how you made her agree to do this? :(

The manager went closer to Nomandla

Manager: I thought about the things you said.

Mandla: yes?

Manager: I used what she loves most :)

Nomandla: Money? :(

Manager: Yep :)

Nomandla: typical! :(

Her: Just go and do your job dear. I believe everything you said about her :(

Nomandla: Thank you ma'am :)

Nomandla went to the office. She stood at the door. She took a deep breath in and out then opened the door And catwalked to the chair. She sat up straight

Nomandla: Ms Mkhenkce thank you for agreeing to see me :)

Lithakazi: hi hi hi it's such an honour to be here



Dr Nyembezi

Lithakazi giggled but her face was saying something else Nomandla kept her beautiful smile on. She opened the file and looked at it for few seconds.

Nomandla: I would like to first say, I am really sorry for everything you went through. No woman deserv.....

Lithakazi: Let's not pretend here! Just do your job! I don't want your sorry !!!

Lithakazi snapped

Guy:

Nomandla remained calm. She just flashed a smile

Nomandla: Forgive me Ms Mkhenkce :)

Lithakazi:

Nomandla: Where were you when you got

kidnapped by these cruel men?

Lithakazi: Here in Mthatha :(

Nomandla: I believe it was during the day. Did these men force you to the car or you went to the car on your own free will?

Her: They didn't force me :(

Nomandla: Now days its not safe for women to just get a hike from men. Weren't you scared to get in the car full of men? :)

Her: it was only him!..... :(

She snapped again

Lithakazi: So I thought.....

Nomandla: What do you mean Ms Mkhenkce?

Lithakazi: There was another man at back seat.....

Nomandla sat up straight

Nomandla: Might have been scary, you go to a car thinking there is one man then suddenly another one appears at the back?

Lithakazi: I didn't see him, I felt him cover my mouth

Nomandla: Let's go back a little bit.....

Lithakazi:

Nomandla: Where was he taking you? I am sure there are taxis to your town. You didn't have money?

Lithakazi:

Nomandla: Ms Mkhenkce?

Lithakazi: I was looking for a woman! I wanted to expose this woman!!! :(

Nomandla: Expose her? What did she ever do to you?

She looked at Nomandla. She wiped her tears.

Anger boiled up

Lithakazi: I hate her! She disgust me! :(

Nomandla:

Lithakazi: She makes me mad! I wanted to destroy her! I wanted to mess up her chances of getting education! :(

Nomandla:

Lithakazi: When I found out she was in varsity..... :(

Nomandla: How did you feel ?

Lithakazi: I felt angry! I felt more mad!  
And.....

Nomandla: Jealous? :)

Lithakazi:

Nomandla:

Lithakazi: No! I am not jealous! Knowing what I

knew I had to make sure she paid for sleeping with a married man! :(

Nomandla:

Nomandla swallowed sweet nothing. She felt guilty, that made Lithakazi so happy

Lithakazi: :)

She smiled. She knew Nomandla wasn't expecting that

Nomandla: Are you related with any of the people? I mean the couple? :)

Lithakazi: I was working for them! I knew something I had to tell them! :(

Nomandla: Don't you think maybe if you just told them and stayed out of it none of these things could've happened to? :)

Lithakazi:

Nomandla: Ms Mkhence ? :)

" Okay! Okay! That's it for today " said the guy from education standing up. He gave Nomandla a register to sign. Then he looked at Lithakazi

Guy: Thank you for your time Ma'am :)

Lithakazi: :)

The guy walked out, Lithakazi was looking at him. She then looked at Nomandla

Nomandla: Thank you for your time Ms Mkhe.....

Lithakazi: Oh Cut the crap bitch!

Nomandla stood up. She went to the windows and opened them. Lithakazi stood up

Nomandla: Please call the cleaners to come clean your urine on your way out Ms Mkhenkce :)

Lithakazi looked at the chair . It was indeed wet

Lithakazi:

Nomandla: It's okay , it really is :)

Lithakazi:

She ran out

Nomandla: :D

.

.

~ Vicki ~

My daughter saved my life. I am glad she is not even interested to know what Gita has on me.

All she wants is to see me happy. I love my daughter. I am so blessed to have her as my daughter. If it wasn't for her I would've ruined everything for us. I cannot believe the things I wanted to do to get Ryan to marry Beatrice.

Now I see it was a bad idea. They are not good people. I don't know why I suggested it in the first place. This bitch is cheating on her husband with her husband's friend. How could she? That man works so hard for them. Gita knows nothing about working. She has never

worked in her life. She has a beautiful house and car. She doesn't know how she got those things. With the information I have. I could ruin her life for good. She would be left with nothing. I think she needs me more than I need her. What she has on me was not going to take what I have. It wasn't gonna do any change in my business. I can't say the same about these pictures though. I want to see her beg me to forgive her for what she did to me.

Anyway I just arrived at her house. The last time I was meeting this woman. I was shaking and scared, today I am confident. I am so looking forward to seeing her face when she learns that I know what she's been up to. I knocked at the door. Her maid opened

Me: Hello where is Gita? :)

Her: In the living room. Let me take you to her :)

Me: :)



I smiled then followed her

Maid: Madame, Mrs Lawson is here to see you :)

Gita looked up

Me: :)

Gita: Look who we have here :D

She put down her glass of wine. She stood up then smiled at her maid

Gita: Thank you dear :)

The maid bowed then walked to the kitchen.

Gita looked at me

Gita: I didn't expect to see you so soon old friend :)

Me: I didn't think I would have your good news so soon old friend :)

Her: Please..... :)

She pointed at a couch in front of her indicating that I should sit

Me: I am a business woman. I am late for work  
I'd rather stand :)

Gita took her glass. She sipped on it

Gita: I am listening :)

I looked at her. I took out my phone. I sent her  
the pictures on WhatsApp . Her phone notified  
her. It was on the coffee table. She just looked  
at it. She didn't take it

Me: Check your WhatsApp :)

Her: I will look at it later. Can I start planning the  
wedding? :)

Me: That message is from me with the details :)

She looked excited with her glass still on her  
hand. She took the phone and looked at the  
message. I saw the glass fall down on the floor

Gita:

I saw tears stream down her cheeks

Me: Is everything okay old friend? :)

She looked at me .

Gita: That B..... :( :'(

Me: Hey! :(

Gita: This is not what you think! There is nothing going on between us! :( :'(

Me: Are you saying I should send these pictures to your husband he won't mind? :)

Her: No!

I went closer to her

Me: Listen here Gita. What you have on me would never ruin my family but this.... :(

Her:

Me: He'd divorce your old ass! You have nothing! You have no work experience! Honey you have no qualifications except for being a slutty Cheerleader qualification

Her:

Me: You know nothing about working. You are just a toddler!

Her:

Me: I want you to shut your mouth. If my secret comes out I am sending this to your husband!

Her:

I walked away

Me: Oh..... ? :(

I said raising my index finger. I turned around

Me: You can tell your boyfriend or hire people to kill me still, that will not prevent the truth from coming out. There's four of us who know about your affair so Behave Slut!

Gita:

I opened the door then walked out and

slammed the door

Me: :)

I cat walked to my car. I got in, started the engine and drove out.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am called to this room. It's the interrogation room. I am here with my lawyer and This Lithakazi girl. She finally arrived. I am so happy she is here. I was afraid. I thought she'd change her mind. I don't think I was gonna take that well. I want to go home today.

Me: Thank you for coming :D

I said with a big smile in my face. This girl just looked at me and kept her straight face . This girl is something else. If she wasn't black I

would say I see me in her. She reminds me of myself. She is cheeky. She has a nasty attitude. She can't pretend. If she hates you she just do. She doesn't act like she likes you at all.

Lithakazi: Can we get this over and done with already? :(

Me: I like you :(

Lithakazi: Don't do that! :(

Me: Okay, you gonna go there with my lawyer and the state lawyer who is representing you :)

Lithakazi: My money first :(

Me: My daughter gave you R50 000 rands, you betrayed her so I can't trust you :(

Lithakazi: I don't trust you too! :(

Me: I take my freedom too seriously young lady. I want to get out of this place. Money is not a problem ! :(

Lithakazi: You double cross me, you are going

back in for a long time. I have my ways, don't underestimate me!

Me: We had a deal :) )

She looked at my lawyer

Her: Let's go :(

Me: Wait! :D

Lithakazi: :(

I stood up smiling

Me: You know how they have been so supportive of you here right? :)

Lithakazi: Where are you going with this ? :(

I looked at her

Me: They will ask you questions. So what I want you to say to them is..... :)

Lithakazi: :(

Me: You will tell them I was your pimp, those men didn't want to pay, you threatened to call

me. That's why they did what they did to you :)

She looked at me and gave me the " are you for real " look

Me: It's the only way they will buy this sudden change of heart :)

Lithakazi: Let me get this straight..... :(

Me: :)

Her: What does that make me? :(

Me: In this case a prostitute of course :)

Lithakazi: Excuse me?

Me: We are talking two million rands here. It's here on this phone. It will be in your account today! Right now all you need to do is go there and do what you have to do! :(

She looked at my lawyer

Lithakazi: Let's go :(

She walked away. My lawyer looked at me



Him: ;)

Me: :)

He followed her. I looked on the wall

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 32

.

·  
~ Gita ~

That little girl lied to me! She took pictures of us! How can i be so stupid! I shouldn't have been so careless, inviting a man in my house, What was I thinking? I feel so stupid. I watched Vicki walking out of my house so confident I don't remember the last time I saw her like that. I just boosted her confidence. I could see she was so proud of herself. She is victorious. She is right. I don't have no power over her now. She is calling the shots. How did we get here? Why did I mess things up for us. We were friends. I wanted power and recognition. I thought marrying my daughter to that family would give me some power and respect. Again Vicki is right. If my husband finds out. He will leave me and I would have nothing. I am a useless person. I don't own anything in this house nothing! I just sit, bath , look good and wait for my husband to come

home

Me: Valencia !!!! :(

Valencia: Madame?

Me: Come clean here! :( :(

The wine and broken glass was on the floor. I furiously went to my rack. I took a bottle of wine. I went to the kitchen. I poured myself a glass

Me: :(

I gulped it, I poured another one. I looked at the living room. I saw Bea standing at the kitchen entrance looking at me

Me: Sweetheart :D :(

Beatrice: What is wrong mom? :(

Me: Nothing honey! A glass of wine? :D

Bea: Mom? :(

Me: So tell me about that guy you were going out with? :D

Beatrice: Tell me about my wedding. Is the date set? I saw Vicki leave :(

Me: No sweetheart! This is a ridiculous idea! I would never let you marry someone who despises you. I was sitting right here listening to Ryan telling his mother how much he hates you. He was asking her about the father of your son. That boy don't like you baby :(

Bea: Mom, he didn't love Ellen, but they stayed married for years!!! :(

Me: Look how that ended sweetheart, they divorced!!!, honey you are beautiful. Work things out with that guy you were going out with :)

Beatrice: You said you'd help me. What changed your mind? :(

Me: My love for my daughter!, I can't get my daughter into that kinda marriage. Baby think about your father. He would be against this!

:(

Beatrice walked out

Me: Baby! :(

Beatrice: I have a meeting mom :(

She went to the door

Me: That went well :'(

I gulped my drink

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I am on top of the world today. I am so happy. My life is back to normal. I can focus on what's important right now and that is my business. I have been stressing. Hurting my children because of Gita. I will never be Gita's puppet again!

Anyway I am at my daughter's work place. I am here to thank my daughter. She really saved me. I have a bottle of champagne with me. I opened the door

Me: My sweetheart :D

Lisa looked up

Lisa: Mom? What are we celebrating? :D

Me: You helping your mother :)

Lisa: I hated seeing you like that mom. Don't let that woman do that to you again! :(

Me: She will never do that again! :(

Lisa: What is it that she had on you mom? :(

Me:

Lisa: Fine, I see you don't want to tell me

Me: Baby i...

Lisa: Did you call Ryan! ?

Me: Let me go to the office. I will call him on the

way :)

Lisa: And the champagne :)

Me: You can bring it at the house or drink with your colleagues :)

Lisa: Okay thanks mom :)

Me: Again, thank you sweetheart :)

Lisa: :)

I walked out. I went to my car. I drove out. I have to call Londeka and apologise. I dialled her number

Londeka: hello Mrs Lawson

Me: Hello darling, how are you? :D

She exhaled

Her: Scared

Me: Look Londeka, yes I was surprised to see that but what I did wasn't right either. I wanted to apologise and assure you that I will never tell

anyone about what I saw :)

Londeka: That means a lot to me. You don't know how important my marriage is to me

Me: I know, please forgive me :)

Her: I forgive you ma'am

Me: Take care, I am really happy for you. I can't believe I almost ruined it for you :'(

Her: It's okay ma'am

Me: Goodbye dear :) :'(

Her: Bye

I hung up then called my son. This boy is trouble. He is always a step ahead of me. He deserves to be happy. I want to see him happy

Ryan: Mom

Me: You son of a bitch outsmart me again :)

Ryan: What can I say? I am good at this mom



Me: You have my blessings :)

Ryan: Mom?

Me: Go to hell :(

Ryan: Wait I didn't hear you mom, what did you say?

Me: You can marry the girl :D

Ryan: Thank you so much mom

Me: Ellen says we are not allowed to see my granddaughter you better fix this Ryan :(

Ryan: What? I am preparing to go there in few days

Me: Please :(

I hung up . I am glad we fixed things. I love both my children equally.

.

.  
~ Nomandla ~

I had a very interesting day today. Who would've thought? Me Nomandla helping Lithakazi? I think I can help her with the trauma but I don't think I can help her mental state. This girl is crazy. She needs psychiatrist. When I am done with varsity I won't specialise in that line of work. I am so glad the manager can see the person Lithakazi is. I have nothing to worry about now that I know that man from department and manager are on my side. Lithakazi was gonna make sure she ruins my career before it gets started. I am so happy right now. I cannot wait to tell mom who was my first patient.

Anyway I just got to Helen's office. I want to find out when she's going home so that she can give me a lift. I knocked at the door " Hey!!!! Don't ope....." said someone behind me. I turned

around. I recognise that voice before looking at her. I smiled

Nurse:

Me: You won't stop being so rude to the patients will you? :)

Her: I wasn't being rude! There is a patient in there! :)

Me: You should've ran to me, tap my shoulder and tell me nicely. You just said "hey" to me :(

Her: I am sorry again

Me: I know it's not my place but someone else will report you. You don't know how to speak to people. Today is the second time and it's not cool ma'am

Her: I am sorry. It's how I speak I am not rude

Me: You are rude. It's not the right way to speak to people! Tell her I was here :(

I walked away. I am not in the mood anymore. I will take a taxi. I walked out of the hospital. I saw the manager and the guy from education talking. I moved back

Manager: So how was it. Lithakazi is a very difficult patient ? :)

Guy: That student doctor handled her so well....

Me: :)

Guy: She went all up with her, she was trying to make her lose focus but the student was calm that also calmed the patient. That girl knows what she is doing. Use her more :)

Manager: I am actually willing to hire her when she finishes :)

Me: :)

oh my god that is great. I don't want to work for a private health centre because their jobs are never permanent. Working for a government

hospital will be great. My phone rang. I walked out from hiding taking out my phone. I looked at them then waved. They waved back with big smiles on their faces.

Me: :)

I looked at caller id. It's Ryan. I answered

Me: Baby :D

Him: Hey baby, how are you ?

Me: Great how are you? :D

Him: I am okay, I guess everything went well?

Me: Well is an understatement babe, things went extremely well and my patient was the one and only Lithakazi :)

Him: What? Babe did you plan this?

Me: No, I was shocked when I saw the file. I told them I have history with her. I want someone else. They insisted I take her :)

Him: Baby she might jeopardise your practise

Me: I told them everything. Whatever she says they won't believe her :D

Him: I have good news too

Me: What baby? :)

Him: We have my mother's blessings

What? I don't believe this. What did he do?

Me: Okay, what is your mother up to?

Him: Nothing. She said we have her blessings

Me: Well I am happy for you babe, I will believe her when I see it. Action speaks louder than words :(

Him: I believe she gave up. She knows I love you

Me: I love you and I don't think she loves us together but hey. I don't know

Him: I miss you

Me: I miss you too babe :)

Him: I will see you soon

Me: I can't wait :)

Him: Later

Me: Talk later :)

He hung up. I am happy Vicki is coming to the party. I am just not sure about her intentions. I don't trust her. She kidnapped my child and said terrible things to me. I can't trust her and I am sure she understands why I can't. She called me an opportunist who is with her son because he is white and has money. I don't care about Ryan's money. Yes I am happy he helped me with my education but that doesn't mean I dated him for his money. I never even ask him to take me to varsity. He just did on his own free will.

.

·  
~ Lithakazi ~

I dropped the charges against Marlene. Everyone was shocked. Thank God the detective who was in charge of the case wasn't in. I don't think I was gonna be able to look at him in the eyes and lie. The officers were shocked by what I said. Yes I said I was a prostitute. I had to do it. I want this money. I cannot let this opportunity go. Not after I saw Nomandla referred to as "doctor" today. I have to be something better than she is. I have to be a millionaire. I am a millionaire because they just transferred the money into my account.

Marlene: We just waiting for it to report on your phone then we leave you to celebrate :)

Lawyer: Yeah :)

I heard a notification. I took my phone and looked at it. Oh my god I have never seen so



many numbers before

Me: :D

Marlene: I guess our business is done here :)

Lawyer: We have a long way to Port Elizabeth  
Mrs Nel , let's go :)

Marlene looked at me smiling

Marlene: You are right :)

She said smiling looking at me. Then she winked at the other guy I don't know. She cat walked away followed by the two gentlemen. The other one had a laptop and the laptop is the same laptop we used to transfer the money. He was walking away while doing something in the computer

Me: :D

I was standing outside. I looked at the message again. Oh god , I have to call my cousin. We need to talk before I go home. I have to plan my

fabulous future. I attempted to dial Zimbini's number. Another message came in. I opened it.

" Two million rands have been reversed from your account back t..... " I looked at the car. The three of them were looking at me smiling. I ran to them. They can't do this to me!

Me: Wait! It says the money is reversed! You took it back? :(

Marlene: Bitch what do you think?

Me: What? :(

Marlene: You are not getting a cent from me!

Me: I am going to report you! You are going back to jai.....

I attempted to run. She grabbed my arm

Me: :(

Marlene: Are you gonna tell them you dropped the charges because I paid you money? :)

Me: You Bitch used me? :(

She came closer to me

Marlene: I wish they killed and buried your black broke ass !!!

Me:

She got in the car. The lawyer drove . How can I be so stupid! My love for money and power ruined my life. I don't have the 2 million rands and the woman who ruined my life is walking free

Marlene: Bye bye sweetie ;)

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 33

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I feel like a heavy load has been taken off my shoulders. My daughter really came through for me. To think I wanted to have a relationship with that family. I will always keep asking myself what I was thinking suggesting a marriage. This was a bad idea. I never want nothing to do with Gita and her daughter. This opened my eyes. I don't care what happens. My son has to be happy. I meant it when I said he

can marry that girl. He is in love. He seems excited. They even have a son. Something my son longed to have. I can't take that away from him. A woman who was trying to manipulate me and make me a bad person is in jail. I have to pull myself together and go back to being myself. These last few weeks have been so challenging for me. When I look back and think about the things I did. I really feel so ashamed.

Me: Oh Marlene you used me woman :(

I sipped on my wine. I closed the curtains. I went to the couch. I sat down

Me: I was so lucky.... :(

I stood up again. Ryan's girlfriend was the reason I wasn't arrested. That girl saved me. I Didn't deserve her kindness. I did kidnap her son . I looked up tears streamed down

Me: My own grandson

My phone rang. I put the glass down. I wiped my tears then answered

Me: Vicki Lawson? :(

Caller: Victory, hello darling

I bit my lower lip. Only Marlene calls me that. What the hell is happening? I sighed so annoyed

Me: Marlene hello :( :(

Marlene: Can I see you tomorrow

Me: I cannot go to Mthatha, I am a very bus..... :(

Marlene: he he he! What am I doing at Mthatha Victory?

Me: prison :(

Marlene: Let's meet at Hermingways mall tomorrow at 10 am tomorrow

Me: You are free? :(

Marlene: You don't seem happy about that ?

Me: Should I be? Marlene you used m.... :( :(

Marlene: Tomorrow at 10 Hermingways mall  
bye!

She hung up on me. I looked at my phone

Me: What the fuck? :(

I took my glass, I gulped it. I put it down

Me: Ryan! :(

I dialled his number. I have to warn my son

Ryan: Hello mom?

Me: Ryan. I just got a strange call from  
someone I thought was out of our lives for  
good! :(

Ryan: Who is that mom?

Me: Bloody Marlene Nel! :(

Ryan: She is in jail that one. She is g.....

Me: Out of jail! :(

Ryan: What?

Me: She called me. She says she is here I am sure she is at Ellen's house :(

Ryan: How come!

Me: She wants to meet me tomorrow :(

Ryan: Don't make any deals with her without my approval!

Me: I won't make any deal with that devil! :(

Ryan: Good

Me: Bye, i just wanted to let you aware so you protect your girlfriend and my child :( :(

Ryan: Thanks mom

I hung up

Me: :( :(

.



.  
~ Nomandla ~

I am sorry, I have to do this. Call me unprofessional but this I have to tell my mother. My day was very interesting. I have to tell mom what happened. She knows everything about Lithakazi anyway.

Mom: You must be tired. How was your day? :)

Me: Very interesting day mom :D

Mom: What happened? :)

Me: My patient was Nozazi's daughter :D

Mom gave me a glass of juice

Mom: You are lying?

Me: I wish I was. When she saw me, she ran out. The manager of the hospital had to go talk to her but the session went well :)

More.: So this really happened? :D

I sat on the high chair

Me: Mom, I was so shocked when I saw the file and the things the patient went through.

Everything was familiar then I saw the name :D

Mom: Don't you think she will mess things up for you? :(

Me: that's why I told them everything about our history :)

Mom: Good my girl. You did the right thing. Lithakazi is a devil himself! We struggled a lot. You are close to the finish. We need a break :(

Me: And mom I am going to make you proud. I won't let her provoke me. She tried I was so calm. I heard the guy from department. He was so impressed by me. And the Manager says she will hire me when I finish. She was not talking to me though :)

Mom: Wow baby! :D

Me: We just need to pray

Mom: I am always praying :D

Me: :)

My phone rang.

Me: Excuse me :)

I stood up and answered

Me: Baby?

Ryan: Hello baby, I am kind of busy. I just wanted to let you know that Marlene is out of jail. Mom just called

Me: What!? :(

Mom:

Ryan: I am going to call your landlord and make sure you guys are safe there

Me: Okay baby wow

He hung up. I looked at mom

Mom: What is it?

Me: Marlene Nel is back. She is out of jail mom  
:'(

Mom: What!?

Me: Why would Marlene get out of jail  
mom? :'(

Mom:

Me: What could she possibly do or say to get  
out of this? :(

Mom: That woman got Lithakazi beat,  
victimised! , molested and left to die! She  
deserves to rot in jail :'(

I paced up and down

Me: No! This doesn't make any sense! :'(

Mom came to me

Mom: I know this is not a good idea but.....

Me: What mom? :(

Me: Don't you think you should contact Zimbini and ask her if she knows anything about this. I am sure she knows. Lithakazi is aware of this I am sure

Me: I want nothing to do with that girl mother!  
:( :(

Mom: I guess we will stay guessing then

Me: :)

I smiled then looked at mom

Mom: what is it? :)

Me: I know exactly who to call :)

Mom: Who?

I took my cell phone. I dialled Helen number

Helen: Hey Nomandla

Me: Marlene is out of jail :(

Helen: What?

Me: I just got a call from Ryan. His mother told him that

Helen: That bitch ! I am sure she escaped

Me: Your boss is very close with Lithakazi, you should go ask her if she knows anything :(

Helen: Let me go to her office now!

I hung up . I looked at mom

Mom:

Me: :)

The security is very tight here. She is not going to get my child. She must give up.

~ Lisa ~

I don't know who the hell is knocking at my door like that. Whoever it is they are not here for a chat. They are here to fight. I am still wearing

my high heels. I just got home from work. It's just after four. I came back early. Anyway I took off my heels. I took a sip on my glass of wine. The knock was going on at the door

Me: Okay! I am coming! :(

I went to the door. I looked before opening, I rested my head on the wall

Me: It's Beatrice :(

I opened the door

Me: Bea :D

She pushed me out of the way. She walked in. The reason I beat this girl is because of this! She disrespectful. She walks in uninvited where does she think she is? At the club? I am going to fix her.

Me: I can see this is not a friendly visit :)

She turned around

Her: I don't know what you want from us! :(

Me: No! What do you want from my family! Do you want to be married to my brother because we are wealthy business people on this suburb? :(

Beatrice: You are so full of yourselves! I love Ryan, I don't care about his money! What did you and your mom say to mom? :(

Me: What do you mean!?! :(

Her: Stop acting dumb! Mom don't want me to marry your brother anymore! :(

Me: Smart woman :)

Beatrice: Bitch answer me! :'( :(

Me: Call me that again we are going to finish what we started at your office and this time I won't be nice! :(

She came closer to me , she has some balls today

Her: I am not scared of you! You caught me off



guard! Yesterday

Me: Keep telling yourself that! :D

She tried to slap me. I grabbed her arm again

Her: Ouch :'( :(

Such a cry baby. I let go of her arm. I moved back

Me: Now before you boil and start a fight you won't even finish....

Beatrice: :(

Me: Why don't you go home and ask your mother what she had on mom and why she changed her mind about you marrying my brother...

Beatrice: You don't get to tell me what to d....

Me: Maybe my mother found interesting information about stay at home mother :D

Beatrice: I hate you! :'( :(

Lisa: I hate you too, that's why I made sure you don't marry my brother :D

She looked at me. She was shocked to hear that

Beatrice: So you really did something to change mothers mind? :( :'(

Me: Of course! :)

I walked close to her

Me: That's what you did to mom to get her help you marry my brother right? :)

Beatrice: I don't know why I thought you were a good person! You are just like your mother! :( :'(

Me: At least my mother don't s.....

Beatrice: Say it! :(

I went to the door, I opened it . Then looked at her

Me: Get out before I make you

She looked at me with so much hate! She shook her head then walked out. I closed the door then leaned on it

Me: Oh boy, I almost ruined things for mom

:'(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

How could she? How could she do this to me? After everything Marlene Nel did to me? How can she manipulate me like this? This woman made me believe I was gonna be a millionaire! This woman paralysed me. She made me hate myself. She ruined me. How can she kick me when I am down. Don't she have a heart? I never thought white people are like this. She has a cold heart! She will never see heaven. I don't think she will reach her destination where ever

she is going. She is evil. God don't respond well to evil. Did I just say she won't reach her destination? No! I am going to get her back in jail. Let me go in and talk to the officers . They must run after her. She must go back. I am reopening this case!

Me: officers!!!!

I said running in. Everyone looked at me. I pointed outside as if Marlene was still there.

Me: That woman! She used me! She must be locked up!

Officer: Which woman?

Me: Marlene Nel! She tricked me!

" Lithakazi Mkhenkce? " said a familiar voice behind me. I turned around. It's Constable Ngcwele

Me: Constable! You must find Marlene and Arrest her

Ngcwele: That woman is behind bars, what are you talking about? :D

Me:

He looked at the officer

Officer: This girl dropped the charges, she twisted the story :(

Me: That's because she promised to pay me two million rands! She deposited it and reversed the transaction !

Ngcwele: You did what? We wasted the police resources, we went to Durban and now you telling me you decided to drop the charges for money?

Me: I am sorry! I can reopen the case right :D  
: '(

Ngcwele: Leave before I get you arrested for obstruction of law

Me:

I ran out. I pumped into men. I knocked one down

Me: Sorry i..... Oh My God

Guy1: Thank You so much for dropping the charges against us :D

Guy2: Yes! God bless you :D

Me: God My god

.

To be continued.....

.

Busy weeked guys

I admit, I was wrong

.

## Season 3

.

## Insert 34

.

.

~ Gita ~

I hate defeat. I hate it more than anything in the world. This is eating me alone. I can't tell my boyfriend about this. If I do he will want to kill Vicki and Lisa. I can't have that on my conscience. I would love to see this go yes. I would love to see things go back to when only the two of us knew about the affair. The reason I can't tell him is because that bitch Victory told me there are other two people who know about the secret. I don't know who they are so I can't

risk my husband finding out. That bitch is right. I have nothing on my name. The minute my husband divorces me, I will be on the streets carrying only my ego. I saw a car stops at driveway. It's my daughter. I hope she is not here to talk about Ryan. That boy don't love her, she must move on

Beatrice: Hey mom! :)

Me: Hey Bea :D

She closed the door. She came to me

Me: How was your day? :D

She looked at me. She smiled but I saw a tear

Her: :) :'(

Me: What is it baby ?

Her: A day ago, you made me believe you will make this happen for me :'(

Oh boy, not this again. I walked away



Her: Today when I came here you were a different person you suddenly changed your mind :'(

Me: Honey move on! Who are we fooling? :)

I looked at her

Me: We not the desperate types are we? :D

Beatrice: Mom, what did you have on Vicki and what does she have on you that made you stop our plans ? :(

I kept on with my journey to the kitchen

Me: You are being ridiculous now! I had nothing on her. Like I said when I heard the things Ryan said. I told myself my daughter deserve better! :(

I said turning around looking at her

Beatrice: Are you sure she has nothing on you? :(

Me: Honey Vicki don't have it in her. She is a

sweet lady by nature. She wouldn't do that :D

Her: Her daughter believes you had something on her that's why she agreed to this :( :'(

Me: You can't believe anything you hear from that ratchet girl! Bea you were here when Vicki suggested that you marry that boy. Did I put a gun on her head? :(

Beatrice: No :(

Me: Then why are we having this conversation honey? :D

Her: :'(

Me: Baby, is it because your heart is broken?

Her: I am just disappointed

Me: You should've expected this though. That was Victory's wish not her son's :D

Her: Maybe you are right! I am just being silly! :(

Me: Of course I am right. I have always been

right :D

I hugged her

Me: Oh honey. You will find yourself a handsome sexy man :(

Bea: Hi hi hi :D

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

I had a good day today. It's good to see everyone except for Sabata who is so angry at me. He is acting like I did something to him. I just had a crush on him. It was silly, I see that now. All I have to do is apologise to him so we move on. I just want to see him and fix this misunderstanding. I just hope he forgives me or I will not have a good night tonight. I also have to call my cousin and ask about her first

appointment with a doctor. I hope this helps Lithakazi. She is a troubled girl and she is making me act crazy. I don't know the person I've become because of her.

Me: I hope the education department will be impressed by us! :D

Cecilia: I hope so too . Anyway how did you do Sabata, you seem quiet for a talkative guy? :D

He looked at me

Me:

Sabata: I am always good at my work you know me Cecilia :(

Cecilia: :) :p

He answered her looking at me giving me death stare. Cecilia didn't even notice that. She was drooling over Sabata. She always wanted him but he never gave her no attention, well me too, I only got his attention because of Nomandla.

Me: Guys where is the bus, I am tired :D

Sabata: Cecilia, don't you need a lift. I am going home :)

He then looked at me

Him: :(

Me: :'(

Cecilia ran to the car. She turned around and looked at me

Her: Girl come! :D

Me: I am going to res, the bus must find someone here :(

Cecilia: Oh shit I forgot. Sabata I can't

Sabata: I am taking you to Res :)

Cecilia: Well later girl! :D

She got in the car. I looked away

Me: " Well later girl! " Bitch !

I guess I won't be able to apologise now will I? I saw the other students go to the bus. I attempted to follow. My phone rang , I looked at it . It's Lithakazi answered

Me: Hey cuz, how did it go? :D

Lithakazi: I know you have school but please take a taxi and follow me

Me: Follow you where? :(

Lithakazi: Home, I did something so stupid! I need you cuz

Me: okay! Tomorrow we won't be going to the hospital. I am on my way

She hung up, what is going on? My cousin is crying. Something happened to her. I have to go to town and take a taxi to Mqanduli ASAP.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am so impatient, I can't wait to find out what is going on. How did Marlene get out of jail? Did she escape or something? What is going on here. I really hope when Ellen comes back to me, she will come with answers. I am really curious and worried at the same time. What is that Evil woman has in store for me. Her daughter is divorced. I don't think that sits well with her. I have to call Londeka and tell her about this. She is close with Vicki maybe she can find out through her.

Mom: Who are you trying to call?

Me: Londy, mom switch on the TV. Maybe there is something there :(

I said going to my kitchen calling Londeka. She answered

Londeka: Girl! Oh my God we were there today

Me: And you didn't call me? :)

Her: We were taking mom to the taxis. She came to visit before the funeral

Me: Oh mom told me she met your mom. They call each other actually :D

Londeka: She is very grateful to you guys. She knows how you warned me about my mother in law and what happened here

Me: I heard about Lithakazi stunt :D

Her: That girl is sick

Me: Don't speak like that about my patient :D

Londeka: What do you mean?

Me: Today I was doing my practical and guess who my patient was :D

Londeka: I am sure she walked out of there!

Me: She did but she ended up agreeing to do it

Her: How did that go?



Me: She tried to provoke me, she failed like she always do . I was so calm and respectful to her :)

Londeka: I am sure she is dying of jealousy

Me: Well you know she can't say it but it was written all over her face

I heard my phone beep. I looked at it

Me: Lony Ryan is calling. I will get back to you later :)

Her: Okay

She hung up. I answered

Me: Hey :)

Ryan: Baby, I thought about what you said. Early in the morning tomorrow I am going to East London to see my daughter

Me: Oh?

Ryan: Yeah, you opened my eyes. Thanks baby

Me: You are welcome :D

Him: I love you

Me: I love you..... :)

He hung up. I looked at mom

Mom: And now?

Me: Ryan is going to East London to see his daughter tomorrow :(

Her: That's good :D

Me: :(

Her: Or not?

Me: The girl lives with Ellen. What if I helped them to reconnect. They will be there together in that place that reminds them of their happy times ! :'(

Mom: Come on. My daughter is not an insecure girl :)

Me: I said he must tell his daughter first before

we take things to another level now I am not sure if I made the right decision..... :(

Mom: He is not secretly going to see his wife. He called you and told you and that wife is pregnant with Ryan's security man child. Don't insult Ryan! Don't do that! :(

Me: Mom, Marlene is out of jail that changes everything. That woman is a good manipulator! I don't want to lose my man :(

Mom: You won't. Let him do the right thing. Let him go close that chapter :(

Me: Okay mom

Mom: Don't judge your decisions. What you said to him was the right thing to do. You don't want to be called selfish because you want him all to yourself and my grandson. That man has a daughter

Me: You are right mom :)

Mom: :)

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Helen goes to manager's office. She knocks and go in

Manager: Oh it's you Doctor. Come on in :D

Helen: Thank You ma'am

She showed her a seat

Helen: Thank you

Her: Is everything okay? :)

Helen: what do you know about Marlene's release? :)

Manager: Who is that again?

Helen: The woman who hired eleven men to

rape Lithakazi Mkhenkce :(

Manager stood up

Her: She is out of jail?

Helen: A friend of mine just called me. She says  
Marlene is a free woman :(

She sat back down on her chair

Manager: ..... ?

Helen: What is it ma'am? :(

She looked at Helen

Manager: I hope this has nothing to do with  
Lithakazi because she was here today!

She stood up and started pacing up

Helen: Wait? Lithakazi was in town?

She looked at Helen. She went to her desk. She  
took her phone and dialled a number on her  
office phone

Manager: Constable Ngcwele. It's the hospital  
:(

She pressed the speaker

Ngcwele: Can I help you?

Manager: Start by telling me why Mrs Nel is out  
of jail?

Ngcwele: Oh no, she is not the only one free

Manager: what do you mean?

Him: The Eleven men too

Manager: What!?

Ngcwele: That little stupid child dropped the  
charges. It looks like she was promised to get  
two million if she drops the charges, that white  
woman didn't do it. She came back crying  
asking us to arrest her again. We are not fools.  
We are not going to let that little girl use u.....

Manager pressed the drop button. She

screamed so loud

Helen: :)

Manager: I have never met a stupid greedy little girl like that farm girl!!! :'(

Helen looked on thin air

Helen: :)

She knows she made a deal with the devil.

Helen knows what Marlene is capable of. She knew she didn't come out on bail. She manipulated someone now who is looking stupid? The gold digging black girl.

.

In East London at Ellen's house. A taxi stops in front of her house. Ellen walks out of her house. She stands at the door smiling. A familiar man got out of the taxi with the travel bag. He walked straight to Ellen , she hugged and kissed

his lips. They walked in. She closed the door and hugged him again

Ellen: I missed you Qhayiya :)

Qhayiya: I missed you too sweetheart :)

Ellen broke the hug. She walked to the living room

Ellen: I was enjoying a glass of wine, would you like some? Or..... :p

Qhayiya put his bag down. Ellen put her arms all over him. She kissed him then broke the kiss

Ellen: I am so happy you are here baby :p

Qhayiya: I couldn't say no to you :)

They started kissing hungrily taking off each others clothes

Ellen: Please make love to me right here :p

Qhayiya didn't answer that. He lifted her up. He laid her on the couch. They were both naked. He



started fingering her. She let out sexy moans moving her waist feeling the pleasure

Ellen: Oh fuck me baby :p

He didn't waste time. He parted her legs. He inserted himself in. He started moving. Ellen was enjoying every moment. She had her eyes closed. She was moaning so loud. The front door opened. They both jumped up and looked at the door

Qhayiya: Mrs Lawson

Ellen: Mother?

Marlene remained holding the door fuming with anger , she looked at her daughter

Marlene: Once a whore! Always a Whore!!

Ellen: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 35

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I have to tell Qaqambile this. I can't believe Marlene is out of jail. How did this happen? This is all so confusing to me. I don't know what is happening in this world we are living in.

Someone breaks a law, they go to jail for a day,

the next day they are out. That woman deserves to rot in jail. I hate her so much. I was starting to hate Vicki too. The call I received from her was really surprising. I didn't think she would call me and apologise. When Ryan said everything was okay, a part of me didn't believe him. I was worried about his mother. Now that I know she regrets what she did. Everything is back to normal. I am happy again. I was really worried. I wonder what changed her mind though.

Qaqambile: What are you thinking about? :)

I turned around

Me: Baby :D

Him: Are you okay?

Me: I just got a call from Nomandla saying Marlene is out of jail but how baby? :(

Qaqambile: So soon? That woman got Lithakazi beat and Molested

Me: My question exactly baby! :(

Qaqambile: Did Nomandla tell you why or she doesn't know too?

Me: She doesn't know but there is something I don't understand. This doesn't make sense at all. I know they have money and everything but no kind of money can get anyone out of what she did unless.....? :(

Oh boy no, would she do that?

Qaqambile: What?

I looked at Qaqambile

Me: I heard she was crazy, I saw it with my own eyes but I didn't think she was this crazy! :D

Qaqambile: What are you talking about?

Me: Baby I am sorry I have to bring this up.....

Qaqambile: Talk already!

Me: Your mother poisoned her mother, she

didn't get her arrested or killed, she saw a business opportunity and took money from your mom? :(

Qaqambile: Lithakazi?

Me: Who else!? What if when I saw her leave this morning she went to drop charges and accept money in exchange of Marlene's freedom? :D

Qaqambile: Oh no she wouldn't do that? After everything that woman did to her

Me: Lithakazi would trust me!

Qaqambile: She's sick! :(

Me: Always been

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I have to tell Lisa that I am meeting Marlene tomorrow. I forgot to tell her. I only called Ryan. I have to tell my daughter everything. She is smart. She gives good advice.

Lisa: Mom you wanted to talk? :)

Me: Yes honey, did you enjoy the champagne? :)

Her: Yes, I took your advice. I went to my colleagues we enjoyed it :)

Me: That's great :D

Lisa: Beatrice went to confront me. She says I am the reason her mother changed her mind about marrying her to my brother :D

Me: She had a word with her daughter? :D

Lisa: Yep and the daughter is not happy at all :D

Me: :)

Lisa: Oh Ryan is coming this side tomorrow. Why didn't you tell me Ellen said we won't see Hillary? :(

Me: I completely forgot to tell you. These past few days have been so hectic honey. I don't know how I survived them :(

Lisa: Things are back to normal now, don't ruin it

I sat down

Me: I don't think they are back to normal Lisa :'( :(

She looked at me

Her: Mom don't tell me those pictures didn't help you! :(

I looked at her, I smiled

Me: Trust me baby, they saved my life :)

Her: Then what is it? :(

Me: I received a call an hour ago :'( :(

She sat down too

Her: From?

I looked at her

Me: Marlene is back baby and she wants to meet :(

Lisa: What? :(

She stood up

Her: How did she... ? :(

I stood up

Me: Who knows anything that woman do honey?

Marlene is sick ! :(

Lisa: I want you to make things clear to her. We want nothing to do with them! We already cut ties with her :(

Me: I know and I will be a fool to let her in just like that! Lisa she kidnapped my grandson. She did the most evil things to that girl from Mqanduli! How did she get out of jail? :(

Lisa: I guess we will find out soon. I am sure she will make sure she rubs it in your face :(



Me: I am ready for her. I am ready to face her! :(

Lisa: And don't forget she won't be nice to you.  
You put her in a boot after you attacked her :(

Me: Do you think this is revenge?

Lisa: Why else would she wanna meet? :(

Me: :(

Lisa: Mom, you need to go there ! Don't show  
her any fear. She must see you mean business!  
:(

I looked at her. I looked on thin air

Me: I need my gun just in case :(

I looked at Lisa

Lisa:

Me: Just in case my girl :( :(

I walked away

Me: I am not scared of Marlene, she is just too

smart. Way smarter than I am :'(

I heard footsteps. She is following me

Lisa: I know you not scared of her and for the record I don't agree with you! :(

I looked at her

Lisa: She is not smarter than you! She is just evil! And you are not evil! :(

Me: Thank You baby :) :'(

Lisa: Don't let these women with no integrity walk all over you! Show her who is boss around here! :(

I smiled. I looked on thin air. My daughter is right. The days of being their doormat are over

Me: :'(

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

I had to run after her. I need to find out what is going on with my cousin sister. She didn't wait for me at Mqanduli town. She went straight home. Something bad really happened to my cousin. I am really scared for her. She is troubled I don't know what will happen that will open her eyes because I know whatever this is that happened is partly her fault. With Lithakazi it's always what she is done that leads to whatever tragedy she sees herself in. I can't wait to get there and find out what happened this time. She really needs me and I am her only family. The only one who still cares about her.

Anyway I just arrived at the village. I headed to the house. I hope I arrive on time. I got to the door. I didn't knock. I went in

Me:

bottles of alcohol all around the place. She

passed out on the floor.

Me: Lithakazi!!!

I ran to her. I tried to wake her up she is out

Me: Oh My God! How can you be so stupid!

I took her phone. I have to find out what happened at Mthatha. I called the hospital manager

Me: come on answer! Answer!

Her: How could you?

Me: Excuse me ma'am. I am Lithakazi's cousin. I found her passed out with bottles of alcohol around her. What happened?

Her: Your stupid cousin dropped charges against the people who molested her! She did that for money, the money she didn't get because that white woman turned on her and reversed the transactions ! She drank alcohol because she is beating herself up for being an

idiot! ..... ( tu tu tu)

I let go of the phone. I felt my knees failing me. I went down on my knees

Me: OH MY GOD

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I cannot believe my daughter. She is so adventurous with this man. At Mqanduli I found them having sex at her kitchen. I found them kissing at her garden, now I find her having sex at her living room? Where is my granddaughter. Is this what she's been up to while I was in jail? I don't know how her mind works when that man is around. She loses her morals. She is just a slut. She is a woman I don't recognise anymore!

.

Ellen: Mom? I thought y.....

Me: That I was still in prison? Didn't I tell you I am coming out today? :(

Qhayiya ran to his clothes

Me: Don't touch those clothes!!!

Qhayiya:

Me: Where is my granddaughter? What if she was the one walking in on this! :(

Ellen: Spending a few days at her friend's house. I was not gonna do this with her in the house! What do you take me for mom? :(

Me: For a skank perhaps?

Ellen:

I took all their clothes. I made sure they stayed naked.

Ellen: What are you doing mom? :(

Me: You little whore go take a shower!

Ellen: Give us our clothes! :(

Me: I am sure you will find a nice sexy dress in your bedroom :(

She took her boyfriend hand

Ellen: Let's go bab..... :)

I grabbed this black man's arm.

Qhayiya:

Me: You are not going anywhere! You and I need to talk!

Qhayiya: Yes ma'am

Ellen: Mother what do you want in my hou...

Me: Ellen go before slap you in the face !!!

She walked up the stairs. She disappeared. I looked at this opportunist

Qhayiya: I didn't mean to disrespect you ma'am, you know your daughter, she d....

Me: Doesn't take no for an answer! :(

Qhayiya:

Me: That's what you said when I caught you destroying my daughter's vagina with that in her kitchen!

I said pointing at his big penis. He looked at himself. He was embarrassed

Me: Look at me!

Him:

Me: What do you want from my daughter!?

Him: She is the reason I lost my jo...

Me: So you are her responsibility now? :D

Him:

Me: An old man like you depending on a woman?  
:(

Him:



Me: typical black man!!! :(

Him: No! She promised to get me a job here

I looked at his bag

Me: So while you are still looking for a job you will be staying here acting like her husband!

Confusing my granddaughter? :(

Him: Ellen invited me here, I didn't ask to be her responsibility! I worked for myself all my life providing for my family! I am not going to stand here and be told that I am an opportunist when all I am doing is trying to provide for my wife and my children!

Me: You are talking about the same wife who has no idea you are sleeping with my daughter?

Him: The only reason I agreed to sleep with your daughter was because I was afraid to lose my job! Her husband was my boss! That's what

you do rich people right? Get what you want! :(

Me: :)

Him: WHy are you smiling? :(

I gave him the clothes.

Me: Take your travel bag and go join your girlfriend :)

Him:

he took them. He walked up. I was looking at his strong muscular ass doing " June July " walking up the stairs. He disappeared upstairs. I took a glass of wine on the table. I took a long sip

Me: Oh that son of a bitch has a dick for days

.

To be continued.....

.

Had no electricity for 4 days sorry guys

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 36

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Something happened last night. We saw  
Zimbini coming in crying asking for help when

we were about to go to bed . She said Lithakazi was dying we had to take her to the hospital. I couldn't let my husband go with that girl. I had to take my son to Fefekazi. It's good to have her. I take her as family now. She is been great to us. I really like her, I don't know maybe I like her because she hated my mother in law. So we took Lithakazi to the clinic. She was treated, apparently she drank too much. I doubt Lithakazi would go find comfort in alcohol. She can't suddenly be feeling sorry for her self for what happened now? She has been doing well. Something is wrong with her. Zimbini didn't tell us. We are sitting. We've been sitting all night actually .

Londeka: Are you ready to tell us what happened to your cousin? :(

She looked the other way

Zimbini: I told you what happened! :( :(

Me: No, you didn't tell us nothing :)

Qaqambile: Tell us again :(

Zimbini: I said I came back from Mthatha. I found her on the floor unconscious! :(

Me: Maybe she found out about Marlene release?

Zimbini stood up

Zimbini: You know ?

I stood up too

Me: So you know what might have been the problem but you didn't think it was necessary to tell us. The same people who saved your cousin! :(

Zimbini: Who told you guys?

Me: So you want us to tell you so that you can run to Lithakazi and tell her then your crazy cousin starts blaming the world again for her mistakes? :(

Zimbini: I didn't want to tell you because just like you guys. I only know the people are out of jail. I don't know why or how. So I want to first speak to Lithakazi :'( :(

Me: I don't believe you. I know you know something, you just don't want to tell us! :(

Zimbini: :'(

Qaqambile: Do you think maybe she found out they are free that's why she drank alcohol?

Me: Few months I've known her, I learned a lot about her. The lithakazi I know was not gonna drink. She'd go to the police and confront them! Unless..... :(

I looked at Zimbini

Zimbini:

Me: Unless she is the reason they are free :)

Zimbini looked down. She knows something! She is a snake like Lithakazi. The nurse walked

out with Lithakazi.

Lithakazi: What the hell are these two doing here!?

Zembe: These two are my children and they saved your life! :(

Lithakazi: Zimbini saved my life :(

I shook my head

Me: :D

Aunt: Your Zimbini has no car. My nephew has a car. He brought you here! :)

Lithakazi looked at Qaqambile

Lithakazi: Thank you Qaqie :)

This Bitch must stop calling my husband that,  
She looked at me

Lithakazi: You didn't have to bring her! :(

Me: You want my husband! , I found your cousin in my bedroom so I don't trust you two :(

Zimbini:

Me: Come on Let's take them home baby :)

I looked at Lithakazi

Me: I am sure on the way Lithakazi here will tell us why she drank herself to sleep :)

Lithakazi: Why do you care ? :(

We walked out. We went to the car. I saw them standing together

Me: Guys I miss my baby. Let's go!

Lithakazi: We will take a taxi thank you! :(

Me: Suite yourselves :D

Qaqambile opened for me. I walked in. He went to his side. He started the engine

Qaqambile: Do you know why I think Lithakazi will never stop all this? :(

Me: Why?

Qaqambile: Whatever mistake she makes. She



doesn't seem like someone who regrets it. She is acting all okay. If she was a normal person she'd feel bad and ashamed :(

Me: I just wonder how Marlene got out :(

Qaqambile: If she knows what happened, forget if you think she will tell us :(

Me: Yeah.....

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am not going to the hospital today. We will go tomorrow. So I will just stay at home and bond with my son. I am glad when I go again I will find another patient. I can't really say I am good at my job when what I was doing seemed like trying to provoke the patient because I knew her and what she went through. I feel like I need a

new patient. Someone I don't know. In that I will see if really I am good and I am glad the department people won't come again. I am happy and I gave them good impression which will be good for me.

Anyway I just took a shower. Helen will be here soon. She wants to tell me something about Lithakazi. She didn't get a chance to call me yesterday after she spoke with the hospital manager. I heard the door bell ring

Me: Who might that be mom?

Mom: I don't know maybe it's landlord because your visitor must call so you can open the gate for them

Me: Yeah.....

I went to the door, I opened

Me: :D

shouldn't this guy be on his way to East London

now?

Ryan: Good morning :)

I hugged him so tight. Thank God he didn't find me dirty.

Me: ain't you suppose to be on your way to East London :D

He looked at mom

Him: Nosukile how are you? :)

Mom: I am very well how are you? :)

Him: I am good, I just came to see my family before I travel :)

Me: :)

Mom: That's good, junior's mom must be so happy. Let me go fetch the boy :)

I just smiled. Mom walk to the bedroom

Ryan: where is Your cousin? :)

Me: Odwa slept at Helen's house :)

Him: I missed you :)

I went closer to him. I kissed him then broke the kiss

Me: You will see Ellen for the first time after you divorced how do you feel?

Him: I don't really care. I am just going there to see my daughter :(

Me: :)

Mom came in with my son

Ryan: Hey my boy :)

He said going to mom. I heard my phone ring. I ran to the kitchen counter. It's Helen

Me: Hey :)

Her: Open up please

Me: Alright :)

I hung up. I went to the door. She drove in with Tom, it looks like the couple is not going to

work today. She stopped the car. They got out

Me: Hello Guys :D

Tom: Morning, this guy is here already ?

Me: Yes you knew he was coming? :)

Tom: We going to East London together :)

Me: Oh okay :)

I am so happy they are going together. I do trust Ryan but I am very insecure. When he sees the child he might think about the happy times. Having Tom there is a good idea because he will be my eyes and ears there. I don't trust Ellen Lawson one bit. I don't think I will ever wanna meet her though. I am so embarrassed by what I did to her. I had an affair with her husband and that is wrong but it's time I stop apologising for it. I long admitted I was wrong. Anyway we got in. Ryan was playing with my baby. They greeted mom and Ryan. I can't wait to know about Lithakazi.

Helen: You won't believe what your mother in law did! :D

Ryan: I was so surprised when mom called how did she get out of jail? :(

Helen: Lithakazi wanted two million rands in exchange Marlene drops the charges :D

Me: Lithakazi's love for money..... So Marlene gave her two million that's why she is out? :(

Helen: Marlene is a very smart ruthless woman :D

Ryan: what did she do?

Helen: The money was deposited into Lithakazi's account then few minutes later that woman reversed the money back to her account :D

Me: No! Did Lithakazi see that? :D

Helen: Yes and Mrs Nel was long gone. She tried to reopen the case the authorities refused

to help her :D

Ryan: This girl needs professional help. I kind of feel bad for her. What she went through was really bad, she deserves justice :(

Me: The police helped her, why did she decide to ruin everything? :(

Tom: And Bro the officers arrested those men in Durban. Think about the effort they made to help her get justice. I am sure everyone is free right now :(

Mom: Nozazi's daughter loves money :(

Me: She has no shame she went to the police and told them she was paid to drop the charges?

Litha don't get tired of humiliating herself :D

Ryan: Marlene got away with Everything. I will call the constable and ask about the kidnapping case. We deserve to know what happened. She kidnapped our child :(

Me: You are right. She can't get away with this :(

Tom: Bro let's go, remember we are coming back today :)

Ryan gave me our baby

Him: I will see you guys later :)

I kissed him

Me: Bye :)

They walked out

Me: :)

Mom: You must be happy :)

She said looking at me. Helen looked confused

Mom: she was not happy about this....

Helen: What?

Mom: Ryan meeting Ellen alone :D

Me: I was just concerned

Helen: You have nothing to worry about. Ryan



wanted to get rid of Ellen ever since they got married. I don't think he would make that mistake again :D

Me: I am just....

Mom: Insecure? :)

Me: No! :D

Helen: Ryan have never cheated. I know with you, he cheated because he was with someone he didn't love. He adores you :)

Me: I know, I am just being silly :)

Helen: Besides, even If Ellen tries something my husband is there. He will tell us everything :)

Mom: That's why I say she must be happy :D

Me: :)

Helen: Guys I have to go, I have to be at work at 10

Me: I thought it's your day off :)

Her: no, I have patients today :)

I opened the door

Me: Let's not keep you then :)

Helen: See you later Nosukile

Mom: Later :)

I walked her out. I am really happy Tom is going with my man. I don't want that white woman hit on my man. He is mine now and she must accept it and move on.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

We said no to Qaqambile and Londeka when they offered us a lift. I didn't say no, my ungrateful cousin said no. She forgets those guys helped us when she was unconscious I

can't believe we turned them down. Bad things happen to Lithakazi because of her selfishness. She didn't even say thank you to them. I remember her thank you to Qaqambile didn't seem genuine at all.

Anyway we are going to the supermarket. Maybe she wants to buy something I don't know.

Me: What are we doing here? :)

Lithakazi: :(

Me: Yoh sorry :(

I don't know why she is mad at me. Maybe silence is better. She got in. She saw Thobeka

Lithakazi: Is Ryan Lawson in there? :(

Thobeka: Hello to you too Lithakazi :(

Lithakazi: Are you gonna answer my question or not? :(

Me: Lithakazi that's not th.....

Her: Shut up wena! :(

Me: :(

Lithakazi looked at Thobeka.

Lithakazi: And? :(

Thobeka: And what? :(

She walked away

Me: I don't understand you sometimes. You need help but you so rude to people! :(

Her: I am going in there myself :(

She walked to the office. I have to go there too, I don't know what she wants. I have to know so I can stop her. She opened the door. We saw a scary fat white man with a big belly. He stood up

Him: What the fuck?

Lithakazi: I am sorry I am here to se....

Man: Get the hell out of my office!!

Me:

Lithakazi:

We ran out. Thobeka looked at us

Thobeka: :D

Me: How can you barge in at someone's office like that? are you crazy? :(

Lithakazi: You are not here to judge me!!! :(

Me: I am not here to judge you yes! I am here to find out what happened yesterday and leave! I hate being here!

Lithakazi:

Me: I am sick up to here! To be your puppet! I have to follow you wherever you go do your evil things! I can't even say a word! People hate me! My friend left our group. She didn't work with us! Sabata hates me because of what you did! My life is a mess ever since I spent so much time with you! I don't even know why I am here! You

just a cancer in people's lives

Lithakazi: Let's Go home, I will tell you everything :(

We walked to the taxi. I am sick and tired of her. She is getting on my last nerve. We got to the taxi. We went home. I cannot wait to hear this. I hope it's no more lies. We got home

Me: Please tell me now :(

Lithakazi: Nomandla..... :(

Me: What about her?

She sat down. I saw tears. I hardly see that. My cousin's eyes are always dry what is going on? Why does she seem so soft right now?

Lithakazi: Nomandla was at the hospital :(

Me: Professor told us they were working there with other group, so did she say something to you?

Lithakazi: She is the one who was talking to me

:'( :(

Me: I don't understand what do you mean she was talking to you? What did she say? :D

Lithakazi: You not listening to me

Me: Okay calm down and tell me everything?

Lithakazi: My first appointment. I was speaking to Nomandla

Me:

oh no, that might have been so hard for her that is why she drank so much

Me: How did that go?

Lithakazi: She didn't do anything. She did her job :( :(

Me: Are you saying she was doing a good job? :)

she stood up

Lithakazi: Do you call asking questions a good

job? You guys are studying to do that? :(

Me: Trust me, it's not easy at all. We have a lot to go through to be that! You won't see that because your first experience was with someone you hate :)

Her: :(

I turned on TV

Me: So is that why you had a lot to drink yesterday? :(

She looked away

Me: Lithakazi?

She looked at me

Her: No, I just wanted to drink, I guess I had a lot :(

Me: So you asked me to come here for what? :(

Her: I missed yo..... :) :'(

Anchor: We are here with Mrs Marlene Nel, the



woman who was accused of hiring men to Rape and beat up a woman from a small town called Mqanduli in the Eastern Cape, Mrs Nel tell us why you are free? :D

I looked at Lithakazi

Me: She is free after everything she's done ?  
:'(

Lithakazi: :'(

Marlene: The victim dropped the charges against me yesterday :)

Me: What? Lithakazi how could you!? :'(

Anchor: She just dropped the charges? :D

Marlene: I am not proud to say this..... :)

I looked at Lithakazi

Lithakazi:

Marlene: I was a pimp back then, I am not proud about my past but after what happened to my

worker, I had to stop. Lithakazi Mkhenkce was working for me. She is a prostitute. The police have her statement saying it. I found her a client. I don't know what happened that led to the client to bring Ten other men to sleep with her :)

Me: :'(

Marlene: What happened to her was tragic but not my fault. She got hurt at the job. Thank you very much for your time reporter :)

Anchor: There you have it South Af.....

Lithakazi: Oh My God

Me: Tell me this is not true? :'( :(

Lithakazi:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 37

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am on top of the world, everyone is talking about me. I pulled a smile and went and tarnished that black bitch's name in the press. I called the news people. They didn't waste time. The social media is buzzing. They are calling that girl names. I told everyone. That girl crossed a line when she used my daughter. I do

everything I can to destroy whoever messes with my family. Helen will be next. She used my daughter. She betrayed her and I will never forgive her for that. She is going to pay but first. I have to speak to Victory. We need to talk about business. Not forgetting the attack and the pain I endured in the hands of her when she attacked me that day.

Anyway I saw her sitting looking at something on her phone shaking her head with a cup of coffee in her hand.

Me: Good morning Victory :)

She looked at me

Vicki: I just watched the news online. Nice performance by the way :(

Me: Thank you friend :)

Her: I just feel sorry for the poor girl. She was molested and no one is going to pay for it :(

Me: I feel sorry for the poor girl too. I mean she is so.....

A waiter came to us

Me: Cappuccino please :)

Waiter: coming up :)

Me: Where was I? :D

Vicki: Telling me how you manipulated th.....

Me: Yes I was saying. She is a good person. She didn't want to lock up an innocent woman. Because of her mistakes :)

Vicki: Mistakes? :(

Me: She didn't satisfied the client, he got mad who knows what else she said to upset tha.....

Vicki: You are talking to me! You and I know you are not a pimp! :(

Me: I am glad someone around here knows I

am a decent woman :)

I said flipping my hair

Vicki: You are not decent! You are far from that!  
:(

Me: Victory you are insulting me :(

She stood up and sipped on her cup. She put it down.

Vicki: How dare you use me to kidnap my own grandson for your Barren daughter! :(

Me: Because you are a stupid woman! Sit down you are causing a scene! :(

I said between my lips only her heard me. She sat down . The waiter Brought my Cappuccino

Me: Thank you :)

I sipped

Me: You forgot about your involvement in all this! :(

Vicki: :(

Me: Yes! We kidnapped a child together! And I can get you arrested just like that but you know why I won't ? :D

She folded her arms

Vicki: Besides what i know maybe there is something else, what is it? :(

Me: Because I know my friend will be a good girl and sell us back our 15% shares from her business :D

Vicki: You are not going to see that happen! I am done doing business with hooligans! And amateurs ! People who know nothing about business! I am running a business not a criminal club! You and I come from different worlds! I am a business woman who worked so hard to get where she is. I am not like you! Who married her daughter to the nearest wealthy family for money!

Me: :(

Her: now stay the hell away from my family!

Victory don't know me. She is going to get a taste of jail. She just insulted me. Calling us opportunists who can't work for money? She literally Said we are parasites who suck people off! I stood up. I took out a R100 rands note I put it on the table

Me: Then say hello to jail for kidnapping your own grandson! :)

I attempted to walk away . I felt her grab my wrist. I turned around fuming with anger. I looked at her and she looked like she was ready for war

Me:

Vicki: Sit!

I looked at her. I hope she will do the right thing.  
I sat down



Vicki: Nice try but It is not going to work

Me: Why don't you let me go then see if they don't believe me? :(

Vicki: The officers have the conversation between you and your daughter

Me: :(

Vicki: Yes and my name is not in there. If you go there you will be reminding them to arrest your precious daughter!

Me: :(

Vicki: I am sure you don't want to see Rebecca behind bars now do you? :)

Me: You bitc..... :(

I attempted to slap her, she grabbed my arm and started talking while holding it

Vicki: I didn't know how good it is to be free! I have been suffocated by classless woman for

years now. Go back to women of your league.  
You are a dumb woman who knows nothing  
about being powerful business woman! :(

Me: :(

Her: Go back to Port Elizabeth and Live off your  
daughter's private school money. I am sure it  
will be enough to pay your bills or maybe find  
another wealthy man to marry your single  
pregnant daughter !

Me: I hate you ! :(

Vicki: The feeling is mutual Pimp!!!!!! :(

She said so loud people looked at me

Me:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I underestimated Ellen's mother. She had all this figured out. It was a calculated plan. Who is going to believe me because that detective have me on record saying I was a prostitute. It's over for me. I am paying for everything I have ever done. I am the laugh of the country right now. All people see is a sex worker who got hurt at her job just like Marlene said. Oh God people think those men gave me what they paid for. No one will believe that something so horrible happened to me. My life is over I am done. My reputation, my womanhood, my dignity is gone everyone is laughing. I have never been so hurt in my life.

Anyway I am sitting down crying Zimbini is asking me questions, even if I tell her the truth she won't believe me. I don't blame her, I never given her a reason to trust me, all I do is lie and do things behind her back.

Zimbini: Are you a prostitute Lithakazi? :(

Me: No!!!

Her: What is going on! You dropped the charges why!?! :( :'(

I wiped my tears. I sat down

Me: The day we met your crush

Zimbini:

Me: I asked you to wait for me in town. I wanted to go see Marlene

Her: Why did you do that after everything she put you through.. ... or maybe she didn't? :(

Me: of course she did!

Her: :(

Me: I went to her because I had a plan..... :(

Zimbini: what plan is that? I can see it failed like all your plans always do! :(

Me: :(

Her: Talk Lithakazi! :(

Me: I asked her to give me two million rands I will drop you charges

Zimbini: Do you think your permanent condition worth any amount of money? :(

Me: :(

I went to the window. I am not going to answer that because it's something I didn't think about at the time. All I had in mind was money

Me: She agreed. Yesterday was the day I was gonna get the money :'(

Zimbini: What happened? :(

I looked at Zimbini I broke down

Me: She used me. She said if I drop the charges with no valid reason the police will be suspicious. She had this sick plan and I fell for it

Zimbini: What plan? :(

Me: That she was my pimp. I was attacked by my clients of which I did. They believed me. They dropped the charges. I went out. Marlene transferred money in my account. I saw 2M in my account cousin

Her: Do you have it? :(

I shook my head no, tears streaming down

Me: A minute later, I received a message saying the money has been reversed then I ran to them and asked.....cuz.....

Zimbini: :(

Me: That bitch didn't deny it. She said she used me! She said it to my face Zimbini

Zimbini: why didn't you tell me about your plan? :(

Me: I knew you would say no :(

Her: Do you see what I was gonna be saving yourself from? You are my cousin. You have to

trust me :(

I sat down

Me: I ran back in to tell the police what happened. They threatened to arrest me because they used Police resources and went to arrest men in Durban. They used a big word. I ran out

Zimbini: We can go to another police station. Let's use Kwaaiman police station. Let's lay the charges again!

Me: We can do that? :(

Her: Yes. We can do that. We can reopen the case but we will need your file with all the information about to injuries. Please talk to the manager she likes you :)

Me:

.

·  
~ Narrated ~

At Ellen's house. Marlene walls in after she got Humiliated by her former best friend. She thought today she was victorious after that successful press she had. Talking to Vicki broke her spirit. she might just go to Port Elizabeth right now her victory didn't last .

Anyway Ellen walked down looking good

Ellen: I saw the news mom wow :D

Marlene: Thank You darling :D

She kissed her cheek

Ellen: You don't look okay?

Marlene: I am great it's just that I met up with your mother in law. She took the business from us and she wants nothing to do with us! :(

Ellen: Mom I am done with them. You do the same! :(



Me: yeah she thinks we love short comings .  
She thinks we can't work for ourselves :(

Ellen: Mom, I will be right back. I am going to  
sort some things at my school. Don't give  
Qhayiya hard time! :(

Marlene: Honey, you have his child in your  
stomach. Of course I will treat him well. Where  
is he anyway? :)

Ellen: Taking a shower, we went for a jog earlier,  
goodbye mom :)

She kissed my cheek then ran to the door

Marlene smiled looking at her daughter walking  
out

Marlene: :)

Ellen walked out. She closed the door. Marlene  
turned around. She looked up the stairs

Marlene: :)

.

In the shower., Qhayiya is naked enjoying water falling all over his body. Remember this man has never lived in a decent place before. This shower experience might be his first, and the look on his face shows it. He had his eyes closed. He was just touching his body while water is falling all over him. The bedroom door opened. Marlene walked in she heard water from the bathroom. Why is she here because her daughter told her the man was having a shower, cant the poor man shower in peace? Is she here to remind him this is not his house or she came for something else? I guess we all have to wait. Marlene looked around the bedroom. She took off her dress

Marlene: :)

She took off her heels. She looked herself in the mirror. She pulled down her panties she put it nicely on top of the dresser along with her dress.

She took off her bra revealing her already  
shrinking boobs because of the age

Marlene: I hope there is no one in the shower  
because I really need a quick shower :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 38

.

·  
~ Lisa ~

My mother just got to my office. She only comes here when she has a problem. She had a meeting with Marlene earlier. I hope It didn't go bad. I can't seem to read her emotions. I am not sure if she is happy or sad. I hope she didn't make a deal with that crazy woman.

Me: I was just watching her interview. That woman is unbelievable! Did you see it? She is carrying on like she didn't do anything! :(

Mom: Oh her celebration didn't last :(

Me: What do you mean? :)

Mom: Can you believe she wanted things to go back to Normal like it's business as usual? :D

Me: What does she want? :(

Mom: To get back in business with us :(

Me: Oh she will never see that happen! :(

I said standing up

Mom: She says she will get me arrested for kidnapping my grandson!

Me: What did you say? :(

Mom: I told her if she does that she will be reminding the police about her interactions with her daughter! I told her if anyone will go to jail for that it's her and her daughter Rebecca ! After that She looked scared a bit :(

Me: She should be! I am glad you stood up to her :(

Mom: I came to tell you that. I didn't agree to anything :(

Me: Thank you mom, so have you heard from My brother? :)

Mom: Not yet. That's why I want to go home in case he comes by :)

Me: I will join you guys later :)

Mom: Later baby

She walked out. I looked at her, she closed the door. I took my cell. I need to call Rebecca. I dialled her number. She answered on Third ring

Rebecca: Hello?

Me: If you don't want to go to jail you better stop your twisted mother before she ruins your life

Her: What are you talking about?

Me: The police have the interactions of you and your mother talking about the baby. Your mother is threatening my mother, she says she will go to the police and tell them she kidnapped my nephew with her :(

Rebecca: Which is true !

Me: And they have no evidence against my mother as for you and your mom, they have records! You will go to jail for kidnapping my

brother's son! I am sure you don't want to kiss your career goodbye you and your family need a salary!

Rebecca: Goodbye Lisa!

She hung up the phone.

Me: Bitch!

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

We had to come here at Mthatha to get the doctors report before going to the police station. Lithakazi once again messed up. What she did was stupid but that doesn't make that woman a saint. She did this to my cousin. She must pay. She got her beat and molested! She attempted to kill her. What is she made of a steel? She does not have a heart. After everything she put

my cousin through she had some nerve to lie about her to the press? That Marlene woman is sick! She is a twisted evil woman. She doesn't deserve to be free. She is dangerous to the social.

Anyway we asked to see the manager at her office. She didn't want to see us. She is livid. She is not that sweet lady who cared about my cousin anymore. I don't blame her thought. Lithakazi disappointed everyone even myself. Everyone who was supporting her is turning on her now. They want nothing to do with her but I am glad the manager agreed to see us.

Manager: If it's not the prostitute who got hurt at the job! :(

Me: Ma'am pl.....

Manager: Young Lady shut up! :(

Me: Sor.....



Manager: Not another word from you again!

Me:

She looked at Lithakazi

Manager: Let me guess, you are here because it's not your fault! It's everyone else's fault!

Lithakazi: I know I made a mista..... :(

Her: A mistake? After everything my team and the police went through to help you now you gonna come here and talk about a mistake?

Lithakazi:

She looked at me

Me:

Manager: Let me tell you something about your cousin! ..... :(

Me:

Manager: All that matters to this girl is money! She didn't want to go those sessions :(

I looked at Lithakazi

Lithakazi: :(

Manager: The only thing that made her agree was money! I told her she was gonna get money! She didn't want to hear anymore details. She ran in and talked to the doctor!

Me: :(

Manager: Money is going to kill you girl! It was money that made that white woman angry and did what she did to you! Now she used the same thing to manipulate you! And you fell for it because of your love with money :(

Lithakazi: How do you know what I did to her?  
:( :(

Manager: Why are you here? :(

Me: We came to ask for Lithakazi's doctor report. We want to reopen the case from another station

Her: Too late :(

Me: What do you mean?

Her: The department of health demanded everything I am sorry :(

Me: So there is nothing you can do? :(

Manager: That's what I said, please Leave I have patients that are grateful to be alive!

Me:

Her mind is made up. I tried to help my cousin. I give up. I walked to the door

Lithakazi: I think I need to see the doctor about my state of mind again :(

I turned around. She is looking at this manager lady, I hope she helps her.

Me:

Manager: What are you up to this time? :(

Lithakazi: I need to speak to her. I need help :(

Manager: Her?

Lithakazi: Nomandla!..... Doctor Nyembezi :'(

Manager: Please :'(

Manager: I will think about it :(

Lithakazi: Thank you :'(

Manager: You can go now , can you stay behind? :(

Me: me?

Her: Yes you :(

Lithakazi walked out and closed the door

Manager: I saw someone who looked exactly like you from the pictures of the students who are doing practical work around here :(

Me: It's me! , I am in that group working in town :D

Manager: Word of advice :(

Me:

Her: I know she is your cousin but if you want to be taken seriously. Don't keep following her around doing her dirty work with her. That girl is going to ruin your career before it gets started

Me: I don't go with her when she do that. Today I just came here to help her find justice! :(

Manager: The police went to Durban and found the men and arrested the woman here! They found justice for her. She blew it! Money was more important to her than her life! Do you know why she agreed to see a shrink? :(

Me: No :(

Her: I said she must do it because I have to take the report to SASSA to help her get grant she agreed the second I mentioned money. This girl loves money and she is going to die because of it and I am afraid you will go down with her. I

hire people at this hospital but I don't think I'd hire you because I think you and her both have mental problems

Me: What? I am not crazy! :(

Her: Then why are you here? :(

Me: :(

Her: You are going to mess things up for you! :(

She sat down

Her: You are excused :(

I walked to the door. I opened then walked out.

Me: :(

Lithakazi: What did she say?

Me: She was asking about what we are doing with other students :D

Lithakazi: Oh Okay :)

I faked a smile. That woman is right. I need to be careful. I can't do this with Lithakazi. I must

support her in the background. This public moral support has to stop.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have been thinking about my man. I am so tempted to call. When they arrived at East London he called me. I don't want to call him, he will think I don't trust him. I am just sitting here on the couch looking at my phone. Let me stand up and go check on my son before I drive myself crazy. I stood up. I went to the bedroom. I found mom lying next to my son. She has my secret pamphlets in her hand. It's a book I have been writing. I printed it because I want to take it to a lawyer first. I ran to her and snatched it  
Me: Mom! You were not suppose to see that! :(

Mom: Why not? Come on give it to me. I was still enjoying reading it :D

I looked down

Me: You think it's good? :)

Mom: What? This is amazing baby! I didn't know you were a writer :D

Me: I am not :)

Mom: But you just finished a book! I started reading this after breakfast, I didn't put it down. When are you publishing it? :D

I sat at the edge of the bed

Me: That's not my story mom :(

Mom: But you wrote it well! I know Lithakazi is crazy. She might sue you. If you want to publish it you have to talk to her first :(

Me: I know and if I publish it, I will have to give her a share. It's her story :(



Mom: How do you feel about that?

Me: I don't have a problem with it. She needs the money. She made that stupid decision to drop charges because she is hungry for money. I just hope she will appreciate this you know how ungrateful she is :(

Mom: I doubt she will. That girl is so ungrateful and besides that, she really despises you :(

Me: We will have to wait and see :)

I heard my phone rings

Me: Who is this? :(

I don't have this number

Mom: Answer :)

I answered

Me: Hello?

Caller: Hello Doctor Nyembezi

It's the manager, she is the only person who

calls me that

Me: Hello Ma'am :)

Her: Tomorrow you are coming right?

Me: Yes I am

Her: I am afraid your patient wants to see you again please prepare yourself

Me: What does she want? That girl is up to something! :(

Her: That's what I said too but she assured me she needs help. She did something so stupid maybe she really need this

Me: Tell her I cannot wait to see her :(

Her: Thank You dear

I hung up

Mom: and?

Me: Lithakazi wants to have another session :(

Mom: Two times in one week?

Me: My question exactly! :(

Mom: How do you feel about it?

Me: She might have an agenda but I am happy to help if she really needs help :(

Mom: Yeah

Me: I think I need to go see the lawyer now mom. I want to bring up this book thing tomorrow :(

Mom: First tell your fiancé, you can't make such decisions alone :(

Me: You are right. I have to see the lawyer tomorrow. I want to talk to Ryan tonight :(

Mom: :)

I looked away

Me: :(

I wonder what is Lithakazi up to? I am also

worried about her reaction to the book. She might think I am making fun of her. She is really a stupid person. This is a great opportunity for her to make money. But I know she will think I am trying to humiliate her.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Ellen's house, Qhayiya is still enjoying the shower naked. The bathroom door opened. It was Marlene walking in. She opened the curtain that was separating the bathtub from the shower.

Marlene: :p :)

Qhayiya opened his eyes

Qhayiya: Mrs Nel ?

Marlene: Oh no! I thought there was no one

inside I am so sorry! :D

Marlene turned around attempting to run away, was she really running away? She tripped Qhayiya caught her before she fell , she was now on Qhayiya's arms . She was butt naked

Marlene: Ouch :)

Marlene was now on his arms. They looked in each others eyes. Their bodies were against each other. Qhayiya's Mr D was against Marlene's private part

Marlene: Oh You saved my life Qhayiya :)

Qhayiya: it's okay ma'am

He was breathing heavily not knowing what to do because Marlene was holding on so tight.

Marlene put her arms around his neck

Qhayiya: Mrs Ne.....

Marlene put her index finger on his mouth

Marlene: Sssshhhh..... :p

Qhayiya:

She went to his ear, she whispered something

Marlene: Don't insult me, I am not that old, Call me Marlene :p

She said biting his ear. Qhayiya's dick got excited. He was really horny. Marlene felt his Dick poking her, she grabbed it then looked at Qhayiya. She kissed him. Qhayiya kissed her hungrily. Marlene turned around fast, she hold the wall with both her hands. She was giving him access to enter her from behind. Qhayiya closed his eyes. He knows what he is about to do is wrong, you could see how ashamed he was through his face and eys

Marlene looked at him while she is still holding on to the wall

Marlene: What are you waiting for :p :)

Qhayiya grabbed her bum chick. He entered her from behind

Marlene: Ooh Ohhh you so big

Qhayiya moved in and out so fast like someone who wants to do this and get over it . He upped the pace. They saw the curtains open

Them:

Ryan: What the fuck?

They remained on each others arms. It was like something glued them together

Qhayiya: Oh No!

Marlene pushed Qhayiya away

Marlene: Son in law!? :(

Ryan: Oh My God

Marlene: It's not what you think it is!!! :(

Ryan ran out of the bedroom. Marlene ran after him. Ryan ran down the stairs. Marlene was still

running after him still naked

Ryan:

Tom: What is i.....

He said down the stairs then stopped talking when he saw Marlene with her birth costume. Marlene stood still at the top of the stairs with both her hands on her mouth

Marlene: Oh My God! Who doesn't know now?

:'(

Tom: Mrs Nel you are still naked!

Marlene looked at herself then turned around and ran back

Marlene: No!!!!!!!!!!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong



.

Season 3

.

Insert 39

.

.

~ Marlene ~

Oh my God. Going to jail was not a humiliation enough? Now my son in law found me having sex with my daughter's boyfriend! How embarrassing is that? How can I do this to my daughter. It was gonna be better if he came alone. Now there is that stupid boy! My plans to mess up Tom's wife just got ruined. How can I

do anything to her when her husband knows my biggest secret. Oh this is not fair. I haven't had sex ever since my husband died. I was still enjoying it. Why didn't they get in after sex at least. This is so embarrassing. My son in law and Tom saw me naked. An old woman like me running butt naked. I am so ashamed right now. I feel so bad. I don't know how I will look at my daughter.

Anyway I ran back to my daughter's bedroom. I found this stupid man sitting on the floor with his hands on his head.

Me: You are still naked! Get dressed! :(

He stood up oh that monster cock, god I want some more of that

Qhayiya: And what the hell are you doing here? Do you think your daughter would be happy if she'd find us naked in her bedroom? :(

Me: Oh no!

I ran to my clothes. I got dressed fast

Qhayiya: Ellen is going to kill me! What were you thinking seducing your daughter's boyfriend! :(

Me: I didn't seduce you! I was trying to test if you are a good boyfriend for my daughter! You provide yourself to be an asshole who fuck every vagina he comes across!:(

Him: Oh, you call having my dick in your pussy a test? You are an old horny wom... :(

I slapped him so hard on his face

Me: Don't ever say that to me again child do you hear me?

Qhayiya: :(

Me: Now Don't go down and talk to those men! I will fix this myself! :(

Him: :(

Me: Not a word to my daughter! :(

Qhayiya: :(

I went to the door. Then stopped . I turned around

Me: On second thought, why don't you dump my daughter and leave! You don't deserve her!

Him: We are expecting a child together! :(

Me: So you think you can stay here and pretend like you didn't fuck her mother!? :(

Him:

Me: think about it! You and my daughter are not good together! :(

Him: Who am I good with? You?! :(

Me: Don't flatter yourself! Like I said I was testing you! :(

Him: You still want me don't you? :)

Me: Don't be crazy! :(

Him: Then why your eyes are glued on my dick?

:)

Me: I am not looking at that! I have seen better!

:(

I opened the door and walked out fast. I closed the door

Me: :'(

My phone rang. I took it out of my pocket. It's Rebecca

Me: Hey baby :D :'(

Her: How long you've even out ? A second!?

Me: Is everything okay?

Rebecca: Mother you don't want to stay out of trouble! We spent our money getting you out!

Me: I paid you back didn't I? :(

Her: Then why do you wanna get me arrested! Did I ask you to kidnap Ryan's son?

Me: Oh Victory called you :(

Rebecca: No! Her daughter did! Mom let this go!

Me: I have..... I was just trying to scare her! She took the business while I was arrested! :(

Rebecca: Then move on! We can take care of you! :(

Me: I am sorry honey :'(

Her: My Husband don't look at me the same way because of the things you did! Mom stop hurting us

I could hear her voice was breaking

Me: I am sorry

She hung up. I looked around

Me: Oh Baby, I just hurt your sister few minutes ago :'(

.

~ Ryan ~

This son of a bitch is sleeping with mother and daughter now? Ellen has no idea what kind of a man she fell in love with. That man is just a boy who uses his dick to get what he wants. I am sure Marlene made a deal with him. Marlene acts like she is a good mother to her children. What did I witness few seconds ago?. I am still shocked. It looks like she is losing her mind right now. When she ran out of that room she didn't know she was naked? She will be crazy. God is punishing her for what she has been doing to people. A girl at Mqanduli lost herself because of her. Now she is free. She is back for her daughter's boyfriend. This home is messed up. My daughter can't live in a house of skanks. Her mother and Grandmother are just the same. I heard people were having sex in there. I went there because I was concerned. The moans were so loud. My daughter can't live with irresponsible parents. I thought it was Ellen with a man. I was shocked to see her man with her

mother

Anyway we were just standing in the living room looking up the stairs. Tom is shocked. He didn't expect to see Marlene naked running after me

Tom: I can't believe this! :D

Me: :D

Tom: What happened up there why is your mother in law naked? :D

Me: I found her having sex with her daughter's boyfriend :(

Tom: What? The security guy you guys fired? :D

Me: And my daughter lives in this kind of home! Where is she anyway? :(

Tom: I can't believe this! :D

Me: I have to call Ellen. It seems like she is not here :(



Tom: I don't think you should tell her what we saw though

I smiled at Tom. Of course I won't, I am not stupid

Me: I might need to use this on that old hag one day. I am not telling Ellen. It's not my place :D

Tom: :)

I dialled Ellen's number

Ellen: What do you want?

Me: I am at the house. Where are you? :(

Ellen: Leave my house Ryan! :(

Me: You forget this is my house! I can take it!  
:(

Ellen: Ryan Leave my house! Why are you following me? Is your maid not enough for you now? :(

I am not in the mood to fight with this woman

Me: I am here to see my daughter! :(

Her: You are not going to see my daughter! :(

Me: Ellen! I am taking you to court! I will win!  
:(

Her: Bring it on! Not after you cheated on me  
with our maid

Me: Says a woman who is carrying my security  
guard child! You are living with him at my house!  
:(

Ellen: I don't have time for this!..... ( tu tu tu)

She hung up on me

Me: This bitch! :(

Tom: What did she say?

Me: That Bitch don't want me to see my  
daughter! :(

" I am going to talk to her! " said a voice up the  
stairs. We looked up its Marlene

Marlene: You want to know where Hillary is?

Me: Where is she? :(

Marlene: Hillary is spending few days at her friend's place go see her . This is the address :)

Me: Thank You :(

I took it then attempted to go

Marlene: Oh and Ryan! :D

I turned around

Marlene: Abou.....

Me: We didn't see anything :)

Marlene: Thank You so much :)

We walked out

Tom: This woman is a disgusting slut :D

Me: Just like her daughter :(

Tom: :D

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe how fast I wrote this book. I wrote it like a diary. Everyday I got new information to write about. I am glad I finished it. I just hope when I share the news with my childhood friend there will be no drama. She is going to get what she loves out of this, Money and I have a good feeling, people will love it. They will learn something from it. I want to speak to Ryan today when he comes back then I will have to consult with a lawyer. I don't have a lawyer but I am sure I will find one there are so many lawyers in this town.

Anyway I saw mom coming with a cup of tea

Mom: You don't want to leave that laptop :)

I took the cup

Me: Thanks mom, no I am just fixing a few things :D

Mom: Okay :)

Me: I think there is no mistake now. I was just editing the last chapter :D

Mom: Are you excited? :D

Me: More nervous than excited. The publishers might think the story is not worth publishing :)

Mom: That is nonsense! That story is perfect baby

Me: Mom you don't own any book, you and I don't know how a book is written :D

Mom: I worked for a white family! They gave me their old books to read when I wasn't not busy :D

Me: We wi.....

My phone rang .

Me: Excuse me :)

I stood up. I answered walking away

Me: Hey baby :)

Him: Hey baby. I just saw my daughter

Me: How is she?

Him: Good, I am on my way to see mom and my sister now then we will be heading back home

Me: Okay baby

Him: I can't wait to see you

Me: Me too :D

Him: Later

Me: Bye :)

He hung up. I went back to mom smiling.

Me: That was Ryan. He says he saw his daughter, now they are going to see his mother,

after that they are coming back :)

Mom: That's great :D

Me: I am just happy she didn't give him hard time about seeing Hillary. She is his daughter too :(

Mom: Today you have to tell him about this book :)

Me: I will. He hates when I keep things from him. Ryan don't like surprises :)

Mom: :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Ryan just got here with Tom. It's good to see my son without fighting like children. This was starting to annoy me. Marlene was the reason

for it all. I am glad I grew a pear. I don't answer to her anymore. I am not interested to anything Nel nor anything that involves Gita. Those women are the same. It's like they are friends or siblings. They could make great friends. It's a pity Marlene is not from here in East London. They were gonna make great friends. I am glad she is not from here though. That evil woman would tell Marlene about what she knows about my family.

Me: I am sorry for what happened with my grandson. It was stupid! I was stupid :(

Ryan: Mom let's not talk about that. Nomandla and I forgave you :)

Me: Thank You son. I want to meet my grandson the right way now :)

Lisa: I would love to meet both of them :D

Ryan: I first have to speak to her :)



Lisa: Thank you :)

Me: I don't remember the last time we unwind like this. Both my babies with me no fighting :)

Ryan: I missed this too mom. I felt like we were starting to be toxic to each other :)

Me: I am sorry son. I was under that woman's spell! :(

Ryan: Lisa was telling me how you handled her :)

Lisa: :D

Me: I have been a fool for a long time :)

Ryan: I am glad you are standing up for yourself! She must see you are not scared of her anymore :(

Me: But son I am afraid she might have some tricks up her sleeves. That woman don't know how to give up! :(

Ryan: Don't worry about that :)

Me: Why wouldn't I? You and your sister think I am stupid because of her! :(

Ryan: You not stupid! You are just not conniving like her :(

Lisa: That's what I told her earlier today :)

Me: Thank you guys :)

Ryan: And besides, if she tries something, threaten her :)

Me: How? With what? :(

Ryan: I walked in on her having sex with Ellen's boyfriend :)

Me: He he he! Ryan you are hilarious :D

Lisa: That's a good one brother but why would she say that, what would that help mom beca.....? :D

Tom: Because she is Sleeping with Qhayiya :)

Me: No! How do you guys know that?

Ryan: I went to Ellen's bedroom when I couldn't find them downstairs. I found them having sex in the shower :D

Me: No!

Tom: Yep :)

Lisa: Mom your problems are over! :D

I looked away sipping my wine

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 40

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

The things the manager said to me are still in my head. They are playing as I am here with Lithakazi. I have to focus on me. I have to stop nursing my cousin sister. She is older than me. She makes decisions on her own about her life but I must say they are all messed up. I don't think I can help her anymore. She is a big girl.

She can take care of herself. She messes up and apologise then still keep things from me. This will never end. Now she requested to see Nomandla, who knows what is in that girl's head? I can't even warn Nomandla because we not talking. But I am not worried. Nomandla knows my cousin. They grew up together. She knows how she operates.

Anyway she just changed her pampers.

Lithakazi: Let's go home cousin :)

Me: Cuz, it's school tomorrow. I am not going back :)

Her: Ahhh I forgot. I thought we'd go home together :(

Me: I am sorry. Tomorrow it's work :)

Her: It's a pity

Me: Call your boyfriend, what's his name?

Xilongo :)

Lithakazi: He is not my boyfriend. We just have sex :(

Me: Okay then. Let me take you to the taxi rank :)

Lithakazi: Yeah

We walked to the taxi rank

Me: I am sorry for what happened to you. That woman and those men belong in jail :(

Lithakazi: Now they are out and it's my fault :'( :(

Me: Cuz ,there is nothing we can do now. It's over. I hope you will learn from your mistakes, move on and do nothing about this :(

Lithakazi: Yeah :(

Me: When I say do nothing, I mean let it go! No revenge. Don't go shout at Nomandla's boyfriend. He had nothing to do with it and that Marlene woman is not his mother! :(

Lithakazi: I know, going there was not a good idea :(

Me: I'm glad to hear that :)

Lithakazi: I had a hectic day, bye :)

Me: Bye Cuz :)

She walked away

Me: Take care!!! :)

She looked at me and smiled.

Me: :)

I turned around and looked for a taxi. My life starts now. I have to learn to be selfish a little bit.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Ryan finally arrived. I just told him about this book. He is surprised I expected it but the good part is he is not mad about it. He is excited. He

advised me to use his lawyer. We did a video call with his lawyer. He asked me to email him the document with my book. I did that. He says I should offer Lithakazi 30% share. He is going to help me find a publisher. I am getting excited. this means this is happening. I cannot wait. I am excited. We are sitting here. Mom is in the bedroom. We are just chilling on the couch. My flat is small. I need some privacy with my man.

Ryan: I am proud of you :)

Me: And I appreciate your support baby :)

He kissed me, he is kissing me for the first time since he got here. This is so good. I broke the kiss

Me: So baby..... :)

Him: Yes love :)

Me: Did you tell your daughter about us? :D

He stood up . He didn't did he? Why not? Wasn't



that the plan? he went there because he wanted to tell her. I don't want to pressure him to tell his daughter. My concern right now is if Hillary even know her parents are divorced

Me:

Him: She was so happy to see me. I couldn't do it. I didn't want to ruin that for her

Me: So telling her about someone you love would ruin things? :(

Ryan: Baby. I am leaving her mother, she doesn't know we had problems. To come up to her and tell her I have a girlfriend and a baby with another woman. That.....

Me: That would come as a shock to her I understand baby, I thought maybe she knew you guys are divorced :(

Ryan: I thought maybe Ellen Mentioned it but to my surprise, she hasn't told her and she doesn't want me to meet my daughter. I was lucky she

was at a friends place

Me: It's okay baby. This is something you should discuss with Ellen

Him: Yeah but how do I do that if she doesn't even wanna hear me out :(

Me: She is being childish :(

Ryan: Yeah..... hey, one of my employees called. He says a girl barged in at my office shouting . I called others they said it was Lithakazi

Me: So it's your fault she got scammed by Marlene now? :(

Ryan: She is crazy, oh and I have some good news..... I am not sure they will be good to you :)

Me: What? :)

Him: Mom and my sister wanna come see you and our son :)

Me: What did you say?

Him: that I will talk to you first

Me: :)

This man respects me. I don't have the audacity to say no to him. He always think of me. He doesn't make decisions for me. I love him so much.

Him: why are you smiling? :)

Me: Tell them they can come :)

Him: Really? :)

Me: Yes, she gave us her blessings so why not? :)

Him: Thank you baby :)

I kissed him.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I thought I had it all figured out. I am even so ashamed to open my mouth and talk. That woman Marlene was the better woman. She won and there's nothing I can do about it. She is free. The police set her free. They are even on her side now. Even the department of health is turning it's back on me. The joke is on me. I always get what I want when it comes to money but this time was not my time. I thought my life turned around. I thought I was gonna be a millionaire. It was just a dream that was never gonna come through. For me it's hard to even look up and face people. I am a joke. I don't know how I will get out of this one. I just want to get on with my normal life and forget about things I will never have. But I will have to figure something out because I am about to use my savings now. I am running out of money. I have no one or a job to support myself. How do I work when I am like this?

Me: :(

Anyway I just got out of the taxi. I am walking home. I can't believe I am coming back alone. I don't think I should be alone now. I need some destruction.

" Hey Lithakazi! " I don't want to speak to anyone, I don't know who that is. I turned around. It's Fefekazi Carrying Londeka's child, I am saying it's her child because she is walking with her. Are they besties now?

Me: What? :(

Londeka: How are you? :)

Me: Why do you care? :(

Fefekazi: You so rude. We are just trying to be nice :(

Me: Go try else where! :(

I walked away fast

Londeka: I saw the news!

I stopped walking, I didn't turn around. What news?

Me: :(

Londeka: I lost my father when I was 5 years old.....

I turned around. I looked at her

Me: Why are you telling me this? :(

Londeka: He was working at the mines. He died working.....

Me: :(

Londeka: A job is a job, it doesn't matter what job you do, I admire people who get hurt working not just sitting! :)

I swallowed hard. I don't like where this is going

Me: :(

Fefekazi: And for the record we think these men were scumbags! They should've took what they

paid for..... :(

Londeka: Then leave you alone girl! :(

Me: Excuse me :(

I can't believe they are making fun of me. How can they do this to me after everything I went through? I got to my house. I unlocked. I got in and closed the door then leaned on it

Me:

I heard my phone ring. I took it out Then looked at it. It's the hospital manager

Me: Hello? :(

Manager: Doctor Nyembezi agreed to see you tomorrow

Me: Thank you :D :(

Her: See you tomorrow

She hung up . My day just ended so well.

Me: :) :(

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am so embarrassed. I never thought I would have my dirty laundry out there in the world. I carry myself to be this perfect woman who do no wrong now this?. This could hurt my daughter so much. I don't know why I keep hurting my daughters. My daughter is a divorcee now because of me. I encouraged her to marry that Lawson boy knowing that bastard didn't love her. I am such a bad mother. I don't know why I keep hurting Ellen.

Anyway I am sitting here on the couch feeling sorry for myself. I am beating myself up because Ryan and Tom now know I am..... I stood up

Me: I am a slut :(



I gulped my glass, I went to the whisky. I poured myself another glass

Me: :(

I looked at my phone. I put the glass on the table. I went to the phone. I picked it up. I dialled Ryan's number

Me: Answer dammit! :(

He answered on 4th ring

Ryan: Hello?

Me: We had deal. Not a word to anyone ! :(

Ryan: Are we still talking about that? I am trying to forget it, it was not a good scene trust me ha ha ha

He started laughing. He is pissing me off.

Me: Hey you stupid boy! Who are you making fun of? :( :(

Ryan: I am driving, do you mind?

Me: Not a word even to Victory!

Ryan: Goodbye

He hung up

I kicked the table! Then took the glass, I gulped my drink

Me: That spoilt brat!

I heard footsteps behind me. I looked, it's this boy!

Me: Get lost!

Qhayiya: Your sins are catching up with you :(

Me: I said go away!!!

Qhayiya: When are you leaving? :(

Me: Are you kicking me out of my daughter's house? Who do you think you are!?

Him: How do you think we will live in the same roof after everything that happened? :(

Me: Just fine :(

Qhayiya: I love Ellen! You being here might ruin our relationship! We are expecting a baby together! :(

Me: Maybe this baby is the problem! Without it you won't have any hold over my daughter

He looked at me

Qhayiya: What are you saying ? :(

I looked away

Me:

Qhayiya: Marlene !!! :(

I turned around

Me: It's Mrs Nel to you!

Qhayiya: Oh it's only Marlene when my dick is in your vagin.....

The front door opened

Qhayiya:

Me: Honey :(

Ellen:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 41

.

.  
~ Marlene ~

Oh no! She didn't hear that. It's over for me. My children are going to gang against me. My life is officially over because of this black man who came into our lives and messed things up for us. He is the reason she is divorced now he is going to be the reason I lose her?. How come I didn't hear her come in. What were we thinking fighting about it like that? Shouting about it. Oh my daughter hates me. I can see it. The look on her face says it all.

Ellen:

Qhayiya: Baby I ca.....

Me: Ellen my baby am so sorry! :'(

Ellen: Mom what did I say when I left here? :(

Okay?

Me: :'(

What is she talking about? Didn't she hear what Qhayiya said? Why it looks like we are going to tell her something she doesn't know? She came closer to me. I moved back

Me: :(

Ellen: Why are you always fighting my boyfriend! Didn't i say be nice to him? :(

I looked at Qhayiya

Me:

Qhayiya: No baby, she was just saying she is worried that I am married :D

Me: Yes baby! I worry about you. I am sorry I am being so loud ,forward and so hard to your man :)

Ellen: Mom we know what we are doing. I know he is married. I am a grown woman I know how to handle my business please! :(

Me: I know honey. I am sorry for interfering :)

I looked at Qhayiya

Me: Please forgive me Qhayiya :)

Him: It's okay :)

I giggled looking at his but face was saying the opposite

Me: Hi hi hi

Qhayiya:

I looked at my daughter

Me: :D

Ellen: Can you excuse us mom? :)

Me: Of course :D

She went to him and kissed him. I took my glass. I walked away then stood at the distance looking at them

Me: :(

I took out my phone. I texted someone then

looked on thin air

Me: I just know what to do :'(

.

It's early in the morning. I just wish my daughter could leave so that I can have time alone with her boyfriend. I woke up and bathed. I put on some make up for that black idiot. I have to have a special moment with him. Not after that teaser he gave me yesterday. I want him at least once. I will be satisfied. Then I will think of leaving. I wouldn't mind leaving with him. He knows how to handle a woman. He gave me something I have never tasted before. I want some more. Of course I was lying when I saw I have seen better. I want him

Me: :'(

I looked at the window



Me: Oh I give motherhood a bad name don't I?  
:'(

I heard a knock at the door. I turned around. I sipped on my drink. I don't know why I am drinking so early in the morning. I feel tipsy. I put the glass down. The person at the door knocked again

Me: Okay! Okay! :(

I went and opened at the door

Me:

Rebecca: Mother :(

Me: Rebecca! What are you doing here honey?  
:D

She didn't answer me, she walked in

Me:

Rebecca: I had to come as soon as possible before you ruin my life! :(

Me: Ruin your life?

She looked around

Her: Where is my sister? :(

Me: She is upstairs, honey I told you I would never do that to you, I was just trying to get the deal back! :(

Rebecca: I take my career too seriously! Unlike you who hired men to rape a child! :(

She snapped. I saw Ellen and Qhayiya coming down.

Ellen: What's with the noise? :(

We looked up

Ellen: Oh sis! :D

Rebecca: Gentleman please go back I want to speak to my sister :(

Ellen kissed Qhayiya. I rolled my eyes. Do they have to kiss all the time.

Ellen: I will be right there :)

Qhayiya: Okay baby :)

Me: :(

Qhayiya walked up

Rebecca: Must be nice, yesterday you got divorced, now you live with a man :(

Ellen: I am sure that's not why you are here :(

Rebecca: You are right :(

She looked at me.

Me:

Rebecca: Did Your mother tell you she went to Ryan's mother and tried to blackmail her? :(

Ellen looked at me

Me: I can Explai....

Ellen: What did you say to her mom? :(

Rebecca: She wants to go to the police and tell

them she was Part of the kidnapping! Victory thought they were taking the baby for you. Mom lied to her!

Me: I was doing it for you :'(

Rebecca: Don't you dare! You said you got a child from an orphanage! You didn't tell me you took Ryan's child! Now the police have text messages of conversation! Who will believe me when I say I didn't know? What if you bringing this up will get me arrested? :'( :(

Ellen: Mom why did you go to Vicki? :(

Me: I wanted our business back :(

Ellen: Did you think about your daughter? :(

Me: No! I didn't know they have our conversation :(

I looked at Rebecca

Me: I would never do that to you baby :(

Ellen: Well you did it to me why can't you do it to

her? :(

Me: :(

Ellen: I don't blame Rebecca for being worried :(

Me: I am sorry for what I did to you in prison :(

Ellen: You didn't want to take a fall alone! You are a selfish mother! I don't understand what kind of a mother are you!

Me: Baby :(

Ellen: You don't care about me! The only person you listen to is Rebecca! You only listened when she came! Mama I was there for days for something you did!

Me: I am sorry :(

Rebecca: I don't know what is wrong with you mom! :(

Ellen: Go apologise to Marlene, you can't be sure she won't do it! :(

Me: What?

Rebecca: That's why I am here mom! Ellen is right go! :(

Me: What! ? You agree with Ellen's madness? :'(

Ellen: It's my madness now? You started it mom!!! :(

Me: Fine! I will go! :(

Rebecca: Make sure Lisa is there when you apologise. She was the one who called me :(

Me: fine! :(

I took my handbag, I walked out. I can't believe what they want me to do. Stupid kids!!

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I am In my house with my daughter. I am about to go to the office. I am surprised to see Marlene at my door step what is she here to do now? She has some new threats up her sleeve? I am ready for this woman.

Me: Come in! I must admit, I never thought I would see your face in my house ever again :)

I closed the door

Marlene: I never thought I would be here too :(

Lisa: Then why are you here Marlene? :(

Said my daughter coming from the kitchen.

Marlene looked at Lisa

Marlene: :(

Me: I guess she came to intimidate you baby :D

Marlene: Victory, I apologise for what I said at the mall. I was desperate. I did a stupid thing by trying to blackmail you please forgive me, for old times sake? :(

Is Marlene really teary? What am I missing here?

Me: :(

Lisa: Did your daughter force you to come apologise? :D

Marlene: I am here to apologise not for questioning! :(

Me: You so rude for someone who is apologising :)

I stood up

Marlene: I knew this was a bad idea!

She walked to the door.

Lisa: :D

Me: Marlene one more thing :)

She turned around

Lisa: What will you say to your daughter? :)

Marlene: I said I was sorry. I just wanted the business! I wasn't gonna go to the police! What



do you take me for? :(

Me: I don't know you tell us :(

Marlene: You know! Take your business and shove it! I don't need it!

She attempted to open the door

Me: Make sure your daughter don't find out about your little secret :(

She looked at me again.

Marlene: What secret?

Me: Ellen struggled to have a baby, a miracle happened. She had an affair and conserve a child and now her mother is sleeping with her boyfriend :D

Marlene:

Me: What would she say if she'd find out?

Lisa: She'd probably have a Miscarriage ! :(

Marlene: Please don't tell my daughter, I am

begging you!

Me: Do yourself and everyone a favour, go to  
Port Elizabeth Marlene

Marlene: I will go, I was gonna leave tomorrow

Me: I am giving you two days to leave town!

Marlene: I will Leave

Me: Now get the hell out of my house!

Marlene:

She ran out leaving the door open

Lisa: How did that feel mom? :D

I looked at my daughter then away

Me: So good :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am here for my session, for the record I need this. There is no hidden agenda. I am a rural girl from Mqanduli. I don't believe in this but I see it on TV. Some people get help from it. People say whatever is eating you kind of go away when you share it with someone. Since I don't have a friend, this is a perfect friend I need. A doctor. I don't like her but I am using her for her job. She seems good. I want to stay positive. I need positivity in my life.

Anyway I knocked at the door. I got in, Nomandla was coming to the door to open. I beat her into it

Nomandla: Oh :)

Me: Sorry I thoug..... :)

Nomandla: It's okay :)

Me: Good morning :)

She showed me a seat

Me: :)

She went to the other side of the desk. She looked at me

Me: :D

Nomandla: I know it's awkward for us to do this. Do you still remember where we left off the first time? :)

Me: We talked about how it happened and why it happened

Nomandla: Okay today, I would like us to talk about the moment it was happening. What was going on in your head.....?

I paused a little. I thought this was gonna be fun but I think I am not getting what I was hoping for . Now I am going back. I can't have another break down. Maybe I am not ready for this

Me: :'(

Nomandla: Ms Mkhenkce?

Me: Please don't call me that! :( :'(

Nomandla: I am sorry, did you hear my question?

Me: I was scared, I thought I was gonna die,  
they kept taking turns with me

Nomandla:

Me: It was so painful, I used to enjoy sex, I never  
thought when its taken against your will it's that  
painful

Nomandla: It might have been a terrifying thing  
to experience....

Me: I remember passing out then waking up  
tripping wet with water ..... what scared me the  
most was when they said they'd kill me and  
throw me under the bridge

Nomandla: I am sorry Lithakazi, so when you  
were going through that, did you think about the

reason you came to Mthatha?

Me: What do you mean?

Nomandla: I mean getting beat and raped, you might somehow have thought was it worth it?

I can't believe this! I stood up.

Me: Worth it? What is there to.....oh my God!  
You don't know your job!

She stood up

Her: Please sit! Litha, I am talking about what you wanted to achieve from your visit to Mthatha. Was it worth it? :(

Me: Have you seen me! Have you seen how damaged I am? How can you ask that?

Nomandla: I am sorry, please calm down. I want us to talk about what happened recently.....

I looked at her, I wiped my tears then sat down

Me: I don't want to talk about it, at least not

today :(

Nomandla: Okay, I think we can stop here for today :)

Me: No! :( :(

Her:

She jumped a little, it's good to see that I scare her. I smiled to make her feel comfortable

Me: I just want us to take an hour or 30 minutes while you go to The Manager's office..... :)

Nomandla: To do what?

Me: I want you to go take a look at my file and See the things I have been through :(

Her: Actually that's a good idea. I need to have that file again :D

Me: Please! And bring it here :D

Nomandla: Let me go talk to her :)

Me: Okay :D

She took her handbag. She walked out. The  
smiled disappeared from my face

Me:

I stood up. I looked at the door.. I took out my  
phone. I called Zimbini

Zimbini: Hey Cuz

Me: Something tells me that bitch was lying to  
me

Zimbini: What bitch?

Me: The manager, I think she still has the report  
file and I just know how to get it :)

Zimbini: Cuz you must let this g.....

I hung up my phone

Me: Let's see if I will let it go :'(

.



To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 42

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I have to do something. Marlene is going to ruin things for me. I can't let her do that. I have to speak to Ellen. I don't trust her mother, she must leave. With her here. I don't think I will be able to stay in peace. She will try that again and

next time we won't be so lucky. I can't say we are though. Ryan is bitter. He hates me. He might tell Ellen just to hurt my feelings. I can't rest till I call him. I need to call him I hope he will take my calls. I am desperate here. I am in so much stress. It's what I did, and there is Rebecca. I don't think that girl likes me at all. Having her and Marlene here will make my stay unpleasant. When we walked down. We were about to go send my wife some money. If Ellen finds out, I will have to go home and live without a job. I am really under pressure. I am guilty. The guilt is killing me. Anyway I dialled Ryan's number

Ryan: Lawson?

Me: Hello, it's Qhayiya please don't hung up

Him: if it's not the Nel family dick provider

I hate this man. He is making me feel more guilty and mad. How can I be so stupid. Why did

I let this woman seduce me?

Me:

Ryan: To what do I owe this phone ca.....

Me: I am begging you. Please don't say a word to anyone about what you saw. That woman just walked in on me bathing, she kissed m.....

Ryan: Your sugar mama spoke to me first so you have nothing to worry about. I don't care about the Nel family and their messed up life

Me: Thank you

Ryan: Goodbye and Qhayiya?

Me: Sir?

Ryan: Lose my number! ..... ( tu tu tu)

He hung up on me after that

Me: jerkass!!!

I got a text. I looked at it

" Come down honey, we have to go "

Me:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am always a step ahead. I know that manager wants to punish me for what I did! No human being can punish me the way God did! I am not going to let her punish me. God did that, That's why I am here today trying to get justice for what was done to me. I am not going to rest till Marlene is caught and locked up in jail. For good and This stupid Doctor wanna be, will help me do that. If I fail with getting Marlene jailed.....

Me: I will have no choice but to get rid of her.....

:'(:(

I turned the chair around. I was sitting looking at the door

Me: ..... Somehow :'(

Speaking of Marlene. I have to call that bitch and tell her.... or should I say congratulate her on her victory? She might have won this round, we don't know what will happen the next round we face each other. Zimbini is better staying at school. She is messing my plans. I can't believe she is trying to stop me after she gave me an advice to go to another police station. I have a plan to do that now she is saying no?

Me: Little spoilt brat!

Zimbini grew up in a stable family! Her mother is working at Home affairs. She has a better life. She knows nothing about hustling for anything. She was living the life while I was poor with my mother. I don't need her. I dialled Marlene's

Marlene: I have a bad morning already and you

decide to call me!?

Me: I just wanted to say congratulations :'(

Marlene: for what exactly ?

Me: Succeeding in ruining my life and topping it off by lying to the press! :'(

Marlene: My pleasure! Goodbye bitch!.....( tu tu tu tu)

Me: What? :'(

I stood up

Me: Did she just say that to me? :'(

I wiped my tears . I started pacing up and down.

Nomandla is taking long

Me And this bitch is taking long! She must bring that file so I can steal it from her!!! :'(

.

·  
~ Marlene ~

That black girl don't know me. How dare she call me? Our business is done. We don't know each other. We never did. I just protected my family something I will always do but only when it's the right thing to do. This girl calls me when I am so angry with Ryan. He promised to never say a word. How could he tell his mother and sister about that? Does he have any idea what he put me through? I left mad daughters at the house and forced myself to go apologise something I hate doing. If they'd find out about this, I would be dead. My daughters are angry with me. This time they will kill me. I have a plan to put that black boy where I want him. He said the baby is the reason he is here. Underline "The Baby" that stupid boy is here because of that baby. He is always gonna be attached to my daughter forever. I want to sleep with him

once and get rid of him. And when he leaves. I will make sure there is nothing that ties him with my daughter ever!

Anyway I am by the beach. The air breeze are doing me so good. I am even getting sober. I was a little drunk when I went to Victory's house but when I learned that they knew about my secret. I felt sober in a second . I have to confront My son in law for running his mouth. I called him

Me: :(

Ryan: I just got a call from your ben10 now you ?

Me: Listen here boy! You divorced my daughter! Stop your obsession with my family! :(

Ryan: Me Obsessed with your family?

Me: Why did you tell your family? Didn't i beg you to keep quiet!

Ryan: I was just giving mom something to use



the next time when you try to sneak into our business again!

Me: I am done with your pathetic family!!! Stop it now!!! I am not interested in working with your mother! Please talk to them. I can't lose my daughters please I am on my knees!

Ryan: Okay

Me: Ryan, this is my family! You don't know how much my daughters mean to me

Ryan: I know how important family is! That's why I was mad when you stole a child from his mother!

Me: Fine!!!! I am sorry!!!!!!

Him: Hey! You don't have to shout. I am just showing you that Nel family is not the only family in the world. Respect others!

Me: Don't let your mother and sister tell them

Him: I won't

Me: Thank you

I hung up

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Lithakazi just reminded me something. Maybe I should revisit her file. Yes I know a couple of things but when the guy from the department was here. I just summarised everything. I need to read everything and see what she is going through. So far our session is going well. She is behaving. She only gets mad when she have flashbacks. I understand everyone do go through that. Everyone who went through such trauma have episodes sometimes. I have a

good feeling about this. I want her to cry if she feels like it. The more she talks and cry the more she gets healing. I am here to help her. She goes high, I go down. We have to work together. This is not easy for patients. They experience different things and they react differently. I just need the strength to be patient with her. Then later we talk about the book. When she is calm

Anyway I am here to speak to the manager. I am here to take the file. I think we need it to be around when we talk.

Manager: That didn't take long :D

Me: we are not done. Things were a bit heated. We need five minutes break :)

Manager: How is she? I hope she is not giving you a hard time :)

Me: She is co-operating that's what matters :)

Her: That's good :)

Me: I am actually here to borrow her file. We need to look at it while we are talking :D

Manager: :(

Me:

Did I say something wrong? She looked down. I could see she was clinging to the table. This woman is angry.

Me: Ma'am, are you okay?

She looked at me

Her: Was this file idea hers ? :(

Me: How do you know?

Manager: Oh she is too good to be true! :(

Me: What is going on?

Manager: After what happened, yesterday her and her Cousin Zimbini came here, saying they want the file so that they can go open the case at another station since the Central police

station can't help her anymore. I said the department took it :(

Me:

Her: Doctor Nyembezi This girl betrayed us! We saved her life. We Worked with the police to make sure everything goes well and Everyone is arrested for what they did to her, then she went and did that! :(

Me: So she wants to steal it from me?

Her: She wants to use you like she's been using m.....

Her cell phone rang. She looked at me

Her: Sorry a second :)

Me: okay :)

She answered

Her: Hello?

Caller:.....

She looked at me

Manager: Zimbini hold :(

Me:

she put her on speaker

Manager: Yes you can talk ? :(

Zimbini: Please be careful! Lithakazi just called me, she is planning to steal the file

Me:

Manager: Thank you very much Zimbini :)

Zimbini: Okay ma'am

She put the phone down

Me: What? :(

Manager: That girl is messed up!

I looked away

Me: :(

I turned around and looked at the manager

Me: She doesn't need help! she was just using me... . ? :(

Manager: I am done trying to help her!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 43

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe Lithakazi Mkhenkce. I don't know why I keep getting surprised by her actions. She is just a manipulative and conniving little tramp! I don't know how I am going to face her. I am so angry right now. I don't even have time for our sessions anymore. It's not that I don't have time. I just don't have the energy. I am even reconsidering publishing this book. I think I need to call Ryan before going to face Lithakazi

Me: So what am I gonna say to her? :(

Manager: Tell her what I told her when she came here. Please continue with the session. I just hope after today she doesn't make any appointment. I want you to help people who need help :(

Me: Let me go talk to her :(

Her: Good luck :(

I walked out. I wonder why Zimbini called the



manager. I am really confused. She just betrayed her cousin. The fact that she called Zimbini that means they are still good but my question is why the change of heart? Why betray her cousin? I guess I will never know the truth. Zimbini is unpredictable just like her sister. I took out my phone. I called Ryan

Me: :(

Ryan: Hello baby

Me: Remember I told you I was gonna see Lithakazi today? :(

Him: Yeah. I found it strange. Why would she wanna come back and ask for your help when she hates you so much

Me: Well I have the answer for your questions :(

Him: What did she do this time?

Me: She wants me to bring the file with her

information so that she can steal it and reopen the case from another station :(

Ryan: I should've known she was up to no good

Me: Well she failed because we are smarter than her. She is not getting it! Baby, I wanted to ask..... :(

Him: Yes baby

Me: After this, do you think I should continue with this book thing because I want to speak to her about it :(

Him: Baby, you put all your time in it. You want to help her. Don't let her evil behaviour change you. Do it. You are not doing it for her, you are doing it for God

Me: Thank you baby, I knew you'd say something that makes sense :)

Him: anytime

Me: I love you bye :)

Him: I love you

I hung up . I have to go face her

Me: :(

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I am walking down. I hope Rebecca is gone. I don't think she likes me. I looked at the living room. Ellen is sitting with her. Dammit! When is she leaving? I don't want to sit with this girl. She has a husband. She must go back. I don't like the look she gives me.

Ellen: Oh hey baby :D

Me: hey :)

Rebecca: :)

I went to them, I sat down

Rebecca: So what's your name? :)

Me: Qhayiya :)

Rebecca: So Qhayiya, what's your intentions with my sister? :(

Ellen: Sis! :D

Rebecca: No! I want to know! :(

Me: I don't think I understand your question

She took her drink

Rebecca: I think you do :)

I said this. I knew she hates me. This girl don't like me. I hope she knows I am married. I know what she means but it's a difficult question to answer

Ellen: You don't have to ans...

She attempted to stand up, Rebecca pulled her down

Rebecca: he does actually :(

I cleared my throat

Me: We are in are relationship

Rebecca: Do you love her? :(

Ellen: Okay that's it!

Rebecca: Qhayiya? :(

Me: I do

Rebecca: When are you planning on marrying her? :(

Me:

Ellen: He is married! :)

Rebecca: What!?! :(

Ellen: And he is the father of this baby! :)

Me:

Rebecca: Do you even have a job? :(

Me:

Ellen: Rebecca we are late for Doctor's appointment!

Ellen pulled me up. I stood up. Rebecca looked at me

Her: :(

Me: Later Ms Nel :)

Ellen kissed her cheek. We walked to the door

Rebecca: We are not done! You will find me here when you come back! :(

Me:

Ellen: Dont mind her honey. So yesterday.....  
? :D

I opened the door for her .

Ellen: Thank you :)

I went to my side.

Me: What about Yesterday? :)

Ellen: I heard, well he called me..... :(

She started the engine

Ellen: Ryan came to my house yesterday....

Oh no. I pray he didn't call her

Ellen: Did he see you? :)

Me:

Ellen: Baby? :)

Me: No! I didn't see him. What time? :)

Ellen: early after I left

Me: I think I was still upstairs :)

Ellen: Thank God! I was worried :D

Me: Why?

Ellen: I didn't let him see our daughter. He might take me to court. I dont want him to use you to win. I am just glad he didn't see my daughter :(

She has no idea he did.

Me: Don't you think you should let the girl see

his father?

Ellen: What? Why are you on his side? :(

Me: I am not, I just think it's not fair to punish a child for your mistakes :(

Ellen: Are you saying it's my mistake?

Me: This is between you and Ryan, the child has nothing to do with it baby :)

Ellen: Well he made it my daughters problem when he slept with our maid! :(

Me: And you slept with her father's head of security

she pressed the accelerator and started driving fast

Me: You are going to kill us! I don't know why you drive like this when you are angry ! :(

Ellen: Ryan has a son! He must focus on that and leave us alone!! :'(



Me: Okay! Okay! Slow down the car!

Ellen: :(

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am like a sick little child who is confused. I am not in love with that boy. I just want a piece of him then get rid of him. If how don't ask me because I don't know. I am at risk of losing both my daughters. I don't want that to happen. That man must leave this family for good. I want this done today or tomorrow before I leave. I am not going to wait for two days Victory gave me. I don't want to do things in her terms. I really hate that woman. I can't believe we've been friends for so long and now turned into Enemies. Anyway I just arrived at Ellen's house. I decided

to leave the beach. I am calm now. I feel better.  
I need a glass of wine.

Me: Hey Rebecca :D

Rebecca: Did you apologise? :(

Me: I come from there. They didn't really say they forgive me. I could see they were enjoying seeing me on my knees! :(

Rebecca: Were you really on your knees or you are exaggerating a little? :(

I took a glass

Me: Just a Figure of speech!

I poured myself wine

Me: That little girl knew you sent me. When I apologised she asked if you sent me :(

Her: What did you say? :(

Me: I said no! :(

Rebecca: We have a bigger problem than the

Lawsons :(

Me: What do you mean?

Rebecca: Why didn't you tel me Ellen's boyfriend is married!?! :(

Me: Because my daughter thinks I don't want to see her happy! She thinks I favour you. So it's better if I don't say a word! :(

Rebecca: This is serious mom!

Me: You sided with her when she said I love you more. What should I do? :(

Rebecca: If she wasn't pregnant with his child. I was gonna make sure he breaks up with my sister! :(

I looked at her. She is starting to make me happy. We have the same mission. And it is To get rid of this man

Me: Baby, that man is married. Have you ever thought maybe the only reason he is around is

because of that baby? :)

Rebecca: If he is then that's great. He is a good man :)

Me: :(

Rebecca: You don't agree? :)

Me: If there is no baby, there is no him! :D

Rebecca: Where are you going with this mom?

Me: Nothing baby :D

I sipped going to the couch

Her: Mom, what are you up to? :(

Me: Why you always think I am up to something!? :D

Rebecca: because you are questioning this child existence! :(

I turned around

Me: No! I didn't do that . Apart from being a good man, I just think he is a gold digger! :D

Rebecca: Yeah, he is not working.....

I looked away. All my children are stupid. They are easily manipulated. I sipped on my win

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Where the hell is Nomandla? Why is she taking so long. I can't wait to have this file in my hands. When I get it, I will make sure my next stop is the police station. Marlene days are numbered. I will not rest until I see justice served. I am not going to be like this while she is out there enjoying life. I will kill that woman with my bare hands if this one don't work.

I saw the door opened. She walked in. She doesn't have a file in her hand. What is going on now? Is this woman not going to help me? What am I even saying. She doesn't know i need her help or I am playing her.

Nomandla: I am sorry I took forever :)

Me: You are smiling but I don't see what you went there to fetch? :(

Nomandla: She says she told you the department took it. I am surprised you let me go there? :)

Me: Oh I forgot :(.

Nomandla: But the great part is, I know everything in there. I read it the first time we meet here :D

I stood up

Me: Maybe next time, you took long there :(

Nomandla: But we.....

Me: But we will do nothing! You said we were done for the day, it was me who insisted we continue and it is still me who says next time!!!  
:(

Nomandla: Yoh okay please sit down. I want to talk to you ab....

Me: I am late, I still live in that village you abandoned! :(

Nomandla: Lithakazi sit and Listen!!!

Me:

She snapped. I didn't expect that

Nomandla: I know you and I don't like each other and now you are showing it. You don't like me, I don't know why we are still doing this! :(

I folded my arms

Me: Your point? :(

Nomandla: Sit down and listen to what I have to say! :(

I looked at her then sat down

Me: Out with it :(

She took bunch of papers that are printed

Me: Is this the file? :D

Nomandla: no! Forget about the file, you are not getting it, the hospital don't have it :(

Me: What is this? :(

Me: I have been writing a book, I just finished it. I am so excited :)

I looked at it

Me: And what is that has anything to do with me? :(

Nomandla: I am telling your story :)

Me: You what? :(

Her: Listen Lithakazi, I am not trying to be a bad person , this is going to be good for both of us. The reason I am coming to you for approval



shows my motives :)

Me: What are your Motives? :(

Her: To make money for us. This book is gonna be published. I want your approval. My lawyer said when It's published. You will be getting 30% share :D

Me: Excuse me? Only 30%? Where is the 70% going? :(

Her: To the writer :)

Me: And that is you?

Nomandla: You have no job Lithakazi, 30 % will be a good money for you. I am cutting you a good deal :D

Me: What will this book be called?

Nomandla:

Me: Nomandla :(

She stood up

Nomandla: So you know, your name is not mentioned anywhere in the book

Me: What is the tittle of the book? :(

Nomandla: Troubled girl

Me: So I am troubled. That's what you think of me? :( :'(

Nomandla snatched the book out of my hand

Nomandla: I will destroy them and forget about it. I knew this was a bad ide...

I snatched it

Me: Fine! 45 % :(

Nomandla: You are crazy if you think I will do that. The lawyer said I will give you 30 % and that's what you will get! You don't deserve anything from me after what you put me through! :(

Me: Fine! :(

Nomandla: Now Take this, go read it and tell me what you think then I will give a publisher a go ahead! :)

Me: I will tell you what I think in a day or two :)

Nomandla: Good :)

Me: See you :)

Nomandla: :)

I walked out. I chuckled

Me: Hmmm :)

I looked back at the office door Then walked away smiling

Me: A Book neh..... ? :)

.

To be continued.....

.

See you Sunday

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 44

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Qaqambile went for a job interview at Eliot dale.  
I hope he gets the job. When I start with school,  
he must start working. We will run out of money.

We still have to money but one of us has to work. I want to speak to Fefekazi. There is something that is bothering me so much. I have to start school very soon

Fefekazi: Hey! You brought boy :D

She took him and started playing with him

Me: His father is not home, so I had to come me with him :D

Her: He went to that interview he was talking about yesterday? :)

Me: Yes :D

Her: Okay, please sit :D

Me: I have decided to go to college :)

Her: That's great, when and where?

Me: In January, it's like in a week now? :)

Her: oh where ? :)

Me: The college near coffee bay :)

Her: Oh that's nice, that means you'll live at your house? :)

Me: yes :)

Her: Okay that's good

Me: But I have a problem , who will I leave my son with? My husband might get a job soon. Who is going to look after him? Fefekazi I don't trust anyone in this village. You are the only person I trust. With Lithakazi so crazy ..... :(

Fefekazi: And she doesn't like you :(

Me: And she wants my husband! :(

Fefekazi: I got a job at the local school. I will be taking Nozazi's place. I wish I could help you but I will make a plan. I will see what I can do :)

Me: How much are they paying you at the school?

Her: I think R700 rands

Me: I really trust you with my baby. I will talk to

my husband. He doesn't know I came to you , I don't want to make decisions on my own

Her: But even if I had no job. I wouldn't expect you to pay me for babysitting :)

Me: Don't be silly! You cant stay with a baby all day and not get paid :)

Her: No! I take you guys as family :)

Me: Let's not fight about this :D

Fefekazi: Okay okay. Let me make us coffee :D

Me: I would love a cup :D

I like Fefekazi. I want her to babysit my baby. I hope Qaqambile agrees to this

Me: :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

We just sent Qhayiya's wife money. I don't have a problem with him supporting his family.

Qhayiya is a good man. That's why I don't have a problem with him being with me and her at the same time. We have a child together and we have to make sure we go through this pregnancy together. I have never experienced pregnancy alone. I am scared to, I can't do this alone, I don't know why my sister don't understand that. My mother is on board. I just need my sister to be too, or I will have no choice but to ask her to leave. I am not going to take a lecture from her. She knows I am carrying this man's child.

Anyway Qhayiya's phone rang we are driving home

Qhayiya: it's my wife please excuse me

Me: No its okay take it :D

He answered



Him: Hello

Her:....

Qhayiya: Okay. I am glad you got it :D

Her:...

Qhayiya: Okay bye bye

He hung up then looked at me

Me: She got the money? :) .

Him: Yes baby, thank you :)

Me: it's the least I can do, I am the reason you have no job :)

Him: But it was both our fault. I need to get a job

Me: I will find you one :)

Him: Thank you for everything. I don't deserve your kindness and your love

Me: Why do you say that? :(

Him:

Me: Baby? :(

Him: You are doing all these things for me. Your family don't want me but you stand by me all the time

Me: You are the father of my unborn baby. You gave me something my ex husband couldn't give me. You are the man honey :D

Him: :)

My phone rang

Me: Excuse me :)

I looked at caller Id. It's my friend The woman who has my daughter over at her house

Me: Susan :D

Susan: Ellen I have been meaning to call you, you changed your mind about your ex husband?

Me: What do you mean? :(

Susan: Hillary and my daughter told me he was here to see Hillary yesterday

Me: What? Who told Ryan she is there? :(

Qhayiya:

Susan: I have no idea, I thought you sent him

Me: I did not do such a thing! but I just got to my house! I am sure mom has an explanation for this!

I hung up. I stopped the car at Driveway.

Me: You will find me inside!

I ran to the house. I opened the door

Rebecca: Okay? Trouble in paradise with Mr Bla..... :(

She stopped talking when she saw my boyfriend walk in. My mother stood up

Mom: How did it go with the doc.....? :D

Me: Mother did you tell Ryan where my

daughter is?

Mom looked at Qhayiya

Qhayiya:

Mom: What is your girlfriend talking about?

:)

Me: Stop acting Mom! :(

Rebecca: Mom, did you tell Ryan where Hillary is? :(

Mom: Rebecca Nel, I got to this house two days ago! I haven't seen my granddaughter. Your precious sister Here.....

Me: :(

Mom: Didn't think it was important to bring her home so she could see her grandmother!

Instead of calling her ex husband and ask. She is looking at her Villain mother!

Me: You didn't tell him?

Mom: The only thing I have ever done for this family is protect it! :'( :(

Me: :'(

Mom looked at Qhayiya

Mom: I accepted this ridiculous relationship! :(

Me: mom! :(

Mom: Do you know why I accepted him?

Qhayiya:

Me: :'(

Mom: I accepted him because I love you. This relationship is wrong!.....

Me: M..... :(

Mom: I am doing this for family! Everything I have ever done is to protect this family! Ryan Lawson is not family! Why don't you call him and ask who gave him the address?

Me: I am sorry mom

Rebecca: Where is Hillary? :(

Me: At Susan's apartment :(

Rebecca: You think you hid her when she is there? Ryan knows your friend and his daughter's friend! I don't know why you angry at mother :(

Me: I thoug.....

Rebecca: Well you thought wrong! :(

Mom: Don't mind her baby, tomorrow I am leaving. I hope she will live happily ever after with her new man :(

Me: I am sorry mom :'(

Mom smiled, she put her right hand on my cheek

Mom: Oh my poor daughter... When I get to Port Elizabeth tomorrow, first thing I will do is

go see a Father to pray for us :)

Me: :) :(

She looked at me then At Qhayiya

Mom: I will pray for this relationship too, I hope it lasts :)

Me: :D

Mom raised her glass

Mom: Cheers to you two hi hi hi :D

Rebecca: :)

Qhayiya looked at me. I shrugged

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Mom: So baby how did it go, you didn't call Me,

you usually call me all day when you are at the hospital :D

I looked at mom, I smiled. She doesn't wanna know

Me: Where do I begin? :D

She gave me my baby, I kissed him. Then I started breastfeeding him

Mom: Was it that hectic? :)

Me: Where there is Lithakazi, there is always drama :(

Mom: What happened?

Me: The case was closed

Mom: what case?

Me: Her case, so she wanted to go open it in another police station, it looks like someone advised her to :(

Mom: did she do it?



Me: No, she can't do it without her hospital file that shows she was beat and raped

Mom: Why don't she go and ask for it?

Me: She did, the hospital is upset with her. They told her the department of health took the file

Mom: They really did?

Me: No, they lied, but you know Lithakazi, she saw through them. She knew they were lying that's why she thought she could use her stupid former friend to get the file :(

Mom: She asked you?

Me: no, she came with this idea that, I go get the file, she wanted us to talk with it present, " so I can see what she went through "

Mom: So that she can steal it from you :(

Me: Yep! And she was right. I fell for it :(

Mom: She stole it?

Me: No! Manager was very smart. She told me what she is up to, then Zimbini called the manager. She told her what Lithakazi is up to, and she was right :)

Mom: I thought the cousins were close? What changed? :(

Me: I wish I knew the answer to that mom :(

I stood up. My baby is asleep. I went to the bedroom. I lied him down. I walked back to the living room

Mom: You need to call Ryan and tell him :(

Me: I did, I even asked if I should make a deal with her, he said yes. I did that :(

Mom: She accepted it ? :(

Me: She felt insulted at first :(

Mom: That I expected :(

Me: She wanted 45 %, I said no! She eventually agreed

Mom: I wonder what is her next stupid move.  
Now I think this is a bad idea! :(

Me: Me too I am just taking chances

Mom:

Me: Don't worry mom, Lithakazi is dumb, she can't be that smart. I will always be step ahead of her :(

Mom: I hope you are right

Me: Me too

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

After leaving Nomandla. I decided to go speak to my cousin. I have something very important to discuss with her. I have decided to tell her everything I am doing. I want her to be part of

all the decisions I make. I want her to beat herself up too when we fail and besides, I always fail. I do need her input in every decision I make. Maybe with her by my side I will have luck. I am not using her. My success is her success.

Zimbini: I didn't think I'd see you today what's up?  
:D

Me: I am here to tell you about something I have been hiding for the past few months :)

Zimbini: What is that?

I took out the book. I gave it to her

Me: As you know I can't work anymore..... so I decided to write a book about my life. I want you to read this, then tell me what you think :)

She was reading the introduce

Me: :)

Zimbini: The introduction is fire! I can't wait to

go through all this :D

I flipped my weave

Me: I am glad you like I put so much work into this :D

Zimbini: Well it shows! :D

If Nomandla thinks I will let her be successful with my story, she has another thing coming. This is my story. I should decide how much I give her but now that she thinks she is smart. She is not getting a cent from me. She will never insult me again. 30% is an insult! This is my story. I should be the one who is getting a lot from it not her. She must focus on her pathetic education. This is my book. I am not sharing it with her Ever! I looked on thin air pulling my evil smile

Me: :)

I know betrayal first hand. Marlene showed me cruelty. I have learnt from the best. She is an

inspiration to me. What she did to me made me admire her so much, for now I am showing Nomandla what I am made of, when I am done. I call Marlene and tell her how I manipulated Nomandla, I hope she will be the bigger woman and congratulate me on my victory like I did to hers. After that it's me and her. After we done. Everyone will know who is The Boss between us. I don't back down from a fight. My cousin started talking. I looked at her

Me: :)

Zimbini: This is amazing! So well written :D

Me: Cuz? :)

She was focusing on the book excited. She was reading . She looked at me

Zimbini: Cuz :D

Me: Would you please help me find a publisher for this book? :)

Zimbini: OF course cuz! I will speak to one of our professors. He is teaching English at varsity. He is going to help you! He loves Literature :D

Me: Yeah? :D

Zimbini: I will help you!

I chuckled then looked away

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

## Insert 45

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I never thought my life would change like this. The taxi business is not doing so well these days because of so many taxis in town but it's better than nothing. I mean a week I get way more than the money I was gonna get paid at school. My life is changed for the better and it all thanks to Sanuse. That man loved me. I have been focusing all my time on the money that he left me. I completely forgot about the man who is behind all of it. He changed my life and I will never forget him and his generosity. I have been spending more time with Londeka and Qaqambile. They borrowed me one of Sanuse's framed picture. I am sitting on my bed looking



at him. I hope he is happy wherever he is. Our children are happy. I hope that makes him happy too

Me: :) :'(

I kissed the picture. " mom who are you kissing? "

I jumped up and hugged the photo on my chest .  
It's my first born son

Me: Hey boy! I didn't see you there :D

Him: Who is that mom? :D

I heard a knock at the door

Me: Go get the door! :D

He walked out. I let out a sigh of relief. I ran to my wardrobe. I put the photo then walked out.

Me: Thobeka it's you? :D

Her: Yes! I am off today. I just came back from the clinic that's why I didn't come here earlier :D

Me: great! I missed you. Let me make us tea :D

Thobeka: I would love tea!

Me: Ain't you hungry?

Her: Tea is fine Fefe :D

Me: Okay. I switched on the cattle. I heard another knock at the door.

Me: I wonder who is that :)

I went to the door. I opened it. Nowaitile and the two ladies who are working at the school walked in

Me: What can I do for you Nowaitile? :)

They looked at each other.

Me: What is going on?

Nowaitile: You know Fefekazi, me and the ladies have been asking ourselves..... :)

Me: Yes?

Nowaitile: We've been asking ourselves why

that Nomandla matter was so personal to you :)

I looked at my son

Me: Boy go play outside :D

Boy: Okay mom :D

He walked out. I closed the door. I exhaled. I know they found out about Sanuse, I wonder who told them. Anyway I turned around

Me: I don't understand what you guys are on about :D

Woman1: Then you got so close with Qaqambile's wife. That city girl don't like anyone in this village but she likes you. She is your new friend now..... :)

Nowaitile: Right Thobeka? You don't have a friend anymore? :)

Thobeka: Ladies what are you talking about? :(

Did Thobeka tell them? Is this why she is here? She came to listen when these women stick

their noses in something that doesn't concern them?

Nowaitile: Don't act like you don't know!

Nomboniso's cousin told us everything! :D

Me:

Woman2: Yes we were at the clinic. She told us her cousin started getting sick after you took all the inheritance from her! :(

Nowaitile: We didn't know you are this heartless girl! You will never get married! How can you break such a good family? :(

Woman1: Who can marry a girl with three children :D

Me: That's it! :'( :(

I went to the door. I opened the door wide

Me: Women I want you to leave my house now!!!  
:'(

Nowaitile: Truth hurts doesn't it?! That's why

you defended Nosukile's daughter! You did it because you knew you did the same thing. Fefekazi you are a home wrec..... :(

Me: I said get the hell out of my house!!!!

Them:

They ran out. I slammed the door behind them then leaned on it

Me:

Thobeka: I can't believe then :(

Me: How can Nurse Zembe share such sensitive information about me? :(

Thobeka: Don't go confront her. Tell Qaqambile. He must be the one who speak to her. She was wrong in so many levels! :(

Me: You are right. I have to go there before the end of the day. That woman don't know me. How can she say such things about me? :(

Thobeka: Maybe she is angry because you got those things and her cousin didn't or this is still about what happened with Sanuse at the clinic?

Me: I hate her! She doesn't speak with patients now because she wants to gossip she decides to talk to them and tarnish my name? :( :(

Thobeka: What will she benefit from this?

I went to the kitchen and started making tea. That Zembe woman. She must thank Her Ancestors that she is Qaqambile's aunt. Something says I should go and shout her at that clinic.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Nomandla called me. She told me everything

about Lithakazi. This girl is still at it, she doesn't know how to be ashamed because if I was her, I would be locking myself up in a room. I don't think she cares at all about what everyone says about her. I am really sick of her and I am so worried about this book thing Nomandla told me about it and I am worried that girl will betray her. Lithakazi is a very ruthless girl. I don't know where she got all that sick behaviour. For someone who is from a village, it's just unexpected from her. I personally would never make any deal or do business with that girl. I am not saying that because she hates me. After everything she's done. She can't be trusted.

Anyway My husband just got home. I want to speak to him about what I talked about with Fefekazi. I am going to Register soon and start my classes. I have to make sure my child is with someone I trust and someone who cares for my family.

Me: So how was the interview? :D

Qaqambile: Going to an interview when you not desperate helps. I was very calm. Everything went well. I just hope they call me soon :)

Me: It will be their loss if they don't :)

Qaqambile: You think so? :)

Me: I know. You know what you do and your confidence can't be compared to anyone :)

Qaqambile: Thanks baby, I will be working soon, you will be studying. Life is starting to look up for us :)

Me: I am glad you said that :)

Him: Why?

Me: If they call, that will mean you will start working and I will go to school in two weeks.who will look after our son?

Him: I never thought of that. We must find a nanny :)



Me: You know we can't hire anyone right? :)

Him: What do you mean?

Me: Lithakazi hates me. She hates us being together. She might harm our child.

Him: Do you think she could harm an innocent child? :(

Me: Baby we are talking about Lithakazi here. A girl who doesn't care about anyone even herself. She can do anything to harm me, remember she still wants pay back for what I did to her. She doesn't forget! :( .

Qaqambile: Hire someone from East London then

Me: No baby. Anyone we hire can be easily manipulated by her! :(

Qaqambile: What do you suggest we do? :(

Me: There is someone who knows Lithakazi very well, she knows her tricks and Lithakazi

can't stand this woman :)

Him: Who is that?

Me: Fefekazi, She loves our child and our boy loves her :)

Qaqambile: I don't think she would agree baby

Me: i mentioned it to her. She didn't say no, she didn't say yes either. She says she got a job at the local school. So if we want her we will have to persuade her to let us pay her the same amount she was gonna get from the school even though she says she can't take money for babysitting Sapho :)

Qaqambile: We can't expect her to help us for free :)

Me: That's what I said to her. Baby we should speak to her again together. She is the only person who cares about us :D

Qaqambile: You are right. We will talk to her

tomorrow :)

Me: Thank you :)

Him: I am hungry

Me: Let me go make you a sandwich :D

Him: Okay baby :)

I walked to the kitchen. I am glad he understands where I am coming from. That girl is dangerous. I can't lose my child. Qaqambile and I got back together because of this baby. I can't lose my child. I am scared of losing my husband too .

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I just had sex with Xilongo, it was just what I

needed after the long day I had. I so wanted to get that file from the manager. I wonder why my plans always fail. I thought I had it all figured out when I wanted to see Nomandla. I knew she was gonna help me. She is very stupid, Naive and very forgiving. That's what I love about her. She makes my job so easy. She fell for my manipulation. She wanted to help me and that bitch knew what was going on that's why she didn't give her the file or she was really telling the truth when she said department took the file.

Me: Xilongo!

He opened his eyes. This fool is sleeping. I gave it to him so good that he fell asleep.

Him: hey :)

Me: Leave! :(

Him: What?

Me: Leave ! :(

He stood up.

Him: I know we are just having sex but I don't like how you treat me :(

Me: I am glad you know where we stand, now leave :(

He stood up and walked out leaving the door open. I am sure he will leave the front door opened too. I followed him. I went to close the door. I heard my phone ring in the bedroom. I ran back in. I took it. It's Nomandla. What the hell does she want? We friends now? I regret giving her my number. I answered

Me: What do you want? :(

Her: Checking if you've started reading?

Me: Nomandla you gave me this two hours ago! Already you are calling? :(

Her: forgive me. I am just a little bit excited

Me: A little bit? :(

Her: Okay maybe too excited

I chuckled

Me: Don't worry business partner. I will make sure I finish reading this book this weekend. We have a deadline, we have to take it to the publishers right? :(

Nomandla: Leave all that to me. I just want you to read and tell me what you don't like. Anything else leave it to me

Me: Bye bye

I hung up . Did you hear that? She thinks I don't know anything. I should not know anything! She is just using me for approval because she knows I will sue if she'd do this behind my back

Me: This idiot is so arrogant!.....

I looked into space

Me: Now I don't feel bad for betraying her! :(

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I think it went well with my daughter. She turned out to be the stupid guy in the room. I am glad Rebecca is on my side now. She accused me of telling Ryan where my granddaughter is. What does her mind tell her? why would I do that when I hate the Lawsons so much. What she doesn't know won't hurt her. She has no idea I slept with Qhayiya and Ryan knows about it so I don't see why would she accuse me of this. I don't even know why she doesn't want a child to see her father. This black boy is messing with her mind.

Anyway I am in the kitchen trying to make tea for my daughter. I left her getting foot massage from Qhayiya. She is tired. I heard footsteps

behind me. I turned around

Me: Oh not you! :(

Qhayiya: I don't buy your act. What are you up to?  
:(

Me: You shouldn't be here! :(

Qhayiya: She asked me to get her water that's  
why I am here! :(

Me: If someone hears us talking you are going  
to pay! :(

Qhayiya: When are you and your daughter  
leaving? :(

Me: I am sure you will be happy to know that I  
am leaving tomorrow :)

Qhayiya: I am very happy :( .

Me: I am sure you are and I expect to see you in  
my room tonight :)

Qhayiya: Are you crazy!?! :(



Me: Come on now! We have unfinished business together don't you think? :)

Qhayiya: I want you gone!!! I am sure you understand why I don't want you here :(

I hit the kitchen counter hard

Me: This is my daughter's house!!!

Qhayiya: But you are horny for her boyfriend!!! :(

I attempted to slap him. He grabbed my arm and started talking while he is holding it

Me: Don't insult me boy!!!

Qhayiya: You don't wan.....

" what is going on here? " said a voice coming in.

Qhayiya let go of my arm

Me: Baby :D

Rebecca: What is going on, why are you trying to slap him? :(

I looked at Qhayiya smiling

Me: No, I wasn't trying to slap him right Qhayiya?  
:D

Qhayiya: Right! :(

He said with so much attitude then He took the glass of water and walked out . Rebecca looked at me

Rebecca: Mom, what is going on here? :(

Me: Baby that boy is married! Do you want your sister to be bewitched by a black woman? :(

Rebecca: I know mom but what are we gonna do? :(

Me: ..... :(

I looked away. Qhayiya's words rang in my head, it came like flashbacks. I heard voices in my head " I am here because she is carrying my baby " then I heard my voice " So the baby is the only reason you are still with my daughter? "

Me:.....? :)

Rebecca: Mother! :(

" so the only reason you are still with my daughter is because of the baby? "

Rebecca: mom!!!! :(

I snapped out of it

Me: Huh? :)

Rebecca: Are you okay mom?

Me: Yeah! I am fantastic! :D

Rebecca: ..... ?

I can see she doesn't believe me. Oh honey. You don't have to know everything. I put my hand on her left cheek

Me: Don't worry about your sister. I will make a plan okay :)

Rebecca: Okay mom :)

Me: Go to the living room now, I want to make your sister a cup of green tea :)

Rebecca: I would love some too :D

Me: Alright :)

I smiled at her She walked away . I turned on the kettle then I looked on thin air.

Me: I am sorry baby

I looked up holding the tears back. I wiped my tears with both my index fingers

Me: This has to be done :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 46

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Fefekazi just walked in. I am so happy she is here. We were gonna go to her house later, I am glad she came. I am so blessed to have her. I really need this woman here so much. She is good with my son. I trust her. She's just perfect. Even now she is playing with him. Qaqambile walked in

Qaqambile: Hey we were thinking of going to your house :)

I Smiled at her

Fefekazi: Londeka told me. I had to come because I have to tell you something :(

I sat down. She looks so serious. I hope she won't deny the job before we even offer her.

Qaqambile: Sounds serious?

Fefekazi: I am afraid it is :(

Me: You are scaring me?

Fefekazi: I just got a visit from Nowaitile and the two ladies who cook at the local school :(

Me: Yeah?

Fefekazi: They came to confront me and judge me for having an affair with your father. They even accused me of causing your mom sickness :'(

Me: What? :(

Qaqambile: The only people who know about this are the people who were at the will reading , who told them? :(

Fefekazi: Your aunt at the clinic. She says her

cousin started getting sick when I stripped her off her inheritance :(

Me: How can she accuse you of something to evil!? :(

Qaqambile: I need to pay her a visit. She had no right to say that! :(

Qaqambile took the car keys

Qaqambile: I won't take long baby I promise :(

Me: Okay honey :)

He walked out. I went to sit next to Fefekazi

Me: You are going to work with these women in January. How can they judge you like that? :(

Her: I am not even sure if I want to go there! They don't even pay enough :(

Me: I hate what Aunt did! That woman has always been bad! She is bitter because she wanted the inheritance to herself. Her and Qaqambile are not on good terms because of

My mother in law things. She wanted her to leave them to her :(

Fefekazi: Well she is M'pepezo's cousin! :(

Me: And my mother in law was a cruel woman :(

Fefekazi: That's why my sons don't know their father :'(

Me: Oh sisi :'(

Fefekazi: I don't even know if its a good idea to tell them now because he is gone

She broke down. I hugged her. I really feel for her. It might have been so hard to hide these kids for these years.

Me: It's gonna be okay :'(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~



Lithakazi will never change. I just came up with something to better her life what does she do? She spit it in my face. She is so ungrateful. She knows nothing about book and publishing it. I am surprised she wants to know everything about it. I can't believe she hung up on me because I said I want her to leave everything to me. This is my book not hers. I wrote it. She didn't come to me and ask me to write her book or her story, if she did, this was gonna be her book, it's not and she must learn to work for her money not take shot cuts because shot comings never end well.

Anyway I saw mom coming in while I am still surprised by Lithakazi hanging up on me.

Mom: Did you call Lithakazi and ask if she started reading? :D

Me: I was just speaking to her. She hung up on me :D

Mom: Why? What did you say to her?

Me: She feels like I am rushing her but that's not the reason she hung up :(

I walked away. Mom followed me

Mom: Why did she then?

Me: She was asking about the deadline to send the book to the publishers. I feel like she is forgetting her place now! :(

Mom: I hope you were not rude to her :(

Me: No, I said she must leave everything else to me that offended her :(

Mom: You can't please that girl! :(

Me: Lithakazi is ungrateful. She thinks I am going to involve her mom! :D

Mom: I hope this is the last time you get involved in a business with her. After this, don't ever associate yourself with her :(

I got a message Notification. It's an email. It's from the lawyer Ryan got me.

Mom: What is it?

Me: It's the lawyer. He says on monday he is coming here with the publisher and she will be giving me the first payment :D

Mom: She has the copy already? :)

Me: The lawyer said he will send the copy I sent him :)

Mom: Wow this is happening :D

Me: Yes, I wish I could call Lithakazi and tell her but I won't because she is annoyed by my excitement :D

Mom: Just give her the money when you get it :)

Me: I will do that. Now let me call my fiancé :D

Mom: Okay :D

I went to the bedroom. I dialled his number

Ryan: Hey baby

Me: Hey, how are you?

Him: I am good, the lawyer called me

Me: Oh, I was calling to tell you about his email.  
The publisher will be in town on Monday :)

Ryan: I am proud of you

Me: Thank You :D

Him: I will see you in a day or two. I miss you  
guys

Me: We miss you more :D

I hung up

Me: :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

We gave Marlene two days to leave town. I hear she is still here. She has only one day left. I don't want to see her face in this town. She must leave but I am glad she is still here. I want her to speak some sense into her daughter. They don't have to go to court and fight for a custody. Marlene must talk to her and stop her from taking my son to court. Ryan called me telling me she wasn't happy He visited Hillary. My son is the father of that girl. He has to see his daughter whenever he wants. They are staying in my son's house. He is not taking it because of Hillary. How can Ellen be so ungrateful.

Anyway the front door opened. Lisa walked in

Lisa: Mom what is it that couldn't wait. I had to leave my date..... :(

Me: I am sorry honey. It's about Hillary :(

Her: What is wrong with her?

Me: Ellen found out Ryan saw Hillary. She called him threatening to take him to court. I want you to accompany me to that house! They don't have to drag my grand daughter through this! She can't go to court. She doesn't need this! :(

Lisa: This will affect her school work :(

Me: Yes and am afraid Ellen will poison her against my son :(

Lisa: I wonder why Ellen is doing this. She is acting like a baby mama who wants her ex boyfriend's attention! :(

Me: Well she must focus on her unborn baby and her new man! I am going to tell her that! :(

Lisa: Let's go :(

Me: Let me take my car keys

Lisa: No, we are driving my car :)

Me: Okay :)

I took my handbag. We walked out.

Lisa: mom did you ask Ryan what the girl said about us visiting? :)

Me: I forgot! Let me call him now :)

I dialled his number

Ryan: Mom?

Me: Hey We are going to speak with the Nel family today :)

Ryan: Good luck. I hope it's gonna work

Me: It has to! We know Marlene's secret! She controls everything. I am sure she will be able to persuade her daughter to stop this nonsense!  
:(

Him: Thank you for doing this mom

Me: You are welcome. So what did your fiancé say? :)

Ryan: Oh, she has no problem with that. You guys just tell me when you are coming

Me: Okay baby, bye :)

Ryan: Bye

I hung up

Me: We should set a date. She agreed to see us

Lisa: She sounds like a nice girl

Me: Pity our first meeting was hell. I am surprised she agreed to see us after what I did to her :(

Lisa: She Knows it was All Marlene that's why she didn't get you arrested :)

Me: Yeah :)

.

.

~ Marlene ~

It is good to see that Rebecca knows this relationship is wrong, at least I am not a bad



person. My daughter is a good person. She'd never hurt a fly. If she sees something is wrong then it is definitely wrong. That's why I think what I am going to do is the right thing to do. I am not going to have that black men ruin another relationship. She ruined my daughters relationship with her husband, now he wants to ruin our relationship. He is starting to be the head of this house. I can't believe he wants me gone. This is my house! My daughters house and he is just a poor boy who is here for my daughter's money and I am sure if he stays any longer. He is going to come between us. He will turn my daughter against me and Rebecca. I can't let that happen. Ellen is my source of income. She is not going to support an old man with smelly balls! Not on my watch. I finished making the tea. I took a tray with cups to my daughters and I had my cup too.

Me: :D

I came in with a big smile on my face

Rebecca: Oh you are here already! :D

She attempted to stand up and take the tea

Me: Sit down honey, mom will serve you :D

Rebecca: Okay :D

I put Rebecca's cup on the table. I gave Ellen  
Hers

Me: Here Honey :)

Ellen: Thanks mom :)

She took it and sipped . I smiled. I took  
Rebecca's cup. I gave it to her

Me: There you go! :D

I took mine then sat down smiling. I looked at  
Qhayiya

Me: I am sorry Qhayiya. People like you don't  
like Green tea :)

I chuckled

Me: I just assumed you'd say no :D

Ellen: People like him? :(

Oh boy I am messing up again ain't I?

Me: Men! Men don't like eating healthy food.  
Same applies with tea they don't like green tea  
:D

Ellen: Oh :D

Qhayiya: You are right. I don't like green tea :)

I looked at Ellen

Me: See? :D

Ellen: :)

I sipped on my tea then chuckled and raised my  
glass

Me: :)

Ellen: It is nice mom :D

Me: Thank you honey :)

The door bell rang. Qhayiya attempted to stand up. I put my cup down

Me: Qhayiya sit down. You can't welcome guests, you are a visitor here :)

He seems to forget that

Qhayiya: Okay

I went to the door

Me: :(

I opened the door. What in the name of the Lord is Victory and her daughter doing here . I looked behind me then at them. They can't do this not now! At least until my plan works

Me: Victory !? What are doing here? :(

Lisa: To s..... :)

Me: :(

I gave her a hand

Me: Tell your daughter to shut up when I am

speaking to you!!! :(

Victory: You know if you do that again to my daughter we will talk :(

Me: I am sorry. Guys please..... :(

Lisa: We are not cruel like you. We are here to see your daughter! :(

I heard footsteps behind me. I turned around.  
It's Rebecca

Me: Come on in guys! :D

Rebecca: Lisa :(

Lisa: Hi, I am sorry I was so rude to you when I ca.....

Rebecca: I understand. You were trying to protect your mother :)

Lisa: And I can do anything to protect her from evil :(

She said looking at me

Rebecca:

Me: hi hi hi! Come on! Let's go to the lounge :D

I walked to the living room. They followed me

Me: Honey your mother and your sister is law are here to see yo..... :(

These perverts are kissing in the living room. They broke the kiss then looked at us

Ellen: Hi :)

Victory: So this is why my granddaughter is staying at your friend's place?

Ellen: That's my daughter! :(

Lisa: I guess we made a mistake for coming here to talk to this loose woman! :(

Rebecca: Excuse me? You calling my sister loose? :(

Lisa: What do you call this? Few seconds ago you went to answer the door and few seconds

later they are doing this disgusting thing in the living room! Is this why Hillary isn't here? :(

Ellen stood up

Ellen: You don't know what you talking about! What I do with my daughter is none of your business! :(

Victory: We will see about that when we tell the judge you sent my grandchild to live with strangers so you can move in with this man!!

Ellen: You wouldn't d....Ouch!

Victory: Are you okay?

Ellen: Ahhhhhh!

Me: Oh My God! Baby are you okay?

I said running to her. She was holding her stomach. I looked at Victory

Me: Leave! You see what you've done?

Victory: We came here to talk! We didn't do anything! :(

Me: You upset her!

Ellen: Ouch! Ahhhhh

Qhayiya: Call an ambulance! She is bleeding!!

Rebecca: Oh God!

Lisa:

Victory:

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.



## Season 3

.

### Insert 47

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the Xaba house. Londeka is still embracing the Crying Fefekazi. She was still crying. She really hates what nurse Zembe did. She hated the fact that those women know what she did. She doesn't want her business out there. She knows those women are good at Spreading gossip and in no time, everyone will know what happened between Sanuse Xaba and Fefekazi.

Londeka: They talked about Nomandla and stopped. They will find another thing to talk

about. Good came out of that relationship. My husband has two brothers now

Fefekazi broke the hug. She stood up wiping her tears

Fefekazi: You know what? :( :'(

Londeka: Yes?

Fefekazi: Don't worry about Sapho. I am going to stay with him when you are at school :(

Londeka: Really? :D

Fefekazi: I am not going to work with those judgemental women. :(

Londeka: Thank You so much! We will discuss payment when my husband comes back :D

Fefekazi: I don..... :(

Londeka: We are not going to talk about this! :D

Londeka stood up

Londeka: Let's go to the kitchen Sapho is still

asleep :D

Fefekazi smiled. They walked to the kitchen. They got to the kitchen. Fefekazi was looking around smiling

Fefekazi: Nomboniso was a Crazy woman but she was neat. She loved living a nice life and nice things. Look at this kitchen :D

Londeka: That's why I make sure I keep it clean. I don't want things to change because she is not here anymore :)

Fefekazi: People die hey.....

She said that thinking. Londeka looked at her

Londeka: Are you talking about my father in law ?

Fefekazi smiled. She looked at Londeka

Fefekazi: He was a good man, caring and loving. I always prayed One day he wouldn't be so scared of Nomboniso and go see his children :'(

Londeka put down the lunch box she just took

out from the fridge. It's last night leftovers. She went to Fefekazi. She sat opposite her

Londeka: My father in law was a very nice person. He is the reason I am married today. Mother and Qaqambile rejected me. They didn't want me. He forced him to marry me :)

Fefekazi wiped her tears

Fefekazi: Really?

Londeka: Yes. We broke up then later I found out I was pregnant. I told him, he wanted nothing to do with me but when his father heard about my pregnancy. He went to buy Seshweshwe for me. He forced him to marry me :'(

Londeka stood up. She got emotional

Fefekazi: Oh I didn't know :'(

Londeka:

Fefekazi hugged Londeka. She was crying with

hiccups now. The reason she is crying is not because she got married because of him. She is thinking about the poisoning. Sanuse ate food that was meant to be eaten by Londeka. He died because of that plate of food that wasn't his. Can she share that with Fefekazi?.

Londeka:

She can't tell Fefekazi this, that's one of the reasons she is crying. She doesn't want to make her mother in law look bad. Qaqambile wouldn't like that.

.

At the clinic Qaqambile is here to speak to his aunt. She saw a nurse in the passage

Qaqambile: hi :)

Nurse: Hi :D

Qaqambile: I am here to see Nurse Zembe :)

Nurse: She is in there with a patient :)

Qaqambile: I will wait :)

The nurse smiled then walked away. Qaqambile looked at her. She waited for her to disappear then he went to the office. He knocked once then walked in

Zembe: Qaqa :D

Qaqambile: Can we talk?

Zembe looked at the patient

Her: Go get the medication :)

The patient stood up and walked out

Qaqambile: What the hell are you doing

Noziqhepheyi?

Zembe: Excuse me? I am your aunt! Ely are you so angry? :(

Qaqambile: What did you say to those women?

She walked to the boxes searching for something . She wasn't looking for anything. She was avoiding eye contact

Her: Oh that :D

Qaqambile: Oh that? Do you know the damage it done? Did you think about my father before talking about his business to those women! :(

Zembe looked at him

Zembe: First of all! You are not Sanuse's son! And seco.....

Qaqambile was furious pacing up and down

Qaqambile: I should've known you'd say that! Maybe I should go tell Lithakazi what you did to her!

Zembe: Please don't do that! Think of your cousin! Please :'(

Qaqambile: He is the only reason I am not doing it. Just keep messing with my family!

Zembe: I am sorry

Qaqambile Walked out and slammed the door.

Noziqhepheyi smiled

Her: That was the plan :)

She looked away

Her: That whore and you little brat got what was suppose to be my son's.....

She sat down

Her: Oh My Husband, only if you knew. Only if you knew Our son isn't your son

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

I am Speaking to the professor about this book.

I am so excited. I didn't know my cousin is this talented. She is really smart. She wrote the



book so well. She made sure she writes like someone who is telling someone else story not hers. I understand why she is doing this, I mean she call herself names in the book. She mentioned the most sick things in the book. Everyone who is going to read this book will see that this woman is crazy. I can't believe she wants people to see that part of her life.

Professor: Wow! I like the interest Eastern Cape young people have in writing. I am so excited. Let me call my publisher from Johannesburg :D

Me: Okay Professor :D

He dialled a number . This is happening. My cousin sister is an author and she is about to be published

Professor: Hello Mrs Robertson :D

Mrs: .....

Professor: I am sorry to bother you. There is another book I want you to look at. If you think

it is good, we'd like you to publish it :)

Professor looked at Me

Me: :D

Professor: Oh you are coming to Mthatha this Monday? Great then let me Email....

Robertson: .....

Professor: Okay, enjoy the rest of your day :D

He put the phone down

Me: And? :D

Professor: She is coming down to Mthatha this Monday. She is going to look at the book here :D

Me: Wow fantastic! Thank you professor! :D

Him: Make sure your cousin is here Monday :)

Me: I will do thank you! :D

I ran to the door. I am so excited. I am going to call her.

Me: :D

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the hospital , Ellen was taken in 30 minutes ago. The family is outside with Qhayiya, Victory and Lisa. They are standing outside the ward. They looked angry at Victory and Lisa

Rebecca: My mother went to apologise to you guys! I don't know why you came to the house!  
:(

Lisa: Are you saying we caused this? :(

Marlene: You upset my daughter! :(

Victory: No! We found her kissing a man! All we did was ask if she sent my granddaughter away for that! We didn't hurt her. We were asking!

Marlene: What were you doing there anyway? :(

Victory: She doesn't want us to see Hillary. We wanted to discuss that! We wanted you to talk to her for us :(

Marlene: Why do you think i'd do that for you! ?

Lisa: Do you really want to know? :)

Marlene swallowed sweet nothing. She knew this is about her secret. The more she pushes them the more she is risking them finding out about her secret with Qhayiya

Marlene: I don't want to fight. This is about my daughter Okay !? :'(

Victory: We are here for her too. Don't make us feel like monsters! :(

Marlene: Let's focus on that then! :) :'(

Qhayiya: Was it your place to come with that to Ellen? :(

Lisa: Excuse me who is that? :(

Lisa said pointing at Qhayiya

Qhayiya: I am the father of that child you are trying to kill!

Victory: Young man we didn't try to kill Ellen's child! We were trying to do what's best for our child! Hillary deserve to be with both her parents not one parent! :(

Rebecca: Your brother ruined it when he divorced my sister! :(

Lisa: Your sister slept with My brother's security guard! Who does that!? :(

Rebecca: You such a hypocrite! Your brother first slept with a maid! What a disgrace ! :(

Lisa: That girl is in university! She is a decent girl! :(

Lisa looked at Qhayiya

Lisa: Unlike him. Living in my brother's house!

Qhayiya: :(

Marlene: That is my daughter's house!

Victory: You wish! Maybe I should remind him to take what is his!

Marlene: :'(

Victory: The only reason your daughter still has that house is because of Hillary. Now that she doesn't want us to see her. We should take the house as well! :(

Marlene: I will speak with my daughter :(

Lisa: Goo.....

The doctor walked out. Everyone stood up

Marlene: How is my daughter doctor? :'(

Doctor:

Qhayiya: Come on tell us! :(

Doctor: I am so sorry

Qhayiya: Please don't say it!

Marlene: Oh my daughter

Doctor: She lost the baby I am so sorry

Qhayiya sat down on the chair covering his face with both his hands

Rebecca: Doctor, can we see her?

Doctor: I am afraid you can't see her ma'am. She lost a lot of blood, she is weak. We sedated her

Marlene: It's okay doctor. We will wait for her to wake up

Doctor nodded his head then attempted to walk away

Lisa: One more thing doctor :(

Doctor turned around , Marlene looked at Lisa

Marlene: She is not family! Go doctor! :(

Lisa: Doctor that woman is my sister in law! I have a rig..... :(

Marlene: That woman got divorced by her brot..... :'( :(

Rebecca: Stop! Stop both of you! :(

Rebecca snapped. They stopped talking

Rebecca: Lisa say what you want to say :(

Lisa: Thank you Rebecca :(

She looked at the doctor

Lisa: Doctor can you tell us what Caused the miscarriage? :(

Marlene:

Doctor: We too....

Marlene: Doctor! You don't have to tell us now! Tell us with my daughter arou..... :D :'(

Rebecca: :(



Rebecca gave her mother a hand

Rebecca: Doctor continue :(

Marlene: :(

Doctor: I was saying we took some tests. The results will be out this afternoon :)

Marlene looked away. She mumbled something

Marlene: Tests..... ? :(

.

To be continued.....

.

have great weekend see you sunday

I admit, I was wrong

.

## Season 3

.

## Insert 48

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I saw Qaqambile's car drives in. He didn't take long. I wasn't expecting to see him so soon. We just had Lunch. I am still with Fefekazi. We are sitting in my kitchen

Me: I wonder what did she say for herself :(

Fefekazi: i am sure she denied everything :(

Qaqambile walked in

Me: Hey baby, how did it go with Auntie :D

Qaqambile: Not so well. We had a fight. She said Dad wasn't even my father :(

Me: What? That woman has some nerve! You must call your grandma and tell her! :(

Qaqambile: I don't want to worry her. Aunt Just wanted to make my dad and Fefekazi look bad people :(

Fefekazi: She achieved it! I hate her :(

Me: I can't believe Auntie though

Qaqambile: What did you expect? She is my mom's cousin :(

I looked at Fefekazi

Fefekazi:

I sipped on my drink

Me: :)

Qaqambile went to the fridge. He took out juice. He poured himself

Qaqambile: Oh, I got the job :)

I put down my glass

Me: What? :D

Qaqambile: yes baby, you are looking at Absa's branch assistance manager at Elliot dale :D

I ran to him. I hugged him

Me: Congratulations baby :D

He kissed me.

Fefekazi: Congratulations Qaqambile :D

Qaqambile: Thank you :)

Me: Wow, I am so happy right now. We don't need a juice, we need a drink :D

Qaqambile: Yeah. I am starting on monday :D

Me: So soon? :D

Qaqambile: Yes. That's why we have to find a babysitter soon :)

I looked at Fefekazi

Me: Actually, we have one :)

Fefekazi: :)

Qaqambile: You gonna help us?

Fefekazi: I can't work with those women  
Qaqambile. I am going to stay with Sango :)

Qaqambile: Thank you so much. We are going  
to pay you R800 rands a month. ..

Fefekazi: No Qaqambile, I can't take so much  
money. I won't stay with him all day and  
everyday. Pay me R500 rands a month. Please  
don't fight this :)

Me: Okay! Thank you so much Fefekazi :D

Qaqambile: We are blessed to have you  
seriously :)

Me: My husband is right :D

Fefekazi: You are welcome :)

Me: :)

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

I am in my office working. My son is old now. I have to spend more time with my fiancé. We haven't discussed marriage. I want to go see her and talk about it. I love Nomandla so much. I love the woman she is. She is not out there. She is a very private person. She loves me, only me. She is not afraid to tell me how she feels I love that about her.

Anyway while I was thinking about her. I heard my cell phone ring. I looked at it. It's my mother, I answered

Me: That was fast? :)

Mom: We are at the hospital.

Me: What are you doing there? :(

Mom: Ellen just had a miscarriage

I stood up

Me: What? Shame, she really wanted to have a baby

Mom: It's sad. They are accusing us of causing it. We got there and found her kissing her boyfriend in the living room. I asked if this was the reason Hillary don't live here. She started crying holding her stomach

Me: That doesn't sound like you guys caused it

Mom: That's why we are waiting for the tests

Me: keep me posted

Mom: Okay

She hung up. I really feel sorry for Ellen. She really wanted a baby. A miracle happened. The

baby she always wanted finally came and now this? She must be a wreck right now. I heard a knock at my door

Me: Come in!

One of my workers walked in

Her: Mhlehazi, a Lithakazi girl is hear to see you

Me: Let her in :(

She walked out. What the hell does that girl want? The door opened.

Lithakazi: Hello sir :)

Me: What can I do for you? :(

Lithakazi: I am sure you know about this amazing book Nomandla wrote :D

Me: She told me about it and I have read it. Very well written :(

Lithakazi: Thank you :D



Me: Thank you ?

Lithakazi: I mean..... never mind :D

How can she say that it's not her book. She didn't write it

Me: So?

Lithakazi: Nomandla wanted me to..... She wanted me to take a look at it and come with suggestions. There is a piece I want to add in the book. I want to know Marlene's location in Port Elizabeth :)

I looked at her. She thinks I don't know what she is up to. This has nothing to do with the book. This girl wants to know where Marlene lives. She is not going to hear it from me. I looked at her with a straight face. She must see I am serious

Me: I don't know where Marlene lives. Why don't you call her ? :(

Lithakazi: Really now!? You were married to her daughter! :(

Me: Leave!

Lithakazi:

I attempted to move out of my desk. She ran to the door and opened

Lithakazi:

she slammed the door behind her and ran out

Me: Bitch!

I sat down. That girl is trouble. She is disrespectful. I was once her employee, how can she speak like that with me? I am not her buddy. She can't talk about my marriage to Ellen. I am not her friend

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I was resting taking a nap when I heard a loud knock at the door. I stood up. I went to the door, I opened. Nowaitile and two of my mother's Former colleagues are at my door. Are they here to pray for me again? I am not going do this with them.

Me: Oh no! :(

I attempted to close the door. They pushed it

Me: :(

Nowaitile: You want to hear this :D

I didn't move from the door

Me: What is that? :(

Woman1: Fefekazi's two younger sons are Sanuse's children :)

Me: You are lying!

Woman2: And he left her everything even the

taxis! :)

Oh my God! Explains the taxi that goes there on Saturdays. These women are telling the truth

Me: Wow :D

Nowaitile: That's why we think she doesn't deserve to fill your mother's shoes..... :)

Me: Fill my mother's shoes?

Woman2: She is going to work with us :(

Nowaitile: That woman has a taxi now. She doesn't need the money, you do! Lithakazi , I am in the SGB. I am going to vouch for you! You will work with these ladies :)

I can't believe this! Fefekazi was saying nasty things to me with Londeka. This explains their friendship. She is her mother in law now

Nowaitile: So what do you say? :)

Me: Thanks..... :)

Ladies: :D

I chuckled

Me:..... But no thanks!.....

Nowaitile: I don't understand?

Me: Well let me make you understand you bunch of gossips !

Them: :(

Me: You think I forgot how you came to my house and laughed at me after the tragedy that happened to me? :(

Woman1: No! We came here to pray for y.....

Me: Lies! You came to laugh at me! I know you!!!  
All of you!

Woman2: Such an ungrateful prostitute!

Me: :'(

Nowaitile: Let's go ladies! :(

Me: Before you go!

They turned around and looked at me

Me: I don't need a cooking job! I am better than that! In few months I will be smiling all the way to the bank and you will be at that school getting burned by the big pots!

Them: :(

Me: I am an author!

Nowaitile: Nxa! Let's go ladies!

They walked away

Me: And you are bunch of poor women! :'(

I closed the door then leaned on it

Me: :(

.

.

~ Marlene ~

Mission accomplished. This baby is gone. We will see if this Qhayiya man will be here next week. He said he was here for the baby. I did him a big favour. He must leave us alone now. I am not going to have a black Grandchild. But I have a problem. In those tests they will see what I did. They can't tell Ellen that. I am not going to risk our relationship. I am not going to let him come between us. This black man is a curse. Everything he touches get destroyed. My daughter has no husband now because of him and he is busy turning her against her family. I am getting rid of him one way or another. His child was the start.

Anyway I was looking away scared. I didn't expect this, as much as I hate what Lisa asked, she kind of helped me remember about the tests. They can't tell Ellen she was poisoned. We must stick to Victory and Lisa . They are the

ones who caused this

Me: :'(

" Let's go in and tell Mrs Lawson the news."  
That was the doctor.

Me: :'(

Rebecca: Mom why are you still there? :(

I turned around

Me: I am scared :'(

Rebecca: Scared? Mom we have to be strong  
for Ellen :(

Qhayiya looked at me

Qhayiya: ..... ?

I can see he is making crazy ideas in his head

Me: You are right Rebecca, i have to be strong  
for my baby girl :'( :)

I wiped my tears. We walked to the ward. Vicki



and Lisa followed

Me: No! Leave!!! :(

Lisa: We are here to support my sister in law :(

Rebecca: Please Lisa. I think you've caused enough drama :(

Me: :)

Lisa: Fine. We are going to stay here and wait for the results :( .

We walked in My daughter is lying here. I can see she is in pain

Ellen: Is my baby okay doctor? :(

Us:

Ellen: Tell me my baby is okay

She said crying brushing her stomach. I saw Rebecca looking up with tears streaming down her cheeks. What have I done?

Me: :(

Ellen looked at Qhayiya

Ellen: Baby, is our baby okay?

Qhayiya fell down on his knees. He put his elbows on Ellen's bed. He hold Ellen's hands then broke down

Qhayiya: Our baby is gone

Ellen: No!!!!!!

Us:

I looked at the door.

Me: Excuse me!!!

I ran out. I slammed the door. I leaned on it

Me: Oh My God What have I done?

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 49

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I haven't thought about what I will do with the money I will get from the book. I don't need anything right now. I will just save it. I don't want to start building a house for my mom when I don't have enough money. I want to work first and do that after. I don't want to build a wall and let it stand there with no roof. I want to

do something and finish it very fast. My life is coming along very well. I cannot wait to be independent. If it was for me. I would leave Mqanduli and Mthatha and go start a new life far away from here but I cannot. The person who made me the person I am today lives in Mqanduli. So whether I like it or not. My life is here. I have to accept that.

Anyway I heard my phone rings. I sipped on my tea. I put it on the counter then took my phone. It's Ryan

Me: Baby? :)

Ryan: I miss you, can you and my son come spend the weekend with me?

Me: At your house ?

Him: Please baby. This is my house now. Ellen has nothing left here. Please come

Me: I have to speak to my mother first. I am not

sure if this is a good idea but I do miss you  
hey :)

Ryan: Okay baby good luck

Me: Thank you :)

He hung up " Speak to me about what? " I  
looked up. Mom loves eavesdropping

Me: :D

Mom: I am listening :)

Me: Ryan says he misses me and Junior. He  
wants to spend the weekend with us :)

Mom: So he wants us to leave? :)

Me: No! He doesn't want you to leave :)

Mom: But? :)

Me: He wants me to go spend the weekend with  
him

Mom: At the supermarket ?

Me: Yes. Mom I didn't give him an answer. I said I will speak to you first

Mom: It's been two months now. I think you should go but don't walk around there. People can't see you there until you are his wife :(

Me: Thanks mom! I will call him :D

Mom: :)

I am so excited. I miss my man

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

You do not do bad to me and expect to be my friend. These women were here laughing at me with their pathetic prayer stunt. I know they came to laugh at me. I said that because I know them. That's how they do things. How do you explain what one of the women did to me? That

women literally touched my vagina praying. Those old women are not Christians. They love making fun of people, that was not support or sympathy. They were here to laugh. That was a stunt. Now they come here with Fefekazi gossip. They have no one to tell. It's burning inside them. If they had someone to tell they wouldn't have come. I saw through them and it felt so good to through their "generosity" all over their faces. Who do they think I am? I am never gonna work in that environment. I cannot cook for children. I know the school principal wouldn't allow me even if I wanted to. The condition I am in can't allow me to touch people's food. I took their offer as an insult. I mean they cook. They know you have to be clean. How the hell they expect me to cook for children when I smell like this?

Me: Bunch of Idiots!!! :'(

I heard my phone rings. I went to it. I picked it

up and answered

Me: Cuz?

Zimbini: Hey Cuz, I have good news for you

Me: Yes? :D

I can do with good news after today

Zimbini: Monday you have to come to Mthatha!  
The publisher will come from Johannesburg to  
speak to us about the book

Me: Wait Cuz! When you say " us " you mean me  
right? :D

Zimbini: Yes Lithakazi! She is coming to speak  
to you about your book!

I chuckled

Me: I cannot wait :D

Zimbini: See you Monday bye... ( tu tu tu )

I looked at my phone. I laughed. She said "Us " I  
had to correct her. I don't understand why she is



offended by that.

Me: It's My book! :D

I looked out of the window. I saw Fefekazi walking around at her house .

Me:

Fefekazi is the reason those women came here to pray for me. I know her dirty secret. Let me go crash her but first. I need to change. I am wet.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Marlene is crying leaning on the door. Lisa and Victory stood up and ran to her.

Lisa: What is happening?

Marlene: My daughter lost her baby! That's what

is happening!!!! :( :'(

Victory: You need to stop with this attitude , we are here for your daughter not you ! :(

Marlene: I am sure my daughter feels the same way I am feeling about the two of you :( :'(

Marlene walked to the chairs

Lisa: Until she finds out that you are screwing her boyfriend :(

Marlene stopped walking. She wiped her tears then turned around and looked at them

Marlene: :(

Vicki: What is happening inside there? :(

Marlene looked up wiping her tears

Marlene: You want to know? :(

Lisa: That is what we said :(

Marlene: I just saw my daughter broken after the doctor told her she lost her baby

Vicki: Oh the poor girl :'(

Lisa: :'(

Marlene: Oh she is not taking it well Victory. My daughter is crying so hard, you can feel her pain in her breaking voice

Marlene broke down. Victory opened her arms she hugged Marlene. Marlene smiled between those tears. She is celebrating inside because her mission is accomplished.

Marlene: :'( :)

Victory broke the hug

Marlene:

Victory: It's gonna be okay. Your daughter is a strong woman :'(

Marlene sat down

Marlene: Ooooh, I didn't see a strong woman in there

Victory:

Lisa: Let me go get you water

Marlene: Thank you Lisa

.

Inside the ward Ellen is crying so is everyone else in the ward. The doctor comes in to inject her with something to ease the pain

Doctor: Please go wait outside guys!

Rebecca: Come on Qhayiya, let's leave :( :'(

Qhayiya: I can't leave her like this! :( :'(

Doctor: Sir please, I am sedating her :(

Rebecca: Qhayiya!!! :(

Qhayiya stood up. The doctor followed them and closed the door. They walked out and found Marlene arguing with Lisa and Victory again. If with what no body knows

Marlene: I know you are here because I regret what you did! This is your fault!

Lisa: I can't believe you! Few minutes ago y..... :(

Rebecca: Guys will you Stop it! :( :'(

They stopped and looked at her

Rebecca: My sister is heartbroken! She just lost something so precious to her ! all you do is fight? :( :'(

Marlene: :'(

Rebecca: This is very sad for my sister. I can't have children but I am young. She finally got a second baby after she tried so many years. Now..... now she just lost it. That baby was healthy. What happened?

Lisa: I can't wait to find out. We are not going to be accused of something we didn't do! :(

Rebecca:

Victory: I love Ellen as if she is my own daughter.....

Marlene: Spare us! :( :'(

Rebecca gave her mother death stare

Marlene: :(

Victory: I don't wish for anything bad to happen to her or her child. I am really hurt because I know how much she wanted a baby

Rebecca: It's all she's ever wanted. To give Hillary a sister or a brother

Marlene:

Qhayiya: it was a boy :(

Lisa: :(

The doctor walked out. He walked away.

Marlene looked at Rebecca

Marlene: I will be right back baby :) :(

She walked away following the doctor. Qhayiya

wiped his tears . He looked at Marlene following the doctor

Qhayiya: :( :'(

Victory: Young man, my condolences, I know how hard it is to lose a child

Qhayiya: Let's just want for the tests :(

Victory:

.

At Doctor's office. The doctor hears a knock at the door. He stands up and go open the door.

Marlene: Doctor :D

Doctor: yes ma'am

Marlene walked in

Marlene: Please close the door. I need to speak to you :D

Doctor: O-kay?

the doctor just pushed the door with his shoe.  
He went to sit down

Him: I am listening

Marlene smiled at him. She sat down

Marlene: What is your take on interracial relationships? :)

Doctor: I do not have anything against them as long I am not part of it. I prefer a woman of my race

Marlene chuckled

Marlene: Mmhmm I like you :D

Doctor: Ma'am, I don't understand. Why are you asking me this?

Marlene looked at him in the eye.

Marlene: I am sure you understand where I am coming from when I say I don't like my



daughter's relationship with that Black bastard outside

Doctor: I don't think this concerns me ma'am :D

Marlene sat up straight. She looks happy because the conversation is going well but you could see the Doctor was a bit uncomfortable

Me: Actually It does..... :)

Him:

Me: Somehow :)

Doctor: I don't understand?

Marlene put her hands on the doctors desk. She looked at him

Marlene: You know doctor, miscarriages happen. It's natural for a woman who has been trying for years :)

Doctor: We are trying to check that. The tests

will be here in two hou.....

Marlene: Those tests can't be seen by anyone!

Doctor: What is going on here ma'am ? :(

Marlene: Could Five Thousand Rands make you ask less questions Doctor? :)

Doctor: What!? :(

Marlene: Come on you are starting go bore me now Doc :)

Doctor: You murdered your daugh..... ? :(

Marlene couldn't let him finish. She upped the price

Marlene: Ten Thousand Rands sounds good to you? :)

Doctor swallowed. The money sounded Tempting

Doctor:

Marlene: No Tests? :)

Doctor looked at the door

Doctor: No tests

Marlene looked at him smiling

Marlene: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 50

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I am in my house. I just cooked for my kids. I can't believe I spent all day at Londeka's house. It was nice though. Londeka and I got along when we were both working for the Lawsons. She is a great girl. I decided to call Thobeka , I want to tell her that I am no longer going to work at the school. She says she is on her way but first . I need call the woman who got me the job. I need to call Nosukile. I dialled her number

Nosukile: Fefe

Me: Hey Suki how are you? :D

Nosukile: I am good thanks, how are you?

Me: I am okay even though your colleagues came to my house earlier and insulted me :(

Nosukile: What? Why would they do that?

Me: They found out about Me and Sanuse. I am the new home wrecker in this village now :(

Nosukile: Those women love talking about people

Me: That's why I don't think I want to work with them anymore. I am really grateful you got me that job but I don't want that it :(

Nosukile: I understand. I will talk to the principal when we open

Me: Thank you. I am so sorry. I hope this won't make you look bad to him

Nosukile: He is an understanding man

Me: Thank You Suki

Her: Okay bye

I hung up. I heard a knock at the door. I went to open

Me: Thobeka, come in :D

Her: How are you? :)

Me: I am okay :D

Her: I am so sorry about what happened

Me: Hey its okay. It's not your fault. I am not going to work with those women. I made a decision. I am done! :(

Thobeka: I understand. It's gonna be hard to work with them

Me: Yeah. I don't want to be anywhere near them! :(

Thobeka: You need to call Nosukile :)

Me: I just di.....

I heard a knock at the door. I looked at the door

Me: I wonder who is Knocking like that! ? :(

Thobeka: Sounds like the police :D

She is right. It was so loud. I went to opened

Me:

Lithakazi: :D

Me: Lithakazi ? :(

Lithakazi: You see when I found out about your dirty laundry I didn't bring prayer women. I brought..... hi hi hi :D

She giggled

Lithakazi: Me, my self and I :D

Me: What do you want? :(

Lithakazi: I came to say Karma is a bitch! :(

Me:

Lithakazi: You will always be a whore who sleeps with married men! And they always leave you with Childre..... ! :D

The nerve! I slapped her face so hard. She pulled me out of the room. She pushed me to the wall. I hit my back and fell. She kicked my face

Lithakazi: Truth hurts bitch! Doesn't it?

I tried to stand up, she kicked me again.

Me: Ouch :(

Thobeka came out with a broom

Thobeka: Rhaa! Who do you think you are ?!!

Elivunqela!!!! ( You trash!!! ) :(

Lithakazi:

Lithakazi ran for her life. She is good at that.

That is all she was good at in school. She ran a, she was an athlete and would only fail in Port Elizabeth. She was good. Anyway Thobeka pulled me up

Her: I am sorry friend

I stood up

Me: I didn't expect her to push me like that! I couldn't stand up! i swear if she didn't do that,i was gonna show her flames :( :(



Thobeka: Don't stoop in her level. That girl is crazy! :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

That Fefekazi woman thinks she knows me. She will never mess with me ever again. She was not ready for me. I made sure I attack her when she list expected it. I have been beat up so many times in this village. It's time I show everyone that I am not a coward. Enough is enough! Oh it felt so good to see her helpless sitting down while I did wonders to her .

Anyway I ran. I couldn't let those grown women beat me. I didn't run to my house. Where I am going right now is at The Xaba house. I need to

go make peace. I went to speak to Ryan Lawson. I was civil to him but it looks like he is holding grudges. He is nothing like his slut. His slut just gave me a book in a silver platter after everything I did to her she came through for me. I am always be grateful to her. Monday is the day. I am going to show her I am the smart one after all. I will publish that book and the name on the cover of that book is gonna be Lithakazi Mkhenkce in Bold and I will make sure I give that publisher a picture of me. I want to destroy Nomandla emotionally this time.

Anyway I just got to Xaba's house. I knocked and waited for someone to open the door. The door opened

Qaqambile:

Me: Hi Qaqa :)

Qaqambile: What do you want? :(

Me: Is your wife home? :)

I saw Londeka coming to the door

Londeka: Yes. I am sure you are so disappointed :(

Me: Oh Great! I came to see both of you :D

Qaqambile: Come in :(

I walked in. I looked around. It's still clean inside. It reminds me of my partner in crime. Oh how I miss the share of her salary.

Londeka: What do you want? :(

She disturbed me while I was still looking around. I looked at both of them

Me: When I woke up at the clinic. I was still hurt. I am sorry I took out my frustration on you guys..... :)

Londeka: :(

Me: I came to say thank You for saving my life :D

I looked at them

Me: Both of you! :D

Qaqambile: If that is al.....

Me: Londeka :)

Londeka ::(

Me: We worked together as maids for the Lawsons. You showed me how everything is done. I miss you my friend and the skills I've learnt from you, the skills to be a good MAID :D

Londeka ::(

Qaqambile:

Me: I don't have a friend in this village. Please don't hate me too. I know I was bad to Your friend but Mandla forgave me. We are partners in a book now. Can't you forgive me huh? :D :'(

Qaqambile looked at Londeka

Londeka: I will think about it :(

Me: Thank You, that's all I am asking :'(

Qaqambile:

Me: Enjoy your evening guys :)

Qaqambile: You too

I walked to the door. I opened then walked out, I looked back inside

Me: Bye bye :D

Them:

I closed the door

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Tom and Helen brought me here. I don't know what I would do without them. They are going

to spend the weekend here with us but the nice part is that they will be downstairs. We will be upstairs. We will only be together when we eat. I am so happy. We needed this weekend. I need to wake up next to my man and go to bed and sleep next to my man. This feels so good. He said he wanted to talk. I am so worried. What surprise Mr Lawson has in store for me this time.

Me: Do you think they like the room? :D

Ryan: They always slept there when they visited us :D

He said taking my hand walking up the stairs with me. Our son is upstairs.

Me: Oh great, they need time out from the kids and work. This little vacation will do them good. They are a busy couple :D

Ryan: Pity for you, you don't live with your man. When you come. You have to bring my boy

because I miss him :)

Me: I don't mind. He is a beautiful baby :)

He kissed my cheek

Him: We made him baby :D

Me: I know right :D

Him: I am blessed :)

I squeezed his hand

Me: We are blessed. I can't image what Ellen must be going through right now :(

Ryan: Yeah it's sad. That woman was so desperate to have a child. Losing it must be so painful to her. But her man is there so we shouldn't worry ourselves. Let's focus to our family :)

Me: Family right :D

We got to the room. We are not sleeping in the main bedroom. When I marry this man. We have

to change everything in that main bedroom. I don't want to disrespect Ellen. I respect her. I know many people will not agree but I do. It's just unfortunate that I fell for her man.

Anyway we got to the room. I sat on the edge of the bed

Ryan: Baby can you believe Lithakazi was here ?  
:D

Me: To do what? :(

Him: To lie to me like she lied to you. She says you said she must add some things to the book so she wants Marlene's address from her house in Port Elizabeth

Me: I didn't say that! I asked her to read! :(

Him: I know you didn't :D

Me: Wait, what if she wants revenge?

Him: That's what I thought. I said I don't know where she lives. She started acting crazy I



showed her the door :(

Me: Will she ever leave us alone? :(

Ryan: I don't think so. We just went into business with her. I sometimes hate agreeing to this. I don't want her to make your life a living hell because of this book :(

I stood up

Me: I hope she won't :D

Him: Where are you going?

Me: To take a bath :)

Him: Can I joined you? :p

Me: Do you wanna join me Mr Lawson? :)

Him: let me look at my boy. I will join you later :D

Me: Okay baby

He kissed me. I walked to the bathroom

Me: I wonder when is he gonna tell me this :)

I took off my t.shirt

Me: I am sure she didn't wanna talk about  
Lithakazi :)

I took off everything. I was just in shorts and  
t.shirt. I ran the water then took my clothes  
back to the bedroom

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Qhayiya goes back to everyone. Rebecca looked  
at him

Rebecca: Where were you?

Qhayiya: I went to the bathroom :(

Rebecca gave Qhayiya a cup of coffee

Rebecca: I hope sis wakes up soon before the  
tests come back :(

Qhayiya: Yeah thanks :(

Rebecca sat down and sipped on hers

Rebecca: :(

Rebecca's phone rang. She looked at it. She put her coffee down. She walked away answering

Rebecca: Hey baby :)

Hubby: Come on, you are not coming back today?

Rebecca: Baby we are at hospital. My sister had a miscarriage :(

Him: What?

Rebecca: she has been getting injections all day today. She is hurting baby. She has been sedated. The last time we spoke to her, She was breaking down. I can't leave her like this baby I am sorry :(

Hubby: It's okay honey. I understand

Rebecca: Thanks baby.... you know it's so hard when my family lose a baby. Babies are something we always want. She got lucky then the baby was taken before she was born

Hubby: I am sorry sweetheart

Marlene came back from the doctors office

Rebecca: Talk later baby

Hubby: Take care, I love you

Rebecca: I love you

She hung up. Marlene looked at Victory and Lisa

Marlene: Guys! Don't you have a life? :(

Vicki: Excuse me? :(

Marlene: You've been here all day ! Go home :(

Victory: There is nothing more important than Ellen's health right now :(

Lisa: Besides. We were accused of killing the

baby so we have to wait for the results!! :(

Rebecca came to them wiping tears

Rebecca: What's going on? :( :(

Marlene: Hey baby, who was that? :D

Rebecca: My husband :(

Marlene: Okay, Guys I have to go somewhere, I will be back before the results come :)

Rebecca: Where are you going mom?

Marlene smiled, she turned around

Marlene: To buy you all something to eat :D

She turned around and walked away. She took one step then attempted to take another one

Qhayiya started talking

Qhayiya: You are going to the bank to withdraw the Ten Thousand rands you promised the doctor to give to shut him up about what you did to my unborn baby?

Marlene froze. She didn't turn around. She remained like a reboot

Marlene: :'(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 51

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Okay Lithakazi Mkhenkce go else where and pull that stunt not here in my house because no one is buying it . I know you. I don't buy that apology! Maybe I have a very weak memory. I don't remember cracking a joke with Lithakazi when I was working with her. We always fought. We always wanted to be Mrs Lawson's best friend, we were competing to be her best employee. I don't remember a single day we tried friendship, for her to come here and say she miss what we had at the Lawson house is just strange. Maybe she miss being so lunatic. Maybe what she meant is, she missed pointing a knife at me. That woman is evil. I am sure she wants something. She wants to hurt me or take my husband from me. I am going to fight for my man. I am not going to let that fraud woman take my family from me. I worked so hard to have this marriage. I saw poison all over this

kitchen. I didn't leave. I risked my life. I faced things no one would wanna face, do you know why I did that? It was because of the love I have for Qaqambile. I am not going to let her take him. I watched her walk out. She closed the door

Me: :(

Qaqambile looked at me.he is enjoying this. I don't see anything funny about her.

Me: What was that baby? :(

Qaqambile shrugged his shoulders. He didn't say anything

Me: Whatever it was, I don't buy it! :(

Qaqambile: You don't think that apology was genuine? :D

I walked to the living room with my arms folded on my chest

Me: There is nothing Genuine about that girl!



She is up to something and I am not ready to let her in :(

Qaqambile: Let's give her the benefit of the doubt, I mean she came to apologise. To both of us now :D

Me: This better be the last time she comes to my house! :(

Qaqambile: :D

Me: I am serious Qaqambile! I heard what she called you! She called you Qaqa and she sounded so flirtatious! Qaqambile I will kill her with both my hands if she tries anything on my husband :(

Qaqambile: I have one woman and that is you. Even if I was that guy. How do you expect me to sleep with a woman who smells like that? :D

Me: She is up to something and I am going to find out what it is. I thought her travelling everyday would never end because this village

was peaceful without her. She is here now.  
Back for good it seems and she wants to be  
closer to us! :( :(

Qaqambile: I know we can't trust her. Just be  
careful remember the poison that killed my  
father was hers! :(

Me: Exactly! That's why I see through her! That  
woman is a devil! :(

Qaqambile: Let's go sleep baby :)

Me: okay but I need a cup of tea

Qaqambile: Let me sit here wait for you

I smiled at him

Me: thanks :)

Him: :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Why can't I have Qaqambile. Why can't I find a man that I am attracted to. Why can't he love me. I thought I went there to make peace. I didn't think I would remember the good times we had together. What happened to me. Why did I let my life get ruined like this. If I wasn't like this I would get a quickie from Qaqambile once in a while like I used to when he was with Nomandla. He can't give me that because I have this condition. When I walked out of there. I called Xilongo. I wanted sex. I had to have sex before I lose my mind and go back there and Ask Qaqambile for sex in front of his wife.

Xilongo: Wow! You are surprising me toda.....

I pulled his face closer . I closed my eyes and kissed him. Our clothes were already on the floor. I closed my eyes and imagined Qaqambile touching me

Me: Oh Yeah baby :)

Xilongo carried me And went to the wall. I was against the wall. I felt him enter me forcefully

Me: Fuck yeah baby yeah :D

Xilongo: Look at me in the eyes baby :p

He said pumping me hard. I am not going to do that. I am having sex with Qaqambile not him. I hugged him tight. I don't want to kiss him

Xilongo: Oh shit! Oh shit!

Me: Oh yeah! Oh yeah :) :p

Xilongo: Ahhh Fuck !

Me: Oh Yes Qaqa baby :)

Xilongo pulled out. I felt his sperm hit my stomach

Xilongo: What? :(

I opened my eyes. I was so disappointed to see his face. I walked away to take a towel

Me: What ? :(

Xilongo: You just called me Qaqambile! :(

Me: I didn't say that :(

Xilongo: " Oh Yes Qaqa baby? "

I looked at him. I shook my head

Me: You are crazy! I didn't say that :(

Xilongo: You still want him? He is married! Is he the reason you can't date me? :(

I looked at him

Me: Do you want the reason why I can't date you? :)

Xilongo: Yes :(

Me: The reason I can't date you is because you don't have his education :)

Xilongo: :(

Me: Xilongo all you think about of drugs nothing else! :(

Xilongo: :(

Me: I am an author, imagine if I could have him..... :)

Xilongo started dressing up

Me: An Author married to an accountant :)

I heard a knock at the door . I looked at Xilongo

Me: Stay here, no one can see that..... :)

I chuckled

Me: I sleep with a drug addict :)

I walked out wrapping the towel around my waist. I went to the door and opened

Me:

Fefekazi: I brought the fight to you!

Me: Fef..... Yoh!!!!

She pulled out a stick and whipped me. The towel fell. I ran to the other side of the room. She hit my bum with a stick

Me: Yoh!!!

Fefekazi: Who do you think you are whore with a smelly vagina!!!

Me: Fefekazi stop! Xilongo stop her!!

Fefekazi: Xilongo? He is here? Is he here to satisfy your sexual needs since no man wants you! ?

I grabbed the stick. She pushed it, the stick stabbed my chest so hard, I fell

Me: Xilongo come out baby please!!!

Xilongo came out of the bedroom running. Fefekazi stopped hitting me and looked at Xilongo

Xilongo:

Fefekazi: You are really here ?

Xilongo: Please forgiv.....

I saw a plate on the table. I grabbed it while

Fefekazi of still looking at Xilongo

Me:

Xilongo: Fefekazi move!!!!

I threw the plate aiming her head. She moved

Fefekazi:

The plate hit Xilongo's forehead, he fell down.

Me: Oh my God :(

Fefekazi looked at me. This woman is going to kill me. The look she is giving me is not too friendly

Fefekazi: Do you see what you've done?

Me:

I ran out of my house and left them there.

Me: :(

.



·  
~ Nomandla ~

This I missed so much. His touch. When was the last time he made love to me like this? Oh I remember. It was in this very house. When we'd have sex in fear that Ellen might walk in on us having sex. His touch make me forget everything else. Right now only him and I matter in this world. He knows how to make me want him. I am a very shy person but when we are making love I just forget I was once this man's employee. He had his left arm on my back. I was lying on top of it. He had his right hand at the back of my head, he was moving in and out so nice and slow. I felt like I am losing my mind.

Me: Oh baby :p

Him: Yes honey :)

Me: Oh yeah baby oh yeah :)

He pulled out and lifted me, turned me around. I

was on my knees holding the pillow. I felt him enter me again. It was not hard this time because I was already wet. He moved in and out squeezing both my bum cheeks with both his hands. He upped the pace

Me: Oh oh oh oh ohhhhhh :p :)

Him: I love you

Me: I love you more baby

He fucked me so good and hard

Him: I am cuming baby!!!

I moved my back

Him: Damn baby oh shit

Me: :p :)

He collapsed on top of me. He didn't take it out.

He started moving again

Me: no baby :)

He whispered in my ear

Him: I will be quick please :p

He said biting my ear fucking me hard. He came again. He pulled out and lied next to me taking off the condom. He looked at me. I felt like I was paralysed. I stayed lying on my stomach

Ryan: Wow :)

Me: What? :)

Him: That was amazing baby :p

I moved closer to him. I kissed him.

Me: I love you :)

Him: I love you more :)

He kissed me again then lied my on his chest.

Ryan: Baby

Me: Mmhmm :)

Ryan: We are engaged now, we should set the date and start preparing for our wedding

I sat up straight then looked at him

Me:

He sat up and rested his head on the headboard

Ryan: What is it baby? :)

Me: Is that what you wanted to talk to me about?

Him: Yes, don't you want to marry me?

I smiled

Me: I want to marry you, I could even marry you tomorrow :)

Him: But ?

I stood up and wrapped the towel around my boobs

Me: Your Daughter :(

He looked down

Me: Your daughter don't know you and her mother are divorced. Your daughter don't know you have a fiancé , baby.....

Him:

Me: She doesn't know the most important thing in your life. She doesn't know you have a son :D

He sat down on the edge of his bed

Me: I love you so much. I cannot wait to be Mrs Lawson but there is a lot we have to go through before we get there

Him: Everything you just said is right. Baby My daughter don't live at my house. She is with a friend of Ellen. How do I tell her this when she is not with her mother ? :(

Me: :(

Ryan: Who is going to comfort her when she finds out I am not with her mother anymore?

I went to him. I kneed down and took his hands

Me: Baby, I am your woman. We will get married. You haven't gone through the hard time of divorce yet. You must go through that then after

that we get married. There will be custody battle. There will be a child who will behave a certain way because of the separation of her parents and changes :'(

He smiled at me

Me: What? :)

Him: How do you know all these things? :)

I stood up. I attempted to walk away. He grabbed my arm and pulled me closer. I sat on him

Him: Tell me? :)

Me: I guess I watch lot of TV, I see those things happen :)

Him: Everything you said is right. Damn I thought I was ready to get married. You just showed me I am far from ready :)

I hugged him

Me: it's gonna be okay :)

Him: I hope so

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Still at the hospital. Qhayiya just asked an unexpected question, even Marlene didn't see it coming. She was still frozen, she couldn't turn around because guilt was written all over her face and this came as a shock to her. She thought she was discrete, she didn't know Qhayiya would sneak around and follow her.

Anyway Rebecca looked at Qhayiya. She looked upset by Qhayiya's allegations against her mother

Rebecca: What? Are you saying my mother caused the miscarriage? Are you crazy? Mom would do anything for her family! We all saw,

she had miscarriage when Vicki and Lisa got to the house!

Qhayiya: You are right Your mother can do anything to get rid of an outsider even if it meanskilling her daughter's unborn baby! :(

Rebecca: I was starting to like you! How can you say that about mom :'( :(

Qhayiya: Why don't you ask her about the ten thousand rands she is going to withdraw from the bank?

Marlene was still looking away. Rebecca looked at her.

Rebecca: Ten Thousand rands? What is Qhayiya talking about mom? :'( :(

Vicki:

Lisa: :)

Marlene was just looking away with her eyes popped out. She is caught red handed. There is



no getting out of this

Rebecca: Mom! Turn around! What is Qhayiya talking about! ? :(

Marlene wiped her tears. She slowly turned around and looked at Qhayiya

Marlene: What are you talking about you stupid idiot!? :(

Qhayiya took out his phone. He pressed play

Qhayiya: This!

Recording:

««««««««««««««««»»«

Marlene: You know doctor, miscarriages do happen. It's natural for a woman who has been trying for years :)

Doctor: We are trying to check that. The tests will be here in two hou.....

Marlene: Those tests can't be seen by anyone!



Rebecca looked at her mother

Rebecca: You killed My sister's child?

Marlene: Baby.....

Rebecca: Mom! How could you?

Marlene:

Qhayiya:

Rebecca: Who are you Marlene?

Marlene tried to touch Rebecca's hands

Marlene: Your mother baby

Rebecca pushed her mother. She fell so hard on her back

Vicki: :(

Lisa: :(

Rebecca: You are not my mother anymore!

Marlene: Please

Rebecca: Oh my God! You are a witch

Marlene: Rebecca!!!

Marlene stood up and attempted to run after Rebecca, Vicki grabbed her arm aggressively

Lisa: :)

Marlene turned around and looked at Vicki

Marlene:

Vicki: You are not going anywhere until you apologise to me and my daughter!

Marlene looked at her then at Lisa

Lisa:

Marlene:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 52

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Still at the hospital. Victory still holding Marlene's arm so tight demanding an apology for accusing her and her daughter of killing Ellen's unborn baby. Marlene couldn't believe what Vicki is asking her. To her that's the least important thing to do. She wants to run after

her daughter. She is afraid she might never see Rebecca again. This is Delaying her and she is furious at Victory right now

Marlene: Really Victory? That's all you think about right now? An apology? :(

Vicki: You called us witches when you knew exactly what you did to your daughter! What kinda mother are you?

Rebecca: I need to find Rebecca!

Lisa: Apologise!!! :(

Marlene: I am so sorry for accusing you of killing the child. I didn't want to be suspected please can I leave now?

Vicki Let go of her hand.

Vicki: Yes you may and I hope you go straight to hell where you belong

She looking at Marlene straight in the eyes.

Marlene:

She turned around attempting to run

Marlene:

Qhayiya:

Marlene: I am sorry

She ran out of the hospital. Qhayiya sat down. Vicki and Lisa went to him. They stood in front of him. He looked up

Qhayiya: What? :(

Lisa: That goes for you too lover boy! You said we killed your baby now you see you live with devils under one roof! :(

Qhayiya: :(

Vicki: We do not care who Ellen sleeps with. My son moved on. We don't care about you or your child! What would we benefit from killing your child? :(

Qhayiya: I was confused. It's just that Ellen was okay until you guys came in. I didn't know that Green tea she gave Ellen had a poison :'(

Lisa:

Vicki: She poisoned her in tea?

Qhayiya: That's the only thing she offered her since she came out of prison. I am sorry for accusing you :'(

Lisa: Apology accepted

Vicki: We are going home. We will come in the morning :)

Qhayiya: Okay

They walked away. Vicki stopped

Vicki: Oh another thing :)

She turned around

Vicki: Young man Marlene was my friend for years. She doesn't like you and she will do



anything to make sure you are gone for good :(

Qhayiya: She is the one going. With the evidence I have. Ellen will hate her for the rest of her life! :(

Lisa: Don't be so sure. I think you need to tell Ellen your secret before she does and make you the bad guy :(

Qhayiya: Secret?

Vicki: You had sex with Marlene young man

Qhayiya:

Lisa: Yes we know! You better lie to her. Tell her she forced herself at you and threatened to get you killed :(

Qhayiya: :(

Vicki: That's the only way to get rid of that witch. Have a good evening :(

Qhayiya: You too.....? :(

They walked away leaving Qhayiya shocked.

.

Rebecca got in the car. She drove off. She was crying, angry and disappointed by what her mother did. She drove home. After some time of driving. She arrived at ellen's house. She got out of the car. She locked the car and walked to the door. She unlocked and walked in. She went to the living room. She saw three cups of coffee. The coffee they had before Ellen got the miscarried. She took the three glasses to the the kitchen. She put the glasses in the sink. She put both her hands on the counter then cried her eyes out

Rebecca:

She just broke down and cried so hard. She feels bad for her sister. She knows how much her sister wanted this baby. Rebecca herself

wants to have the baby but she can't because she is a Barren .

Rebecca: How could you mom? How could you?

She saw a box of Green tea on the floor. She wiped her tears. She picked it up then walked to the dustbin. She opened it and put the box in.

Rebecca: :(

She picked something up. She looked at it

Rebecca: She poisoned her with this! ?

She sat down on the floor looking at it

Me: I hate you Marlene!!!!!!

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~

I don't know when I fell asleep. I heard Nomandla shaking me calling my name. The last time I checked, we were cuddling having a conversation. I don't remember falling asleep. Anyway I opened my eyes

Me: huh ? baby?

She gave me my phone it's ringing. I answered without checking the caller id

Me: Hello?

Caller: You promised to keep my secret! Why did you tell your mother and your sister! ?

Oh It's Qhayiya

Me: Because you blame them for Ellen's Miscarriage! :(

Nomandla:

I stood up

Qhayiya: I was confused! She got cramps when

she was talking to them. I didn't think her own mother would kill our baby!

Me: It was Marlene?

Nomandla:

Qhayiya: Yes it was her! Look man. We will talk later, I am going to a hotel.

Me: Wai.....

Qhayiya:..... ( tu tu tu)

He hung up on me

Me: He is going to a hotel? What the hell is going on that house ?

Nomandla: What did he want?

Me: He says Marlene Poisoned Ellen. She was killing the baby which she did successfully. I can't believe Marlene :D

Nomandla sat up straight

Nomandla: How can she do that to her daughter.

Ellen wants to have a child so bad. Londeka told me that! :(

Me: Why are you surprised baby? That woman kidnapped our child! :(

Nomandla: Well I guess that's why Lithakazi always use me. It's because I forgive and forget.....

Me: That woman is evil :(

I stood up. I went to my son. I watched him sleeping. Nomandla stood up. She came to me and hugged me from behind

Me: She almost took her away from us. Our baby boy :(

Nomandla: We should be grateful we still have him. He is happy and healthy. Imagine if we'd lost him for good :)

Me: my boy has been through a lot :(

I turned around. I looked at her. I put my arms

around her waist

Me: Very soon you will start working :)

Nomandla: I cannot wait :D

I pushed back her hair

Me: You will be a career woman :)

Her: And that's all thanks to you Mr Lawson. I will always be grateful :)

She perked my lips

Me: You won't have time to have another baby :)

She gently took my hands off her. She walked back to the bed

Nomandla: What is going on Ryan?

I followed her. I hope this won't upset her

Me: Wouldn't it be nice to give junior a brother or a sister? :D

She turned around

Nomandla:

Me: Think about it baby. We try for another one. When you start working, we are done with having babies. I really want another child :)

I looked at Junior

Me: Look at him baby. He is the most beautiful baby in the world. Don't you want another one? It's gonna be me and our two babies.... :D

Nomandla: Three!!! :(

Me:

Her: There is Hillary! Remember her? The daughter who doesn't know about us? :(

Me:

Nomandla: Baby, it's late. I need to sleep :(

Me: Of course baby, I am sorry

She looked at me

Her: Can we have this conversation some other



time?

Me: Of course :)

At least she wants to talk about it again. That is promising.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

Am I ashamed of what I did? Oh hell yes I am ashamed. I am not ashamed that I did it! I am ashamed that I got caught now my children are gonna hate me because I killed one of us. That idiot followed me and eavesdrop on my private conversation with the doctor. How dare he? How dare he do that to me? How dare he humiliate me in front of Victory and her daughter! I know he is hurt but did he have to do that? He is going to pay! I first want to go speak

to my daughter. I don't like how she left at the hospital. I have a surprise for her. If she thinks she is going to ruin my life or my relationship with Ellen she has another thing coming. I am going to shock her to the core. What's the use of being nice when she knows the woman I am? I am going to give Rebecca tough love. I knew this day might come. I had to stay prepared. I am glad we had that conversation in the kitchen. It gave me my key to getting away with Murder.

Anyway I just arrived at the house. I packed the car behind Ellen's car. Rebecca drove it. I got out of the car. I didn't lock it, I just took my phone. We are still going back to the hospital calm and all smiling like nothing happened. I opened the door. I walked in

Me: Rebecca !!! :)

She is not in the living room. She must be upstairs. I walked to the stairs. I heard sniffing. I stopped then turned around. It's coming from

the kitchen. I walked to the kitchen. I saw her standing up

Me: Here you ar..... :D

She raised the box that had the pill I used

Rebecca: You murdered your grandson with this?

Me: Oh My God, It was a boy? :'(

In our family, we never raised a baby boy. If I knew I wouldn't have killed that child. This is Ellen's fault. She doesn't share anything with me. I am her mother damnit! I looked away

Me: :(

Rebecca: Oh please Marlene! Are you gonna say you regret it now?

I wiped my tear. I turned around and looked at her

Me: I am your mother! :'( :(

Rebecca: No! You are not my mother! My mother is not a killer!!

She is not going to call me that

Me: What does that make you? :( :(

Rebecca: Excuse me?

Me: Because you and I baby..... :)

I went closer to her

Me: We were standing right there when we discussed killing Ellen's child :)

Rebecca: What?

Me: Maybe I should remind you sweetheart :)

I took out my phone. I played a recording

Me: :( :)

\* Rebecca: Mom, my sister can't be with that man!

Me: I am glad we are on the same page on that

one

Her: He is married mom! My sister can't be with that kinda man. We must get rid of him \*

I paused

Rebecca:

Me: I will tell Ellen that we made this decision together! She knows you don't like him. She won't think twice when I tell her you were the reason behind killing her child!

Rebecca: Oh my God, you are a twisted  
B.....

Me: You don't want to call your mother that sweetheart :)

Rebecca: :(

Me: So I say we go to the hospital now and silence Qhayiya and make sure he never comes back to our lives ever again :(

I wiped her tears

Me: What do you say sweetheart? :)

Rebecca slapped my hand and took her handbag

Rebecca: Let's go

Me: That's my girl :D

She walked to the door. I followed her. She walked out and slammed the door behind her. I opened it. I looked around the house

Me: I know you hate me baby but this has to be done ..... :'(

I walked out and closed the door

Me: For the sake of our family :'(

.

To be continued.....

.

see you Sunday, be safe

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 53

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I was on my way to the guest house when I realised that I left without speaking to that doctor. I need to let him know that I know what

him and Marlene are up to. He must think twice before destroying the tests. I just got to the hospital. I first went to check Ellen. She is still asleep. She is really heavily sedated. I don't know why they did that. Maybe she is in so much pain. I am sure what Marlene fed her didn't only harm the baby. It also affected the functioning of her stomach. She has one evil mother. I don't know why I am surprised. That woman seduced me and had sex with me. Who dies that to her daughter?

Anyway I headed to the doctor's office. The reason I went to eavesdrop is because Marlene looked jumpy when the doctor talked about getting tests done. I then remembered that she kind of made me suspicious when she asked if the only reason I am still here is the baby and she went as far as saying, if there is no baby that means I wouldn't be here. That makes sense now. She thought she could get rid of me



if there is no baby. This woman will never win. I am not about to leave Ellen when she needs me the most. She is going to give up and leave us alone. I knocked at Doctor's office then opened the door. He is sleeping. He didn't even hear me knock. I went to his desk. I tapped him. He jumped up

Me: Why don't you go home doctor? :(

He stood up

Him: I still have a lot to do :D

Me: Like what..... ? :(

I looked at the file on his desk. He took it fast

Me: Why are you hiding it? :(

Him: It's confidential, what are you doing here?  
:D

Me: Confidential? It has my girlfriend's name on it so that's not confidential to me, give it to me! :)

Him: No!!!

Me: Okay then, have it your way.... :)

Him: :(

I walked to the door

Me: I hope your boss, will be happy to hear the recording I have of you promising to destroy the tests and accept R10 000 rands from Marlene Nel :(

Nel :(

I opened the door, I attempted to walk out

Him: Wait!!!! :'(

I turned around

Me: What is it doctor? The money is the reason you are still here right? You think she went to the bank? :)

Him: :'(

Me: I confronted her. She went home. I am sure she is crying herself to sleep, and you?

Him: Please don't tell him. I have the tests. I will

give them to you! Yes they are positive. We found some pill in her blood :(

Me: Give me that! :(

He gave me the file

Me: You will get this tomorrow when we are going to tell Ellen that her evil mother caused the miscarriage! :(

Him: :(

Me: Have a good evening doctor, you are not getting any money go home :(

I walked out leaving the door open.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

We are on our way to the hospital. No one is saying a word in the car. That's understandable.

She didn't see me coming. I am not going down alone. I am not going to loose Ellen because of this. She can't find out. We have to shut up Qhayiya and we have to make sure he disappears into thin air. I don't ever want to see him again. He is too smart for his own good. I don't need him here. He is done more damage than good. He must go back to his low life and focus on his wife and kids. My daughter is not his wife.

Rebecca: You keep using money to get out of everything you do! You forget you have no income now! :(

Me: You guys keep forgetting my flats! They make me money. This is the only way to get Qhayiya out of our lives :( .

Rebecca: You call that money! :( :'(

Me: It is! I get more than what other government workers get per months! That is

money to me :(

Rebecca: I can't believe you did this! I swear when I leave this place you will never see me again

Me: You never come home Rebecca. You only come like this. We will survive when you are gone!

She looked at me. She didn't believe I said that

Rebecca: What happened to you? :( :'(

Me: You are just overreacting. I am just trying to keep this family together. If you don't understand that then I don't know! :(

Rebecca: I can't wait to leave this place! :'(

Me: That makes the two of us :(

Rebecca: :( :'(

We arrived. I parked the car. I saw the doctor going to his car. Flip! I forgot I kept him waiting. I got out of the car

Me: Doctor!

He looked at me

Him: Ma'am what do you want? :(

Me: I am sorry I kept you waiting, I couldn't get th..... :D

Doctor: Ma'am, I don't want your money! :(

I looked around

Me: What changed now? :(

Him: The father of that child recorded us! You didn't think it was necessary to call me and tell me that? :(

Me: He told you?

Him: Yes! He was here. He just left

Me: Did he see my daughter? :(

Him: Your daughter is still asleep

Me: Thank God! Have a good evening doctor!

I ran back to the car. I hope Qhayiya will take our call

Rebecca: And? :(

I got in the car. I started the engine

Me: Ellen is still fast asleep. Qhayiya just left. We need to find him.... :(

Rebecca: I hope he went home :(

Me: Me too because if he is not at home then that means he will tell Ellen :'(

Rebecca: You are in so much trouble and you knew what you were doing was wrong! :'(

Me: So I have to remind you that I am not the only one in trouble here every time you talk to me about what we did? :(

Rebecca: Mom I didn't say kill Ellen's child! Did I say that!? :( :'(

Me: You asked me to take care of it. I did! :(

Rebecca: You are sick! :(

Me: I am your mother! :(

Rebecca: I wish you weren't! :(

I looked at her

Me:

Rebecca: Stop looking at me you are driving!!!

I heard a hooter. I looked in front of me

Me: Oh My God! :(

The lights are red in front of me I almost went in.

Me: Sorry baby :(

Rebecca: whatever! :(

I drove through. We arrived home after 15 minutes. I parked the car. Rebecca got out of the car. She walked away. I took my handbag and my phone. I walked out. I locked the car



and followed her. I got in. I didn't see her downstairs. i went out. I found her standing outside Ellen's room. She was on the phone.

Rebecca: Please make sure you see me in the morning before you go see my sister... . :(

She looked at me

Me: :)

Rebecca: Yes, I want us to tell her together :(

Me: :)

Rebecca: Good night :(

She hung up

Rebecca: Qhayiya is sleeping at a guest house. I managed to convince him to wait

Me: Thank You baby :'(

Rebecca: I am not doing this for you! I am doing this for my relationship with my sister! :( :'(

I chuckled

Me: Honey.... :D

Her: :(

Me: Still thank you :)

I walked to my room leaving her standing there

Rebecca: Mom!

I turned round

Me: Yes honey ? :)

Rebecca: Ellen has this idea that I am your favourite daughter. I hope one day she will find out that it's a lie, I hope she finds out what an evil woman you are! :(

Me: :(

Rebecca: The only person you care about is yourself! :(

I looked up. Tears streamed down. I wiped my tears then opened my eyes. She is gone.

Me:

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Fefekazi just got here. I am glad we are so close. I need friends with Nomandla not around here. She is such a good lady, she doesn't deserve what these ladies are doing to her.

Maybe the poor woman is coming here because she wants to forget about those women who are spreading rumours about her. We already had breakfast. I am just making coffee for us. She doesn't sound okay. She seems so down. I am worried about her. I poured her a cup of coffee. I poured my myself too. I took them to the table. I sat down

Fefekazi: Thank you :)

Me: Are you okay Fefe? :)

Fefekazi: You wo..... :(

Me: Before you tell me. Let me tell you what happened yesterday! Lithakazi was here to apologise for what she said to us at the Hospital. She says she wants to be my friend :D

Fefekazi: That girl is sick . I was about to tell you about her! :(

Me: What did she do? :(

Fefekazi: She went to my house and insulted me. The women told her :(

Me: Those women are in a mission! I hope you showed her the door! :(

Fefekazi: She went as far as saying I will never get married because I screw marriages and men leave me with children. I couldn't help it. I slapped her. She pulled me, I fell that's when she got me. She kicked me then ran away :(

Me: I am so sorry. That girl is trouble. She needs someone who is going to beat her whenever she sees her. When she went around talking about Nomandla, I went to her house and beat her with my father in law Sjambok :(

Her: you think that's where it ended? I followed her and found her in her house. I beat the hell out of her! :(

Me: Good! She must know we no walk over! She thinks she is better than all of us! How I wish I was there. I was gonna drag her drilled vagina on the floor! :(

Fefekazi: Drilled vagina :D

Me: Trust me, we will never rest in this village with that girl around! :(

I sipped on my coffee

Fefekazi: She was born here. This is her home. We have to be strong :(

Me: Well I am going to beat the hell out of her.  
She must stay away from my famil..... :(

My phone rang. I looked at it. I looked at  
Fefekazi

Me: I have to take this :)

Fefekazi: okay :)

I stood up. I walked away answering

Me: Mandla :D

Her: Hey girl, how are you?

Me: I am great thanks, how are you? :D

Nomandla: Great! Guess what?

Me: You are getting married and I am the maid  
of honour? :D

Nomandla: You are crazy! I am at the  
supermarket. Please come midday

Me: wow! I will come see you :D

Her: Okay friend

Me: See you :D

She hung up. I can't wait to see her. Is Nomandla comfortable to go there now? Anyway they are divorced. There is no woman to respect now. That house belong to the Lawsons

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I love Ellen with my whole heart. I couldn't sleep with that evil woman in the house..i had to book myself into a B+B. I am so grateful to Ellen. After she sent my wife R5000 rands. She sent me R8 000 and said it's a pocket money. I don't know what would've happened if she didn't give me that money. I don't like taking money from

her. I am a xhosa traditional man. I want to work for my money. I want to support my family as a father and a husband. Depending on a woman makes me feel less of a man. I feel like I am a failure. Maybe God decided to take away my boy because he sees I am a failure. Marlene killed my baby last night she had some nerve to test me asking me to give her a location of where I was sleeping. She wanted to sleep with me again after killing my child. Ellen don't know the woman she calls mother. That woman is a monster. She is running after me like a love sick teenager. She is unbelievable. Anyway I am on my way to the house. Rebecca wants to speak to me before we go see Ellen. I don't know what she want to talk about. The shuttle dropped me at their house. I walked to the door. I knocked once then opened the door. I found Rebecca and Marlene all dressed up. They stood up when they saw me



Me: Rebecca, I thought this meeting was between you and i :(

Rebecca: Wel.....

Me: In fact it's not a meeting! You said we are going to the hospital to tell your sister about what she did! :(

I said looking at Marlene

Marlene: Well she lied :)

I looked at Rebecca

Me: I don't understand? :(

Rebecca: :(

Marlene: Let's just cut to the chase shall we? :)

Me: :(

Marlene: We are going to pay you a lot of money :)

Me: In exchange for what? :(

Marlene: You disappear into thin air! Don't call

my daughter! Don't come anywhere near her! Go back to your wife and kids!

Me: You want me to leave Ellen in a time like this! After every evil thing you did to her!? And you!? :(

I looked at Rebecca. I trusted her. What did this woman say to her to make her forgive her?

Rebecca: :(

Marlene: Come on Qhayiya! You know you are not one of us! You dont fit in. Just take the money and go! That's why you are here. R50 000 rands is a lot of money! You can go back to the farms and start a business :(

Me: I am not here for Ellen's money! When she met me I had a job! I lost it because of her :(

Rebecca: so she owes you? :(

I looked at Rebecca.

Me: No! I went home, she called me. She

wanted me to come here and be with her,  
support her through this pregnancy! And you  
evil woman !

Marlene: :(

Me: You murdered my child! Your grandchild!

Marlene: Come on Qhayiya! Stop making me  
guilty! You gave me no choice :(

Me: What have i ever done to you woman?

Marlene: Do you really wanna know!!!!!!? :(

She snapped

Marlene: Ellen is not married! My son in law! A  
man of integrity! A wealthy business man found  
you in his house having sex with my daughter!  
:(

Me: :(

Marlene: I lost a multi million rand business

deal because of you Qhayiya!! :(

Me: :(

Marlene: You are like cancer! You destroy everything you touch! When you came into our lives things fell apart! My family don't need that! We don't need you! Take this R50 000 and go!

Me: :( :(

Rebecca: I am adding another R50 000 rands, I am sure R100 000 is good enough to start a new life without my sister! :(

Marlene: What do you say? Please say yes!

Me: I didn't know when you look at me you see someone who is a cancer. It breaks my heart to find out that your family was at peace without me :(

Marlene: Is that a yes? :(

Qhayiya: Can I at least see Ellen before I go, just to say goodbye. I cared for her and she needs me :'(

Rebecca: Of course. Just give us your bank details. We will deposit the money right away :'(

I looked at her

Me: Thank You Rebecca

Marlene: Don't worry about my daughter. She doesn't need you. She need his family. You being around here will remind her of the baby she lost :(

Rebecca:

Marlene: Just go and never look back please :'(

I nodded my head then looked away. Rich people are evil. They think money solves everything. I can't believe I am going to do this

to Ellen

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 54

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just got off the a phone call. I was speaking to Nomandla. I can't wait to see her. She just made my day. I miss her so much and we have to catch up. I wanna see her baby. He must be big now. I will go with my son .

Anyway I went back to the Kitchen. Fefekazi is still here.

Me: That was Nomandla. She is at the supermarket with Mr Lawson :D

Fefekazi: Isn't she scared of the wife? :D

Me: No, they are divorced now, please don't tell anyone what I am about to tell you..... :)

Fefekazi: I wouldn't tell anyone anything in this village :)

Me: Nomandla is engaged :D

Fefekazi: Wow really? :D

Me: Yes. She is engaged. I am sure she will be married very soon :D

Fefekazi: Mhlekazi really loves Mandla :)

Me: A lot. His face lightens up when he speaks about her I don't blame him. That girl gave him a son :D

Fefekazi: I am happy for Nomandla. She is the only good girl from this Village she deserves all the happiness :).

Qaqambile walked in

Me: Baby at midday I am going to the supermarket :).

Him: baby formula is finished? This boy eats a lot :D

Me: No, I am visiting Nomandla

Qaqambile: wow, she is taking over now?

Me: Don't you dare judge my friend! :(

Him: I am not, I am just surprised

Me: At least she only went there when Ellen is



no longer a wife

Qaqambile: All this started there baby :D

Me: :(

Qaqambile: I am not judging her baby :)

Me: Keep your opinion to yourself then! :(

Qaqambile: Sorry babe :D

He walked away, I shook my head. I looked at Fefekazi

Me: He always judged her! Nomandla told me the things he did to her with Nomboniso, I don't know why he doesn't like her :(

Fefekazi: She's his ex. I don't think he hates her :)

Me: he is too judgemental then or..... :(

Fefekazi: no! Qaqambile loves you! Don't think about it :D

Me: Then why he always says bad things about

her? Nomandla is a good person :(

Fefekazi: You should ask him that :)

Me: Trust me I will :(

.

.

~ Vicki ~

We just arrived at the hospital. We are told Ellen is awake. I am surprised her family is not here. The doctor says they are expecting her family to arrive soon. The time is 9am now. They should be here or maybe Marlene is ashamed. We are going to Ellen's ward now

Lisa: I wonder why they are not here at this time ?

Me: My worry is if she knows what Marlene did :(

Lisa: Yeah that's why we should be careful. She can't find out from us :(

Me: I agree with you baby. They think we are hear to laugh. We can't be the ones destroying that family! :(

Lisa: Marlene is doing it herself :(

Me: That one is gonna burn in hell! :(

Lisa opened the door. We walked in

Me: Oh sorr.....

Nurse: No, it's fine. I am done here :)

She smiled then walked out. Lisa closed the door

Me: These are for you. How are you doing? :)

Ellen: How am I doing? After what you did to me you are asking me that? :( :(

Me: What we did? What did we do? :(

Ellen: You came to my house and upset me!

I looked at Lisa

Me:

Lisa:

Ellen: Take your flowers and go! You killed my baby! You killed my baby get out! :(

Me: Okay! Okay we are leaving but before we go, I hope you find out who killed your baby soon because it wasn't us :(

Ellen: Get out!

Me: Let's go baby :(

We walked out. She has no idea her mother was responsible for this! Her jaw will drop down on the floor when she finds out. I don't know why these people think we are evil like them.

Lisa: She is still in the dark? :(

Me: I wonder why no one told her what happened. At least I thought Qhayiya would

take our advise :(

Lisa: If they don't tell her we will! I won't stand being accused of something I didn't do!

Me: Baby that's not our plac....

Lisa: No! No mom! We are not leaving! We gonna go to the chairs and sit! :(

Me: And She must apologise to us! :(

Lisa: Exactly! :(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I didn't expect what Ryan asked me last night at all. I didn't see it coming believe me when I say that. Having another baby was never the plan. I never thought of having another child, at least not so soon. I am scared now. I don't know

what to do or say at this point . I am sure he is expecting an answer today. Firstly having a baby before marriage was a mistake. I am not saying my baby is a mistake no but having a second child while I am still Nyembezi not Lawson doesn't sound so good to me. I love Ryan. I want him to be my husband and the only father to my children. This man want everything at the same time. He knows we have an issue of Hillary right now. Does he expect me to say " baby we can't have another baby because Hillary don't know the first one? " that is what I want to ask him yes but I am getting tired of saying it . i hate making his daughter seem like an excuse to say no to everything he is asking me. I am not going to use that anymore even though I want to. I love my fiancé so much. I want to spend the rest of my life with him but sometimes he doesn't think. I am tired of acting like an expect. I am going make a decision by myself. I am not going to tell him why I made

the decision I made because it's something I don't want to talk about over and over again.

Anyway we just had breakfast. Helen and I we are washing dishes.

Helen: How does it feel to be here again? :)

Me: Uncomfortable, it's like sweet Mrs Lawson will walk in and say " Nomandla, how are you dear " :)

Helen: hi hi hi

Me: She is a very sweet lady. That's why I don't think I would be able to look at her again. I am ashamed

Helen: You haven't seen her since? :D

Me: The last time I saw her was at your house when I was 8 months pregnant :D

Helen: I remember that day like it was yesterday!  
:D

Me: I almost gave birth. I was so scared,

speaking about pregnancy..... :(

Helen: Yes?

Me: How old are your babies?

Helen: 11 and 10 years old :D

Me: Wow so how old was your first born when you were trying for the second born?

Helen: Five months, are you guys trying? :D

I took the plates. I put them in their shelves

Me: No :)

Her: But... ? :)

I looked at her

Me: Ryan wants us to try again :(

Her: And how do you feel about that? :)

Me: It was unexpected. I never thought I would have a child at this age. To be asked to have the second child is too much :(



Helen: So you said no?

me: No but I didn't say yes. I feel like we are rushing things! :(

Helen: he is your fiancé. He loves you. He wants to marry you but then it's your decision. You don't have to say yes if you not ready. For us the plan was to have kids early then focus on our careers :)

Me: That's what he said too

Helen: Talk to your mother. Nosukile always give good advise :)

Me: I don't think I want to talk to mom about this :(

Her: You are right. It's your decision :)

Me: Yeah.....

.

.  
~ Narrated ~

Marlene , Rebecca and Qhayiya arrive at the hospital. They walked out of the car. They were in the same car. Qhayiya looks like he has accepted everything. He is going to leave Ellen for good. Riding with them to the hospital shows it. He is taking the money. It looks like money is the devil. One can forget how much one mean to them because of money. It always win or does it?

Marlene: Did you receive the money? :)

Qhayiya: Yeah :(

Marlene: Don't be sad! To your family you will be a hero! Going home with Hundred thousand rands :)

Qhayiya: Ellen Meant more than that to me. No money ca..... :(

Rebecca: We talked about this last night  
Qhayiya. You go in there like a man and be  
strong. Say your goodbyes and leave! Go to  
your family man! :(

Qhayiya: I haven't changed my mind :)

Marlene: I know, you are a smart man :)

They walked in. Qhayiya was in front of them.  
He turned around

Marlene:

Rebecca:

Qhayiya: I need to first go in and say my  
goodbyes. I don't want to say my goodbyes in  
front of you guys

Marlene: I do.....

Rebecca: I think it's a good idea! Let him go  
mom :)

Marlene: if you say so honey :D

Rebecca: :)

Qhayiya walked away to the wards. Marlene and Rebecca sat down

.

Qhayiya pumped into Vicki and Lisa. They just walked out of Ellen's ward.

Vicki: oh hi! :D

Qhayiya: Hello

Vicki: She is still mad at us, you haven't told her?  
:(

Qhayiya: Not yet :(

Lisa: Why not? :(

Qhayiya: Please go wait outside. I will talk to you later :(

Vicki: Okay, good luck :)

Qhayiya: :)

Victory and Lisa looked at each other. Qhayiya opened the door. He walked in. Ellen looked up

Ellen: Baby I am so sorry

Qhayiya: Ellen, we need to talk

Ellen stood up.

Ellen: I am so sorr.....

Qhayiya: baby don't apologise :(

Ellen: I shouldn't have let them upset me

Qhayiya: Marlene put poison in your green tea

Ellen: What? :(

Qhayiya:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 55

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I don't know why Qhayiya wanna say his goodbye to my daughter. He is leaving her for good. He must just leave and never come back. The reason I agreed to this nonsense is because I don't want him to run his mouth to my daughter. I have to give in to all his demands until he leaves this place. My

daughter must start a new life, she must find a real man. That Qhayiya man is not a real man. How can a man who depends on a woman call themselves a man ?

Anyway we let Qhayiya go in first

Me: I want this to be over! He must get out of that ward and leav..... :(

I saw Victory and Lisa coming from the ward. What were they doing there? What are they doing here! Ellen is not their daughter in law anymore. I know my daughter, I am sure she asked them to leave. By the look of things she didn't want to speak to them. I say that because I see flowers in Victory's hand

Vicki: Look who decided to show up late! :D

Lisa: :D

Me: What the hell are you still doing here

Victory ? :(

Victory: Your daughter needs support from people who really care about her not the two of you! :(

Rebecca: Excuse me? :(

Lisa: Your sister is still accusing us of causing her Miscarriage do you care to explain that Rebecca? :(

Rebecca: :(

Oh god! They know! They were there when Qhayiya confronted me. Why did I shout at them!? How can I be nasty to people who know two of my deepest secrets? Oh I can be such an idiot

Me: Guys. Please can you let the family handle it please :(

Victory: When you say handle it, you mean keeping her in the dark? You want to lie to your daughter and make her believe we did this to her? :(



Me: Come on old friend :( :)

Lisa: You can forget it Marlene! We are not going to be accused of something we didn't do! I can't believe you are with her on this Rebecca! :(

Rebecca: This is going to break my sister! She doesn't need this. She is going through a divorce. This is going to kill her. I have my sister's best interest at heart

Oh my poor daughter. She is good with words. She is nothing like me. This girl is good at being civil and she is an excellent negotiator. I have to let her talk to them before I ruin things.

Victory: Your sister's best interest at heart when you want to keep what your mother did to her a secret? :(

Rebecca: Please guys! Let us deal with this as family. We gonna tell the doctor what to say

Me: My daughter is right. We gonna tell the doctor to lie. She will apologise to you an.....

:'(

Lisa: And you will get away with Murder just like that? :(

I looked down

Me: We are doing what is best for the Nel family :'(

Victory: Well i will sit right here. You might hate that black man all you want. I know he is going to do the right thing! :(

She sat down. She has no idea. That gold digger has a hundred thousand rands in his account. He is leaving, he won't say a word

Me: He knows how important family is to me :(

I sat down. Lisa looked at me. She shook her head then chuckled

Lisa: That man lost a child! He must be so

angry :)

Victory: So angry that he won't care who get hurt as long HIS lover find out the truth :(

I looked at Rebecca

Me: :'(

Rebecca:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

What is this man saying to me? My mother did what to my tea? No! I didn't hear him right. Not the woman I gave money to get out of prison! She can't do that! She saw first hand how much I struggled to have a child. My mother didn't do this! No Qhayiya is lying! Is he really trying to break my family apart? He wants me all to himself. How can he stoop this low! ? I thought I

knew him. He is starting to make me mad!

Victory and Lisa did this!

Me: Qhayiya are you crazy? My mother would never do that to me :( :(

He sat next to me.

Him: You don't know half of things that happen in your house baby. Your mother is treating you like a fool! She is using you to get wha.... :(

Me: Qhayiya I don't like the things you are saying about my mother! You know what's funny? :( :(

Qhayiya: What? :(

I stood up . I am not going to do this with Qhayiya

Me: Mom feels the same way about you! Now I feel like she is right! You are trying to get between me and my family :(

He started pacing up

Me: What, am i wrong? Are you not jealous of my fam.....? :( :'(

Qhayiya: Shut up Ellen!!! :(

Me: :'(

Qhayiya: We lost our child! I am trying to tell you who did it, I don't know why you think I am jealous of your family! Your mother don't want to see you happy! If anyone is jealous here is your mother! :(

Me: I can't belie..... :(

Qhayiya: I have evidence!

Me: :'(

Qhayiya: I was excited to tell you this. I thought maybe you'd be interested to know what happened to our boy but clearly you are not! So since you think I am trying to break your family, I am going to present the evidence to you then leave! You will never see me again! I came here

to fight for us but I see it's a waste of time! :(

This man sounds serious. What evidence he's talking about. How did he see this poison in my tea?

Me: :(

Qhayiya: Lisa and her mother asked the doctor to do tests because we were accusing them including your evil mother accused them! :(

He is insulting my mother. I can see he is angry, I will pretend like I didn't hear that.

Me: :( :(

Qhayiya: The Doctor told us the tests were being processed, I noticed your mom getting jumpy when Lisa mentioned the tests. She followed the doctor to his office. I followed them. I had to know what she wanted to say to him in private :(

He took out his phone

Qhayiya: Luckily the door was not closed. I heard everything. Listen to this :(

He played the recording. I listened to it till the end. I saw myself feeling dizzy. I looked behind me. He helped me sit down. I sat down tears streaming down my cheeks. I cannot believe this. My own mother. The same woman who got a woman beat and molested because she took away my opportunity of being a mother again? How can mother do this to me?

Me: My own mother did that to me?

He showed me a text

Qhayiya: This morning she paid me this amount of money asking me to leave you and never come back! :(

I am going to kill this woman with my own hands! She is no longer my mother. I knew she was not a saint but this?

Me: Where is she?

Qhayiya: Outside, she thinks I am saying my  
goodbye to you! :(

I stood up

Qhayiya: Where are you going ?

Me: To deal with that witch once and for all  
:(

I attempted to open the door

Qhayiya: Baby wait! There is more !!

I turned around. What is he talking about? I  
know enough to know my mother is evil and I  
made my decision! I am done with mom

Me: What could be more worse than what you  
just told me?

Qhayiya: The morning you went to your  
school.....

Me: What about it? :(

Qhayiya: Did you tell your mother I was in the



shower before you left?

I started thinking about it.

" Mom: where is Qhayiya?

Me: Mom please don't give him a hard time. He is upstairs taking a shower "

Oh my God. What did she do? I looked at Qhayiya

Me: Yes! I said she shouldn't bother you and I did mention you were in the shower..... :( :(

Qhayiya: this will either make us stronger or break us, but you have to know this :( :(

Me: What? :(

Qhayiya: Your mother walked in naked. She started touching me :( :(

Me: What?

Qhayiya: Your mother forced herself on me :( :(

Me: No! I don't believe this

Qhayiya: Your mother found me with my eyes closed enjoying the water. She started touching me. I tried to sto....

Me: Stop!!!!

Qhayiya: You can call Ryan. He walked in on us in the shower. Your mother threatened me. She threatened to kill me if I ever tell you this, even last night. She sent me sms asking where I was..... :( :(

Me: Stop!!!!

Qhayiya: Please call Ryan :(

I took my phone. I dialled Ryan's number. I put it on speaker

Ryan: Ellen

Me: Did you find my mother and Qhayiya having sex in my bathroom?

Ryan: Yes! I am sorry, it wasn't my plac.....

I heard what I wanted to hear. I hung up

Me: Oh My God

Qhayiya: like I was saying, I didn't sleep at the house last night. She wanted to come to the guest house. I didn't tell her where I was. I can show you the messages ..... :(

Me: Oh my God!

I sat down again

Me: Qhayiya, I need to be alone

Qhayiya: I am so sorry Ellen :(

Me: Please!!!

He walked to the door. He talked about leaving.  
I can't let him leave

I stood up

Me: Qhayiya!

He looked at me

Him: Yes? :(

Me: Please don't leave. Wait for me to be discharged. I just want to be left alone now, I need to think

Qhayiya: I understand

I sat down, he attempted to open the door. Someone knocked. I wiped my tears fast

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have made a decision. I have to speak to my fiancé. I don't know if I made the right decision though. I just followed my heart. He is at his office with Tom. I don't want to disturb their bonding time. I was just pacing up and down the living room " Is Everything okay? " that was Helen. I wonder for how long she is been

looking at me

Me: Hey :D

Helen: Nomandla?

Me: I am fine :)

I walked to the couch. I sat down

Her: Girl I know you , something is bothering you, what is it?

Me: Okay..... I made a decision

Her face lightened up. I know what Helen want me to do even though she says it's my decision. I know what she wants

Her: So what did you decide to do? :D

Me: I.....

Someone knocked at the door.

Me: I will be right back

Helen: Okay :)

I went to the door. I opened

Me: Lony! :D

Lony: Friend! :D

I took the baby. I kissed his mother on her cheek.

Me: Come on in :D

She walked in. She was looking around

Londy: I missed this hou..... :D

She looked at Helen

Me: Oh Lony thi.....

Londy: Miss Helen hi :D

Helen: Hello Lony! Please call me Helen. Stop being so formal. Ellen is not here :D

Me: You guys know each other? :D

Londy: I have been working for this family for years. I know all their family friends :D

Helen Laughed. She took Londeka's baby

Helen: He is so gorgeous :D

Londeka: Thank You :D

Me: Let me go get us something to drink :D

I walked to the kitchen. I left them chatting laughing with the baby. I turned around. I looked at them

Me:

Helen: He is so adorable!

Londeka: I love him. He is my joy. I want to give him a baby sister. I just love children! They bring family together :D

Helen: Say that again! Even whe.....

Me: :'(

I turned around and continued with my journey to the kitchen. I took a tray. I poured three glasses of Juice. I wiped my tears

Me: :)

I walked out.

Me: Londy, how is life at my Village. I miss that place :D

I put the tray down. They served themselves

Londeka: Drama and Gossip! We need a reality show in that place :D

Me: Is it that bad? :)

Londeka: Lithakazi is there! And the gossip women are there. It's drama after another. That troubled girl went to confront Fefekazi about her affair with my father in law. They got into a hectic fight! :D

Me: You are lying! What's that has anything to do with Lithakazi? :(

Londeka: That girl is sick. She needs help friend. Where is junior ? :D



Me: He is asleep upstairs. Let me go check on him. It's been over an hour now. I gave birth to a lazy boy :D

Londeka: ncoah the pictures you sent me are so cute I can't wait to see him :)

Helen: You two have cute babies! You make me wanna try again :)

Me: Baby number three?

Helen: I have boys! I want a girl now. Someone who is gonna be my best friend. The boys are close to their dad :D

Londeka: Don't tell me you are not going to give Junior a sibling :D

I looked at Helen

Helen:

Me: :(

Londeka: Oh My God! You naughty girl! You're

trying for the second child? :D

Me: I have to check on the..... the baby yes!

:'(

Londeka: Did I say something wrong!?

She was asking Helen. I ran up the stairs. This baby talk makes me nervous

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Ellen wiped her tears fast when she heard the knock. She stood up. Qhayiya opened the door. Marlene walked in all excited to see her daughter. She has no idea her daughter knows everything

Marlene: Why did you take so long Qhayiya! We missed my gorgeous daughter :D

She looked at Ellen

Ellen: :)

She faked a smile, Marlene bought all that fake smile

Marlene: Oh my poor bab..... :)

Qhayiya looked at Ellen

Qhayiya: Let me leave you guys to talk :(

Qhayiya walked out. He took out his phone and called his wife

Wife: Hello

Qhayiya: I am going to send R100 000 rands to your account, please don't use it :(

Wife: So much money? What are you going to do with so much money? Where did you get it?

Qhayiya: I will explain everything later! I am on my way to the bank ! :(

Wife: Okay tata

Qhayiya hung up then ran to catch a taxi

.

Inside the ward. Everyone watched Qhayiya walk out, he closed the door. The attention was now on Ellen. Marlene is smiling at her daughter. She ran to her for a hug

Ellen: :)

Marlene: Baby I missed you so much! I am so sorry for what happened! I swear God is going to Deal with them! Victory and Lisa are evil! I can't believe.... :(

Marlene was talking and talking, Ellen was fuming with anger. She got tired of listening to her lies and snapped!

Marlene: Can you believe these women are outsid..... :(

Ellen: Marlene shut up!!!

Marlene: Sweetheart!?! :)

Ellen: I know what you did you evil woman !

Marlene looked at Rebecca

Rebecca: :'(

Marlene: What is your sister talking about baby?  
:D

Ellen: I know you raped Qhayiya!

Rebecca: What? Mother is it true? Ellen are you  
sur..... :'(

Marlene: What did that stupid boy say to you? I  
didn't do that! Why is he lying to you about me?!  
Can't you see..... :(

Ellen: I called Ryan! He confirmed it! He said he  
walked in on you two having sex! :'(

Rebecca: Mother!?! :(

Marlene: :'(

Ellen: Is Ryan lying too mother? :(

Marlene: No! But that's not.....

Rebecca: Oh My God

Ellen: :(

Marlene: Baby that boy seduced me! I didn't.....

Ellen: Why didn't you just take him and leave with him! Was your jealousy too much that you'd kill your grandchild just to have Qhayiya all to yourself? :(

Marlene: Oh baby no! That's not true! I hate him! I wouldn't.....

Ellen: You put poison in my tea! You took away something I wanted all my life a baby boy! It was a boy !

Marlene: Bab.....

Ellen: I hate you! I hate you so much ! I don't

have a mother! :(

Marlene: Please don't say that

Ellen: From this hospital! I want you to go straight to Port Elizabeth! I want nothing to do with you and I don't want you anywhere near my house do you hear me?!

Marlene: Please Ellen! I am nothing without you!

Ellen: You are a whore! Get the hell out! You make me sick

Marlene:

Ellen searched around looking for something to hit Marlene with

Marlene:

Marlene ran out. She found Victory and Lisa standing next to the door

Marlene:

Victory and Lisa folded their arms on their chests and started laughing at her

Victory:

Lisa:

Marlene:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.



## Insert 56

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am so ashamed to show my face downstairs. I am sure Londeka thinks I have problems in my marriage.... relationship rather, I can't believe I said marriage. I am a very happy woman. My man treats me well. I am just too emotional this weekend. I have to apologise to her. And I feel like I should tell her what is going on before she starts assuming that things are not good between my man and I. We are very much happy. I am just being silly.

Anyway I woke up my son. He sleeps a lot. He wasn't full when he slept. I am sure he is hungry. I need to make his bottle. I walked down. I saw them still talking.

Me: :)

Londeka looked at me. She stood up and took the baby

Londeka: Oh my god! He looks like his dad! :D

Me: Londeka, I am so sorry about earlier. It's just that..... :)

Londeka:

I sat down

Me: My fiancé wants a second child. He is waiting for an answer today. I am just emotional. Everything is going too fast. Just two years ago! I was a girl with no direction, a girl who didn't know anything. Now I have to make tough decisions for my life and I am scared

Londeka: oh my God! I had no idea. I am so sorry, if I knew, I wouldn't have brought this up :'(

I stood up

Me: No! It's fine. You didn't know. Don't worry about it. I am okay :D :(

Londeka: I am sorry friend

Me: Don't be silly! I am fine :)

Helen: Mandla don't let him pressure you. If you don't want you can still say no. Ryan loves you. He won't have a problem. He respects you as a woman and a partner :)

Londeka: Helen is right. If you are not ready you are not :)

Me: Thanks ladies. I think I know what to do :)

Helen: Great! :D

Londeka: Growing up is hard friend. You know the things I have been through with my late mother in law :)

Me: How can I forget :)

Londeka: :)

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

I am hugging my sister. She is hugging me tight, I guess she doesn't know I was on the plan of sending Qhayiya home. Qhayiya should be mad at me. Why he didn't tell my sister about my involvement in getting rid of him and keeping the truth from my sister ? I have to see Qhayiya. Anyway she is crying on my arms. I am crying too. I know how she feels. I hate my mother too. I want nothing to do with her. I am so happy Qhayiya didn't rat me. my sister is all I have right now. I cannot believe Mom slept with Qhayiya. How could she? I know she is done things in the past but this? This is outrageous!

Me: I am so sorry

Ellen: She knows I wanted this baby why did mom do this to me? Is she even my mother?

I broke the hug

Me: Of course she is your mother! We just have to accept that we have one evil mother! I am shocked too. Qhayiya didn't tell me these things  
:'(

Ellen: Sis I am so sorry but I am done with her! I wash my hands! How could she do this?

Me: I am leaving for good! When I miss home, I will come to you. we are all we have! I am tired of mom doing evil things to people. I never thought she'd do it to us! Her family! :(

We heard the door handle. Ellen wiped her tears

Ellen: I despise her! :( :(

The doctor walked in.

Doctor: Can I have a word with my patient

before I discharge her? :)

Me: Of course :D

Ellen: Please make sure Qhayiya doesn't leave :)

Me: Okay sis. We will be waiting outside :)

Ellen: Thank you :) :(

I walked out. Lisa and Victory are still here.

Me: She will be out soon. She is still talking with the doctor :) :(

Vicki: Okay :)

I saw Qhayiya coming in. I wonder where he went. I have to go speak to him.

Me: Can we talk?

Qhayiya: Why did you let her do this? :(

Me: I wanted to ask you the same question. Why didn't you tell my sister? :(

Qhayiya: Rebecca, I know you don't like me but I know you are a good person. I know your mom

did something to make you try to help her keep the secret :(

Me: She did! She was blackmailing me with something

Qhayiya: Your mother is sick! She has amazing daughters. I don't know why she does the things she do :(

Me: She has been evil for a long time. We just couldn't accept it. We thought at first she was protecting family but killing my nephew? This is sick! :'( :(

Qhayiya: I know. I have lost Ellen. I told her your mother forced herself at me. I am sure she wants nothing to do with me. who can sleep with a man who slept with their mother? :'(

Me: Qhayiya I don't know what happened but I know you love my sister. I know you are a good man. She said you should wait for her. I promise. I will talk to her for you. If she is

breaking up with you. I think you guys have something good going on and I think right now you need each other :)

Qhayiya: Wow thank you :)

Me: You are the brother in law I never had. You care for my sister. You care about her relationship with me. I know you are married but I think you good for my sister. You have my blessings :)

I hugged him. He hugged me Then broke the hug

Him: Thank you :)

Me: :)

.

.

~ Mr Lawson ~



I hope Nomandla has good news for me. I know I am rushing her but babies are exciting. I just want to have another one. I don't want what happened with Ellen happen again. Nomandla is young. All I want is only one more child. I don't want her to be old and regret not having another child while she could. I don't want us to go through what I went through with my ex wife. I fell out of love with Ellen because of her struggle. Our relationship was just not the same because she couldn't have another child. A lot of things came back. I even started asking myself questions like what if I married a girl my age. Maybe would've had more kids. I don't want to go through that. I always wanted to have three children. If Nomandla gives us another child then we are done..

Anyway I am in my office. Just chilling with Tom. I was actually still shocked by the strange call I got from Ellen. How did she find out about

what Qhayiya and my former mother in law did? I really don't know what is going on in that East London.

Me: That was Ellen. How did she find out about what happened between Qhayiya and Marlene?

Tom stood up

Him: She knows?

Me: Yes. She was confirming if I really saw them. I had no choice but to say yes

Tom: Let's go tell our women before they find out from other people

Me: You are right!

We stood up. We went to the door. We didn't tell them what happened. It was just a decision we made. There was no reason behind it. I opened the door. We found the ladies sitting

Me Ladies :D

Nomandla: you just missed Londeka :)

Me: She was here? :)

Her: Yes, I called her, can I get you guys something to drink? :)

Tom: No thanks, please sit. We want to talk to both of you :)

Helen: What is going on honey?

I looked at Nomandla

Me: Please sit baby :)

She sat next to Helen

Me: When we got to East London. We went to my house to see Ellen. We didn't find her. I thought she was in the bedroom. I walked up when I got to the room, i was greeted by dresses and underwear on the floor. I followed them to the bathroom. When I got there, I found Marlene having sex with Qhayiya

Nomandla: Who is Qhayiya again?

Tom: The man who got Ellen Pregnant :)

Nomandla:

Helen: Oh my God! I cannot believe this! So She is having an affair with her daughter's boyfriend?

:D

Me: I didn't want to know the details. We left. They asked me to keep this to myself :)

Tom: She walked down running after Ryan naked. She saw me and realised she was still naked. She ran back in :D

Nomandla: That woman is crazy! Wait..... ? :(

Me: What?

Nomandla: Could that be the reason she killed her daughter's child? :(

Us:

Nomandla: Did she do it because she was jealous of their relationship? :(

Tom: You know that might be the reason? :D

Me: Now Ellen knows everything and I don't know who told her :)

Nomandla: How do you know this?

Me: She called and asked me one question and when she got the answer, she hung up

Helen: What did she ask?

Me: She asked if it's true that I walked in on her mother and boyfriend having sex, I said yes. She hung up

Nomandla: Poor woman, she doesn't deserve everything that is happening to her :(

Helen: Some of the things! Not all of them. Ellen had the chance to stop this marriage nonsense! But no, she had her selfish reasons. She wanted to be with a man very younger than her! now everyone think you ruined their marriage! I knew Ellen since High school. She is not such a saint!

:(

Me: :)

Helen always had my back. She is a good friend. And on the other hand, right next to her is my beautiful fiancé who always see the good in other people even when no one sees it. I am blessed to have these people in my life. I don't regret meeting Nomandla one bit.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

How can I not see this coming? This man is angry. He lost his child. He is mad at me. He is desperate to separate us. He would do anything to make sure I am gone. How can I let him go there! I was hesitant when he wanted to go alone. Rebecca stopped me when I was trying

to say no. It's over. My daughter will never forgive me. No more big fat allowance. I am on my own now. I am sure Rebecca will never come back here again. Oh God how did I get here!

Anyway I am standing outside. I saw Qhayiya walk in. I ran after him

Me: You son of Bitch ! :(

Qhayiya: What do you want? I thought you'd be half way to PE now! :(

Me: You shut up! How can you say I raped you? :'( :(

Qhayiya: You did! Did I invite you to the bathroom? :(

Me: You are cruel! I know you wanted to get rid of me! :( :'(

Qhayiya: Like you were trying to get rid of me? Who is smart now? The black guy :D

He said laughing at me. I want to kill him right now! I want to grab his neck and strangle him!

Me: I want my money back you bastard!

Qhayiya: You are not getting a cent from me! :(

Me: We will see about that! You evil black poor man! :'(

Qhayiya: I told you I will win :)

Me: You such an opportunist! Men like you are a disgrace! :( :'(

Him: And women like you? :(

Me: What about me you idiot!!

Qhayiya: A Kidnapper! A Thug! Manipulative old hag! A molester ! You even got people to beat a woman and got her molested! You killed your daughter's unborn baby! What are you? What do you think I feel when I see you?

Me:



Him: Disgust! Hatred! I hate you old woman!

I saw Rebecca coming to us

Me: Honey speak to your sister! I need you girls

Rebecca: Mom you don't want to upset Ellen more. Please go to Port Elizabeth. You guys will talk things out when she is ready! You killed her child can't you be a little sensitive? :(

Me: Fine! I am leaving!

I looked at Qhayiya

Me: I think you are still not good for my daughter! :(

Rebecca: Mo.....! :(

I gave Rebecca a hard. She stopped talking

Me: You are still lying to her. That confirms you are not good for her! :(

Qhayiya: I have our texts! You wanted to come

sleep in my room at the guest house! I showed her that! :(

Rebecca: mom that's why you were busy texting last night. I even asked you why you still in your clothes! ? :(

Me: I am leaving. Soon and very soon! You will see what I am talking about! This man is bad news! :(

Qhayiya: And you are a witch! :(

Me: :( :'(

I furiously walked out. I took out my phone. I called my technician guy.

Him: Mrs N

Me: I want you to reverse another transaction for me :( :'(

Him: Send me their bank Details and yours Mrs N

Me: I just emailed them :( :'(

Him: let me get into it

I hung up

Me: You won't get a cent from me you idiot!

:'(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 57

.

.  
~ Nomandla ~

Okay, I have to speak to my husband alone, wait? Did I just call him my husband? I have to speak to my fiancé. I am not involving my mother in this. I am tired of going back to her when I have a problem. I need to face things and make my own decisions.

Anyway I am upstairs. I just fed my son I am putting him to sleep. I felt a hand touch my shoulder. My whole body just got hot. I stopped staring at my child. I turned around

Me: :D

Ryan: This boy loves sleepi.....

Me: We need to talk :(

I said walking to the bed. I sat on the edge of the bed.

Ryan: Look baby, I know you feel like I am

putting so much pressu.....

I put my index finger on his lips

Me: Let me talk..... :)

Him: Sure :)

Me: There are so many reasons I didn't give you an answer last night. Baby your daughter is going to hate you when she figure out the secrets you've been keeping from her. You will look like a liar to her :(

Him:

Me: You know I promised myself I won't mention your daughter but I won't forgive myself if anything could happen in future. I will say this again. Talk to Ellen about telling Hillary :(

Him: I will talk to her, she is still going through a lot, I don't want to add more stress to her

Me: Time is ticking baby :D

Him: :(

I stood up

Me: anyway enough about that, before I give you an answer promise me something .....

He stood up

Him: Anything baby?

Me: Let's say we try for another baby, then it turns out we are having another boy, then what? Are you gonna ask me for a daughter? :(

Him: No! I always wanted three children. Does that mean you are considering? :D

Me: Ryan this is going to be the last child! I don't want to be old! When I am old you won't find me sexy anymore :(

Ryan: Baby you are my life partner! We will die together, you have my word :D

Me: One more thing :(

Him:

Me: I hope when I give birth to our second child,  
I will be married :(

Ryan: Of course! I can marry you even tomorrow  
:D

I walked to the door. I opened

Me: Then the sooner you tell your daughter  
about us, the better! ;)

Him:

I slammed the door behind me.

Me: I hope I will be excited to have this baby  
soon :)

I looked around

Me: Right now, I don't think I am..... :(

I walked down

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just got home. It was good to spend time with Nomandla and Ms Helen. She is such a lovely lady. I couldn't see that when she was Ellen's friend because Ellen was treating me like a maid and I was a maid. No maid hangs out with her boss and friends . How time flies. There is a new lady now at that house and the lady happens to be my best friend and the woman I always respected and admired from a distance is now a friend. I was sitting on the same couch as her.

Me: :)

Qaqambile: You are smiling alone :)

I looked at him

Me: I didn't see you there :D



Him: How did it go? :)

Me: Baby, I have decided that in this house I don't talk about Nomandla with you ever again :(

Him: Why? is it what I said? :)

Me: No, it's the fact that Nomandla is your ex..... :(

Him:

Me: And you happen to hate he.....

Him: I don't hate her! :(

Me: You and your mother always judged her am I lying? :(

Qaqambile:

Me: And you are still doing it when your mom is gone. Baby Nomandla is a good person :(

Him: I kno.....

Me: And she is my friend! I don't appreciate you

judging her and when you do that a part of me wonder if ..... :(

Him: What?

I walked closer to him and looked him in the eyes

Me: You are still in love with her

Qaqambile walked away

Him: what? Baby we are talking about your friend. A woman I haven't seen in a long time. I love you only you :D

Me: Then I think it's best if you don't get involved in any conversation that involves her :(

Qaqambile: done :)

I heard a knock at the door. I went to the door then opened

Me: Baby !!!! come and get this man out of our house! :'(

Qaqambile came running

Qaqambile: who is i.....

Xilongo: I came in peace

Me: After you tried to help Lithakazi poison me?

:(

Xilongo: I came to right my wrongs please hear me out Mrs Xaba

Qaqambile: What do you want? :(

He looked at me

Xilongo: I came to warn your wife. Yesterday I was having sex with Lithakazi. She called me Qaqambile. That crazy girl is in love with Qaqambile! :(

Me: :(

Qaqambile: What?

Xilongo: She called me Qaqa, you are the only Qaqa here :(

Me: Thank you, now you can leave! :( :(

I slammed the door on his face. I leaned on the door Looking at Qaqambile

Qaqambile: I don't believe him bab.... :D

Me: Well I do! :( :(

Qaqambile:

I looked on thin air

Me: I am going to drag the silly crush she has on my husband out of her! :(

Qaqambile:

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am half way to Port Elizabeth. I want that hundred thousand rands all to myself. Rebecca

sent her R50 000 rands to me, that means my I.T man is going to get all of it. Right now all I care about is money. I lost my family. I lost my daughter. I have nothing. Even that idiot don't Want to sleep with me anymore. He is in love with my daughter and there is nothing I can do about it.

Me: Absolutely nothing!

I wiped my tears

Me: Oh I give it to you Qhayiya, I didn't think you'd pull that rape card!

I wiped my tears again

Me: I should've told my daughter first! his plan should've been mine

I chuckled

Me: As if that was gonna erase what I did to her unborn son!? Oh Marlene accept the defeat, it's over!

I heard my phone ring. I wiped my tears. It's the Technician. I answered

Me: Is it done.....? Am I rich ? :(

Him: I am sorry ma'am, that man is smart. He transferred the money to another account

Me: What?

I pulled over. I stopped the car

Him: That bastard has a few thousands of his own but they are not the R100 000 rands

Me: No!!! Can't you take those few thousands?

Him: Ma'am we were reversing the transaction you made for him. We were not taking his money

I hung up

Me: He beat me two times today! He was right, he won

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I want nothing to do with Marlene nothing! I hope she is not waiting for me outside or at the house. I don't think I want to think of what I would do to her when I see her again. That woman hates me. I was right about her. She doesn't like me. What was I thinking trusting her after she let me stay in jail for the whole week when she had a way to free me. People always called my mother names. I was there defending her. I feel sick to even think about the things I have done for that woman. How could she sleep with my boyfriend? How could she?

That Evil woman even had the audacity to threaten to get Qhayiya murdered just after she killed our son, she even texted him! She wanted

to sleep with him again. What kind of a parent is she?

Anyway I just got out of doctor's office. I saw Vicki and Lisa. I feel ashamed. I am even embarrassed to look at them and the fact that they know what kind of a woman is my mother makes me more ashamed. Ryan knows that means Lisa and Vicki know too

Me: I am sorry about earlier :'(

They stood up

Vicki: It's okay Ellen , we understand, I mean whatever that witch fed you started working when we started talking to you so we understand :)

Lisa: Mom is right sis, we understand. We are just here to support you. What happened between you and our brother got nothing to do with us :(

Me: Thank you for being here. I really appreciate



it :)

Them: :)

I saw Rebecca coming from the entrance

Her: Ready to go? :)

Me: Yes :)

We all walked out. I saw Qhayiya standing outside alone. His mind was far away. I walked to him

Me: Hi

He turned around

Qhayiya: Look Ellen. I will understand if you don't want to see me ever ag.....

Me: Let's go to the car :( :)

Qhayiya:

I took his hand . We walked to the car. Lisa and Victory said their goodbyes. Rebecca drove us home. On the way we were not talking. I don't

know what to say really. I just hope I don't find that evil woman in my house. We arrived. Her car is not here that means she is gone. We got inside the house. I looked at Qhayiya

Me: Can you please go wait for me upstairs? :)

Him: Okay :)

He walked up the stairs. I took Rebecca's hand. We headed to the kitchen.

Rebecca: He is a good man :)

Me: I thought you wanted nothing to do with him :( :(

Rebecca: he has been such a gentleman. I think he is good for you sis :)

Me: And the fact that he slept with my mother?  
:(

Rebecca: You believe him when he says mom raped him right?

Me: Let's go to the study :(

I walked out first. She followed me. i opened the door then walked in, she walked in too. I wiped my tears

Me: I don't know sis. You can't just accept that your mother raped your boyfriend

Rebecca: If your mother is Marlene Da Silva Nel! you would believe and accept it!

I looked at her. It's good to see that my sister sees mom for who she is but Marlene is still our mother. We need facts before we judge her.

Me: I hate what I am about to do but we have to be sure

Rebecca: What are you gonna do?

I smiled, the second I fleshed the smile, tears streamed down my cheeks.

Me: My house has cameras, a CCTV footage of this whole house is in that Computer

Rebecca: :'(

Me: We will see if mother went to my bedroom and to the bathroom on her own free will

Rebecca: :'(

Me: Are you ready for this? :)

Rebecca: Yes! Yes I am ready :D

Me: :'(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 58

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Honestly I am not only worried about having a baby. I am just worried that Hillary will hate her father all her life. She will think he is a liar. I don't want that child to think I ruined her family. I don't want her to think I am the reason her parents are no longer together. Well i know I am partly the reason. I don't want to be hated by Ryan's child or being the reason of her hating his father. I feel like the more he keeps these things from her the more he risk things. I am not a selfish person. I know the importance of family. I don't have a big family and by the look of things Ryan don't too. I would hate for him to lose his daughter, I am not going to give him

two more children. He said he wants three children. If he would lose Hillary he would want another one. I am not going to do that.

Anyway I have decided to call my mother. I just want to check how she's doing nothing more. I don't want to tell her about this baby issue.

Mom: Hey, I have been waiting for your call.

Me: Why? Is everything okay with the kids?

Mom: No, you didn't call at all

Me: I am sorry mom, everything is fine. I am happy maybe that's why I didn't think of calling  
:D

Mom: How is your weekend?

Me: It's great mom. We are having a great time  
:D

Mom: Is my grandson behaving?

Me: That one is sleeping all day you know him

Mom: Hi hi hi, I miss him

Me: We are coming back sunday night don't worry :D

Mom: Okay baby bye

Ne: Bye :)

I hung up. I went to others

Me: Baby do you wanna share the good news with them? :)

Ryan: Oh yeah :D

He came to me, and put his right arm around my waist

Him: We've decided to try for another baby :D

Helen: What? :D

Tom: Wow all the best guys :D

Me: Thank you :D .

Tom: Let's celebrate then! :D

He went to take a bottle of alcohol. Ryan went to take Glasses

Helen: Are you sure about this? :)

Me: Yes. The conversation we had made me realise that having a baby new is a good idea :D

Helen: I am glad you think so, so.....? :)

Me: yes? :)

Helen: Have you ever thought of living here full time? :D

Me: No! Never! I will come here like I did this weekend. I am studying and when I finish studying there is a possibility I might get a job in Mthatha :)

Her: Alright :)

Me: :)

I am never gonna stay here and I am going to



use my degree. I am not planning to be anyone's housewife.

Helen: Ryan don't want a full time stay at home mom :)

Me: Then I have no future in this Village :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I cannot believe a woman who used to be my best friend is this evil. Marlene is one evil woman. I am glad the girls finally saw the woman she is. I am so glad we won't be bothered by her anymore. I hate that cruel woman. Marlene showed me the real her when she manipulated me into Kidnapping my own Grandson. But I didn't know how evil she was then and still is now. I didn't think she'd go as

far as kill her daughters child. Despite that the man who got her pregnant is black but an innocent child? That child had Ellen's blood running all over him. I really have no words for that woman.

Anyway we just got to my house. We had hectic two days.

Lisa: At least this is over! :)

She gave me a glass of wine

Me: Thanks baby :D

Lisa: :)

I sipped on my drink

Me: Finally! That monster is gone :D

Lisa: Hopefully for good this time! :(

Me: That woman don't give up Lisa. I am sure she will be back :D

Lisa: Do you think she has some new tricks up

her sleeve? :(

Me: She will be back! :(

Lisa: For her daughter, we have no business with he ..... ! :(

My phone rang. I stood up

Me: It's your brother :)

Lisa: Put it on speaker :D

I did

Me: Ryan? :)

Him: Hello mom, how did Ellen find out about the sex?

Me: Her boyfriend told her :)

Ryan: She must be so mad at both of them

Me: No! She is mad at her mother and she wants nothing to do with her :D

Ryan: What did Qhayiya say exactly?

Me: That she forced herself at him :D

Ryan: What if she really did? I mean Qhayiya can be everything but I don't think he would rape a woman. Maybe she did and what I walked in on didn't look like rape :(

Me: Or She seduced him :)

Ryan: Yeah. How is Ellen? She must be devastated

Me: She is trying to be strong but I can see she is hurting. She didn't expect this from her mother :(

Ryan: I think it's time we tell Hillary about the divorce, her half brother and the new woman in my life

Me: I was thinking of coming there soon. How about we take Hillary there, then you tell her :)

Ryan: That's a perfect idea

Me: And she will meet her brother :D

Ryan: Yeah, and the sooner we do that the better because I want to get married and Nomandla says she can't marry me until I tell my daughter about us

Me: She sounds like a good girl. She is right :D

Ryan: Yeah

Me: How about I go speak to Ellen. I have a good feeling she will agree to let us take Hillary. She still feels bad for accusing us of killing her baby :)

Ryan: I would love that thank you

Me: Only a pleasure honey :)

I hung up

Me: :)

Lisa: This Nomandla girl sounds interesting and

decent . She seems like a no push over woman. I mean if she was the woman you and Marlene thought she was, she wouldn't care about Hillary. She would want to get married as soon as possible :)

Me: I thought she was a gold digger. I was wrong about her

Lisa: You still have time to fix that :)

Me: Will you accompany me to Ellen's house later today? :)

Lisa: I will :)

Me: Thanks baby :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

This CCTV footage is going to determine my

future with Qhayiya. I am even scared to press play. I don't know what I will see when I open it. I love Qhayiya with all my heart and I admire him for being so brave and come clean to me. My mother is very intimidating. She is scary you have to think before you double cross her. My mother gave this man money to leave and never come back, he didn't leave. He wanted to risk it all to be with me. That shows how much he loves me. I love him too but if I find out that these two went together to the bathroom, I am done with Qhayiya. I will ask him to leave and never come back I swear I am not kidding. And that goes for my mother. This will add more fuel to the fire. This will make me hate her more than I do right now.

Anyway I have my hand on the button. I am about to Press

Rebecca: You know what this means right?

Me: I know....., this means I will find out if my

boyfriend seduced my mother or she did rape him :(

Rebecca: The cameras are also in the bathroom?

I wiped my tears. I looked at her

Me: No, just the bedroom, they are not in the bathroom :( :(

Rebecca: Oh thank God! I don't think I want to see mother having sex with your man :(

Me: Neither do I :( :(

Rebecca: Do you know the date?

Me: The same day you got here :(

Rebecca: 27th

I went to the 27th, I started at 9am

Me: There I am coming down the stairs

Rebecca: Who is walking in?



Me: That's your mother coming back from the press conference she called to tarnish that poor girl's name :(

Rebecca shook her head in disbelief

Me: Here she is telling me how good she was at acting in front of those journalists :(

Rebecca: You are both looking up the stairs ?

I paused the video

Me: Oh my God! :D :(

I said that walking away. I remember something

Rebecca: what is it?

Me: Your mother walked in on me and Qhayiya having sex the day before this day. We were having sex in the living room because we didn't expect anyone. We didn't know mom was out of jail :( :(

Rebecca: Then?

Me: She shouted at us acting like a concerned mother! When Qhayiya tried to pick up his clothes and dress up, mom took his clothes. She asked me to go bath upstairs :D :(

Rebecca: And leave your man with her? :(

Me: Yep! :( :(

Rebecca: I don't understand..... ?

Me: Marlene couldn't take her eyes off my man. She wanted him! She saw him naked! She didn't want him to dress up because she liked what she was seeing! :(

Rebecca: That's why the next day she wanted to taste what you've been tasting?

Me: I hate her! She is a whore!!! :( :(

I went back to the cctv and played it. Rebecca came closer

Me: :( :(

Rebecca: That's you leaving

I walked out and closed the door. I saw mom turning around

Rebecca: Zoom closer!

I did. When mom turned around, she smiled looking upstairs

Me: :(

Rebecca: It looks like Qhayiya is telling the truth

we saw mom walk up. She opened the door

Me: That's my bedroom :( :(

Rebecca: What is she doing?

Me: Taking off her clothes looking straight at the Bathroom :(

Rebecca: No! Mom don't do it!

I don't know why my sister is being dramatic. Our mother is naked. Walking to the bathroom!

She did it! It's done! She went to the bathroom and took advantage of my boyfriend. My own mother fucked my man

Rebecca: Oh my God!

I looked at Rebecca

Me: That's our mother! I hate her! She is not going to win! I am going to work things out with my man right now!

Rebecca:

I walked out leaving her shocked. I went straight to my bedroom. I opened the door. I found Qhayiya pacing up and down. he looked at me

Qhayiya: I understand if you want nothing to.....

Me: Make love to me :(

Qhayiya: What?

Me: I said make love to me!

I started kissing him hungrily. He lifted me up.

He lied me on our bed kissing me hungrily. We made love and the rest is history.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Yesterday I must say I didn't see Fefekazi coming. I thought we ended the fight at her house, what am I saying though. I beat the woman alone at her house. I Didn't give her a chance to touch me. I should've known it was not over. Fefekazi is a rural woman who has children with different fathers. She is one of those crazy baby mamas. I should've expected she'd come to my house and humiliate me. I left that Idiot Xilongo passed out. I guess Fefekazi helped him wake up. I saw them from a distance leaving my house. That's when I went back to my home.

Anyway that all happened yesterday. This is a new day. This day comes with new tricks. I want to get closer to the Xaba family. I want two things from them. I want Londeka's man and friendship from Londeka. That stupid woman is going to tell me where Marlene lives in Port Elizabeth. I am not going to let Marlene get away with Ruining my name. I just got to Nomboniso's house. I hope her daughter in law won't ruin my day. I came in peace. All I want is to be her friend that's all I am asking for. Is that too much to ask? Why people around here don't want to forgive and give people second chance? Why am I the only one who don't get second chance. I am not the only messed up person in this village. We are all rotten. Fefekazi has two children to show it and Nomandla has a white child. We are all the same!

Qaqambile: You come a lot to our house Litha

Me: Last time I came here we had a nice chat.

We were civil to each other Qaqa :)

Londeka: What do you want Mkhenkce? :(

Me: My surname is not the nicest. Why don't you call me Litha just like Qaqa called me ;)

Londeka: Why are you here!!!!!!?

Me: Londeka you are in a foul mood today are you sure you are okay FRIEND ? :D

Qaqambile: Litha can we help you? :(

Me: I came to see you guys! You are the only friends I have here :D

Londeka: is that so? :(

Me: I thought you guys forgave me? I have changed :D

Londeka: oh you are right about that. Your love for money is put on hold. Your mission is to get my husband now? :(

Me: What? That's crazy, friend you will lose your

man if you are insecure. Men hate that. It's so unattractive :D

Londeka: And how do you know that because we all know you never had a boyfriend men just sleep with you

Me: Okay! Let's not insult each other :D

Londeka: Or what?

I smiled. I looked around then at Qaqambile. He is so hot. I really want him. I was in my dream thinking about the times we had together . I was looking straight in his lips day dreaming

Londeka: Or what!!!!!! ?

I looked at her

Me: would you rather want me as your enemy or as your friend?

Londeka:

Me: I didn't think s.....



Londeka pointed a finger at me. She was breathing heavily

Londeka: I will say this once.....

Me:

Londeka: Stop calling my husband's name when you are enjoying that Nyaope boy's dick!

Me:

She came even closer to me

Londeka: Now get out before I threw you out like the trash you are!

Me:

.

To be continued.....

.

see you Sunday

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 59

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I needed this. I needed him to hold me and make love to me and he did just that. I feel at peace after the hectic past few hours I had, I can't believe I almost lost Qhayiya. Mom almost ruined my relationship. I finally met a man who

finds me attractive. Qhayiya loves me. Imagine if I threw him out of my house only to find out later that he was taken advantage of by my evil mother. We needed the sex. After losing our child like that. I fail to understand my mother. I don't regret cutting ties with her. She knows how desperate I am to have a child. How could she kill my child like that? If she wanted Qhayiya gone. She would've used the same technique she used to sleep with him not killing my child. I hate Marlene so much. I don't ever want to see her here or anywhere. As far as I am concerned I don't have a mother. She died with my son. I am not going to ask Qhayiya about the money my mom gave him, if he knows how to use his brains he is going to spend that money, I know how much mom loves money, wasting money for a plan that didn't work will kill her. I want her to pay for every pain she caused me and other people.

Qhayiya: I never thought I would have you in my arms ever again

I am lying on his chest. I raised my head. I looked at him

Me: Nobody will come between us baby :)

Him: I love that and I am so sorry for kee.....

I kissed him

Me: Stop apologising. I saw the CCTV footage mom undressed then went to you in the bathroom after I told her not to bother you.

Mom wanted you. When she found us naked I could see the way she was looking at you :(

Qhayiya: It was awkward when she didn't want to give us our clothes

Me: She wanted you. I swear I will never forgive her :(

Qhayiya: What she did was bad :(

Me: I know, anyway you wanted to ask me

something? :)

Qhayiya: I wanted to tell you that I need to go home and speak to my ancestors and do a cleansing for myself.....

Me: A cleansing?

Qhayiya: I just lost my child. I need to do this

Me: Oh yeah..... we have different cultures and I should respect that. So when do you want to leave? :)

Him: Tomorrow if you are okay with that

Me: You can go, if it's for our baby then why not, I can't stand in your way. When are you coming back?

Qhayiya: I will miss you so Tuesday or Wednesday I will be back :)

Me: I will borrow you one of my cars :).

Him: Thank You baby :)

We kissed. I love this man. There is no one who treats me better than him. He makes me happy.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Helen think I would come and live here? This is my village. This supermarket is at my village. I don't think people here would respect me. I know how jealousy people are here. No one wants to see one of them succeed, more especially when they know you were once poor. Another thing they know my business. They know I slept with a married man. They won't only disrespect me, they would disrespect Ryan too. He is a respected man here. I don't want to see him lose that or business because of me. Oh by the way I haven't stepped out of this house. I don't want to be seen. I respect people.

I don't want to walk around acting like a boss.

Anyway Helen and Tom went to Coffee Bay, they have a relative who lives there. He is a Ocean View hotel manager, so they went to see him.

Ryan: So you ready for the publisher!?:D

Me: Yes! I am excited baby, I can't wait :D

Ryan: Don't tell Lithakazi, just surprise her with the copy of the book. That girl will ruin your relationship with the publisher :)

Me: You are right baby, I made things clear to her that I don't want her to be part of business decisions. She is just someone who gave me content to write about, it ends there! :D

Ryan: Good :)

Me: Who were you speaking with on the phone?  
:D

He looked excited

Ryan: oh Baby I have great news :D

Me: I love good news what's up? :)

Evan: Mom and Lisa are going to speak to Ellen. They want to bring Hillary here next week so that we can tell her and introduce her to her little brother :D

Me: That's great news baby. I can't wait, so we will have to come back here ? tomorrow we are going to Mthatha remember ? :)

Ryan: I think it will be best if I do it with mom and Lisa then we will see if we will ask you to come or we go to Mthatha. All that will happen after we spoke to Hillary :)

Me: Thank you for doing this! :D

Ryan: It's time baby! I don't want my daughter to hate me :)

Me: I am very proud of you babe :)

I went to him and kissed him



Him: I love you :)

Me: I love you so much :D

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Lithakazi will never stop causing problems for me and my husband. She has a crush on him or should I say she still loves him because they have history together. She is the girl who followed me to the river and pushed my bucket. She wanted to be the one marrying Qaqambile. She is not getting my husband. I noticed she was trying to intimidate me. I am not scared of her. I will beat her every time she comes and start a fight with me. She doesn't know me.

Anyway she ran out after she saw I meant business. I was going straight to her when she

decided to do what she does best which is Running. She is such a coward. She left the door open. I went to the door. I closed it

Me: :'( :(

I turned around. This is Qaqambile's fault! I wouldn't be in this if it wasn't for his whoring ways. That girl wants what he always gave her. He better not do what he did to Nomandla. He is married to me. I am his wife. I don't know why he always laugh when we talk about Lithakazi's behaviour.

Me: She calls your name when she is sleeping with these boys! Baby what did you see in her? :(

Qaqambile walked away. He won't get away with this. He must answer me

Qaqambile: You speak like we are ex lovers :D

Me: You were sleeping with her while you were dating her best friend! You even cheated on me

with her! :(

Qaqambile: I never cheated on you! When was that ?

Me: When your mother beat her up? :(

Qaqambile:

Me: I know! That's when the drama started between your mother and the Mkhenkce family :(

Qaqambile: Yeah I might have slept with her a few times but I don't care about her

Me: Well she very much cares about you! :(

Qaqambile: Baby why are you mad at me? I don't control people's feelings. How is Litha's silly crush on me my fault? :(

Me: Because you keep calling her Litha! And she calls you Qaqa! :(

Qaqambile: Everyone calls her that we grew up calling her that babe

Me: I want you to make sure Lithakazi don't come to this house ever again do you hear me?  
:(

Qaqambile: That's a bit hectic :D

Me: I am serious! Now that we know she wants you, she won't stop till she sees me dead  
Qaqambile please be serious about this!!!

This man is taking this a joke? I am not joking with him. He started looking serious when he saw I am crying

Him: Baby, I am sorry

Me: Qaqambile I don't know how many times I almost got poisoned . I don't know how many tries will kill me. That girl's poison was tried by your mother to me. God was with me. Now I am sure Lithakazi will try again like she did using Xilongo

Qaqambile: She will never get inside our yard

ever again :(

Me: You promise?

Him: I do :)

Me: thank you :'(

I hugged him. Lithakazi cannot be the reason I lose him. I can't go to jail, if she keeps pushing me I will beat her up again. I can see she is desperate. That means she could get me arrested for beating her. I can't leave my baby alone.

.

.

~ Vicki ~

We just arrived at my son's house. The house he gave to Ellen. We are here to talk about Hillary going to Mqanduli with us. I don't know how she is going to take it but i am hoping for

the best since she treated us badly these past two days. I am hoping she will be reasonable. She's moved on. She has a man. I am sure she doesn't want to keep my granddaughter in the dark forever. She must know what is going on. She needs to know that she has a baby brother and a soon to be step mother.

Ellen: You don't have to keep checking on me guys! I am perfectly well. As long my mother is no longer around :D

Lisa: I can imagine. She really hurt you guys deeply :)

Qhayiya: :)

Ellen touched Qhayiya's hand

Ellen: She made us stronger :) :'(

Qhayiya kissed her. I looked at Lisa

Me:

Lisa: :)

I know I am old I don't understand young people but if I was Ellen, I don't think I was gonna Be able to sleep with a man who slept with my mother. Let's face reality here. Qhayiya would've stopped Marlene if he wanted to. Why did he agree to sleep with her? Did he want her? I know she is in love but she should have these questions in her head. This man is masculine. He can't be raped by an old woman like Marlene unless he's drugged and it looks like he was very much sober. Ellen is really desperate for a man.

Me: We are happy to hear you are doing fine but we are here about a different important matter :)

Rebecca: Sounds serious ?

Ellen let go of Qhayiya. She looked at us

Ellen: Important matter? What is going on Vicki?  
:(

Me: I hope this won't upset you but we are hear to speak to you about Hillary

Ellen: What about my baby? :(

Lisa: It's time she knows what's going on between you and my brother

Ellen: Says who? :(

Lisa looked at me

Me: Ellen My son can't move on with his life until he tells his daughter that you no longer together

Lisa: That is why we want you to give us a permission to take her to Mthatha.....

Me: Ryan wants to also tell her about her baby brother :D

Ellen stood up

Ellen: I cannot believe this! :(

Us:



She went to the door. We stood up

Me: Are you throwing us out? :)

She turned around. She looked at us

Ellen: You come to my house and tell me Ryan wants to move on? :(

Us:

Ellen: Haven't he done that already?

Lisa: Ell.....

Ellen: How did this " Baby brother " get conserved huh?

Us:

Ellen: He slept with my maid! Did you even think about how I feel about this? :(

Me: No, but I see you have a boyfriend y.....

Ellen: Don't use that on me! That's the only excuse you've been using to insult me!

Me: Ellen why are you making this har.....

She opened the door

Ellen: Go tell that Coward son of yours that I am not ready to tell my daughter that her father slept with my maid! :'(

Us:

Ellen: Out!

We walked out. She slammed the door behind us

Lisa: I don't believe what just happened?

Me: :'(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 60

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

Okay what is going on here? My sister have not told Hillary about the divorce? These women came here to talk about an important matter, my sister is acting like a jealous ex right now. They didn't come here to fight. They were civil. They want to speak to a child about this in a way she should be told. I am actually on Vicki and Lisa side for a change. I don't know why Ellen is angry. I am embarrassed because she is

doing this in front of her boyfriend. I am not sure if she is angry because she doesn't want to see her daughter hurt about the divorce or the "Move on" part hit her. They both moved on. I don't see why Hillary can't know about this.

Me: Was that necessary though?

Ellen: Excuse me? Did you hear what they said?  
:( :(

Me: Sis they want Hillary to know what is going on. You guys are divorced! :(

Ellen: Ryan is a coward! Why did he send them to do this! Why didn't he come here and discuss this with me? He doesn't respect me! He never did that's why he slept with our helper ! :( :(

Me: Sis, what is making you angry?

Ellen: i....

Me: That Ryan sent his family or the fact that he wants to move on?

Ellen: Excuse me? What is kind of a question is that!?! :(

Me: Don't get upset sis. The reason I am asking this is because I want to talk about what happened. I don't want to judge you before I know your reasons. What you did few minutes ago was rude. Those guys were messengers :(

Ellen: I don't care what he does. He moved on a long time ago! I don't know why Vicki Said that ! :(

Me: So you are angry that he didn't come on his own?

Ellen: Yes! What is he scared of! He can't face me now? :(

Qhayiya: He came to see his child. You said you won't let him see her. Do you think he was gonna come here after you treated him the way you did. Baby.....

Ellen: You are all on his side now? :( :'(

Qhayiya: I don't care about that guy. I know he never treated you well. What I am trying to figure out is the reason he didn't come. Maybe he knew you'd fight him like you did on the phone, did you think about that? :(

Ellen: :(

Me: That can be true. You know Ryan don't like fighting :(

Ellen: He started this! :(

Me: He started what? :(

Ellen: :(

Me: Why you don't want your daughter to know about your divorce? :(

Ellen: I don't want to hurt my child! :'( :(

Me: So you won't be hurting her when she finds out on her own? :(

Ellen: :'(

Me: sis If you want to be around when they tell her, go to Mqanduli with them :).

Ellen took her handbag. She looked at me

Ellen: I am not going to do that! Do you hear me?

I am not going to do that :( :(

Me: Where are you going? :(

She walked out. I looked at Qhayiya. He shrugged his shoulders.

Me: I don't know what to say to her, Let me go get ready, I am leaving this afternoon :D

Qhayiya: I am leaving too, I am just worried she might come back late. I can't be late :)

Me: Let's hope she will be back soon :)

Qhayiya: Yeah.....

.

.

~ Ryan ~

Nomandla and my friends are going home today. I feel sad. It was a great weekend. I really had so much fun. I also got an answer I have been waiting for from my woman. We are officially trying. We didn't use condom last night which took me by surprise. I thought she'd take a little time but she didn't. She said it's okay. We must try right away so we did.

Anyway they are all packed ready to go

Nomandla: Did they tell you how it went with Ellen? :)

Me: No! I wonder why mom didn't call..... ?

I looked for my phone.

Me: Let me go take my phone upstairs. I ran up the stairs. I got to my room. I took my phone. I haven't touched my phone since yesterday. I looked at it.



Me: Battery died that's why I didn't receive a call from mom. I put it in the charger. I switched it on. I received an sms

" Ryan your ex wife is difficult! Can you believe she threw us out! She said we have no right to interfere into your business "

I dialled mom's number. It rang. She answered in 3rd ring

Mom: Been trying to call you

Me: Sorry mom, I didn't notice my battery died

Mom: You got my message?

Me: Yes, so she wants me to go there? :(

Mom: You are not coming here! That girl is selfish. She moved on. Why can't you? I have decided that we go to Susan's house and tell Hillary we are going to visit you. She will want to come. She misses you then we are telling her

together

Me: Okay mom :D

Mom: Bye!

Me: Bye :)

I put down my phone. I left it in the charger. I walked out. I went downstairs

Me: It died that's why I didn't hear it rings.

Helen: What did Ellen say? :(

Me: She threw mom and Lisa out :(

Helen: What did I say to you Nomandla? Ellen is not the good woman she was pretending to be to you. She is a selfish woman. Always been! :(

Tom: She is prepared to keep this from Hillary till when? :(

Me: Mom says she will go to Hillary and ask her to come with them this week :)

Helen: She will be excited She will come. Hillary

loves you :D

Me: :)

I looked at Nomandla

Me: Then she will meet my woman :)

Nomandla: :)

Me: We are going to get married soon. Ellen won't stop us :)

Nomandla: :)

Helen: I can't wait, it's gonna be a special wedding

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

The nerve on Londeka! I swear yesterday I

wanted to hit her once then run. She made me angry. I can't believe that stupid Drug addict ran and talked about that to that family! I feel so humiliated. It's not a nice thing to say about someone. Qaqambile is married. For his wife to hear that I call his name when I am having sex with other man must make her mad. She always suspected that I am into Qaqambile now she is so convinced and she won't rest until she makes sure I stay away. That girl is ratchet. I feel embarrassed. I don't know how I will look at Londeka and Qaqa again and his stupid wife will go around telling Fefekazi about this.

I need to text Londeka and apologise. I know if I go there she will attack me. I don't want to be bruised. Tomorrow I am having a meeting with my publisher. I need to be beautiful for tomorrow.

Me: :)

I texted Londeka

\* Hello Londy, I am so sorry for everything. I will be honest with you. I have a crush on your man. I am trying to make it go away. Can you help me go through this please friend. I need you \*

I sent it then chuckled

Me: Please! :D

I heard my phone rings. Is it her so soon? I looked at it. It's Zimbini.

Me: Hey cuz! :D

Zimbini: Hey Ms Author!

Me: Hi hi hi :D

I giggled. I can't help but blush. I can't believe my life is going to be great! I will be famous. Maybe get TV interviews. I can't wait!

Zimbini: How are you?

Me: I am great cuz! I am excited, I don't want to mess this up. I am even thinking of writing my second book :D

Zimbini: Wow! I like the new you! I am so proud of you mntase!

I flipped my weave

Me: I am proud of myself too cuz. Thank you :)

Zimbini: I called to remind you about tomorrow!

Me: How can I forget! My life is going to change forever tomorrow :D

Zimbini: Get here early. Please dress appropriately! Look like you mean business so that the publisher can take you seriously

Me: I will make sure cuz! I will wear my blue dress and your blazer :D

Her: Oh my God! I have been looking for it. You will look great!

Me: Hi hi hi I know :D

Zimbini: Bye see you tomorrow!

Me: See you tomorrow :D

She hung up

Me: :)

I looked out of the window

Me: Lithakazi Mkhenkce in " bold ":D

I received an sms. It's from Londeka

Me: :D

I hope she forgives me. I am crossing fingers. I opened the message

" Go to hell Lithakazi Mkhenkce! "

Me: :(

I threw my phone on my bed

Me: Bitch!!!

How can she be so bitchy about this! I am not sleeping with Qaqambile! I am fantasising about him! Is that a sin? She is getting on my last nerve!

Me: Maybe she forgets my mother's Poison  
killed her father in law

I sat down

Me: It can kill you two Londeka :'(

I stood up. I went to the window. I looked at  
Xaba house

Me: I need to find a way to poison you!

I wiped my tears

Me: You must die! :'(

.

.

~ Lisa ~

We are going to Susan's house, Ellen's friend.  
She will let us speak with my niece. We are not  
going to let Ellen control Hillary. She is acting  
like a better parent . She was pregnant with



another man's child now she is acting like a victim on this whole thing.

Mom: We bought her favourites :D .

Me: She will be so happy to see us :D

Mom: Just know when Ellen finds out, Everything will fall apart. She won't be so happy that we left with Hillary and Susan will tell her :(

Me: We should ask Hillary to keep it a secret. We won't talk to Hillary about it in front of Susan

Mom: Yeah :(

We arrived at Susan's house. We got out of the car. We went to the door and knocked. We heard footsteps coming to the door. Susan opened the door.

Susan: :(

This woman is not in a good mood. She has spoken to Ellen. She didn't expect to see us and

by the look of things we are the last people she wants to see.

Mom: Hello Susan, can we come in? :D

Susan: No :(

Me: Why is that? Is everything okay?

Susan: Hillary don't want to see you :(

Me: We brought he... :D

Hillary appeared behind Susan

Me: Hey Hillary come give grandma and auntie a hug :D

Hillary: :(

I looked at mom

Me:

Mom:

Me: Is everything okay honey? :)

Hillary: I am not going to Coffee Bay with you! :(

What did Ellen tell this child

Mom: Why Hillary? Don't you miss daddy? :D

Hillary: He divorced mom! He is marrying a black person! Our helper! You grandma and Grandma Marlene said I should stay away from black people..... :(

Me:

Hillary: Because they are not good people! I hate dad! :(

Me: :(

Mom: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 61

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I cannot believe what my niece said to us. This child is a most sweetest child I know. She respect the elders. She is sweet like her father. what happened to our little girl. How can Ellen be so cruel and tell a child everything that happened? A good parent was gonna say, "honey your father and I had problems, so we decided to separate" how can she tell a child about the infidelity! They both committed

adultery. Ellen lost a child. It wasn't Ryan's child. Did she tell Hillary she has a boyfriend who knocked her off? Did she even tell her she just had a miscarriage or she just ruined my brother's name! I am mad as hell now. I am also mad at mom for what she and Marlene said to Hillary. They taught a child to be a racist that is unacceptable.

Anyway after what Hillary said, we didn't say anything we just left. She hates black people. She also hates her father what can you possible say after that to make someone understand? Not just anyone, an Eleven year old child. We are driving home. This is going to hurt my brother.

Me: Mom you said that to the child? You said black people are bad people? How can you teach a child such a hateful thing? :(

Mom: I was shocked as you are right now Lisa. This was all Marlene. I happened to be there

that's why she says we both said that. You know that looks like Marlene! :(

Me: I do but she says you said it together! :(

Mom: You know Marlene and how I used to be when we were friends. Everything she said was right, I had to agree even when I know it's ridiculous anyway that's not important right now. How could Ellen do this? Poison a child against her father like that? :(

I turned the car

Me: That's what I want to find out! We are going there to confront Ellen. She is just like her mother! :(

Mom: Ryan will be hurt. We can't tell him his daughter said she hates him :(

Me: Hate is such a strong big word to be said by a child to their parent. Ellen messed up and she must fix this or else their divorce is going to be ugly! :(

Mom: She asked for it! I don't feel sorry for her!  
We will use everything we have to fight for that  
child! :(

Me: You are right about that!

We got to Ellen's house. The door opened. She  
walked out with Rebecca. It looks like Rebecca  
is leaving

Ellen: I thought I made it clear yesterday that I  
don't want to hear this! :(

Mom: You told my granddaughter what Ryan  
did how could You?

Ellen: Oh! I knew you'd go to my daughter, I had  
to go talk to her before you beat me into it! I  
didn't lie! Ryan cheated on me with a maid!!! :(

Mom: You cheated on him with his Security  
guard did we tell your daughter that?

Ellen:

Me: Tell me Ms saint? Does Hillary know you

just miscarried a bastard child!?

Ellen:

Rebecca: That's very insensitive Lisa! :(

Me: And what do you call what she said to her daughter about my brother!?

Rebecca: Oh My God you just became toxic to each other guys! :'(

Me: Your sister started it! We will see if she will be able to finish it!

Ellen: Leave my house!!!

Mom: It's my son's house, I hope it's the first thing he fight for when he takes you to court!

Rebecca:

Me: Let's go mom :(

Ellen:



.

.

~ Londeka ~

It's Monday tomorrow. I am going to apply. I need to take my life seriously before girls way better than Lithakazi come hitting on my man. I am going to Fefekazi to te her that I will be taking my son to her. The application process might take the whole day because I won't be the only one who is applying. There will be hundreds of others.

I just got to Fefekazi's place. I last saw her yesterday before I went to see Nomandla.

Fefekazi: Hey come in :D

Me: Thank you :)

I walked in. She is doing Laundry.

Her: Sit, I am busy with these kids clothes. You'd swear they swim in mud :(

Me: I wish Sapho was their age already :D

Her: You don't know what you wish for :D

Me: it can't be that bad :D

Her: You don't know nothing! Hey before I forget :)

Me: Yes?

Me: I saw Lithakazi coming from your house yesterday, she was running? :D

Me: Oh that girl is something else, Xilongo came to my house yesterday to warn me :)

Her: About what?

Me: Apparently Lithakazi call my husband's name when she is having sex with that Xilongo, so he went there to tell us :(

Fefekazi: What? :D

Me: Just an hour after Xilongo left, she came Knocking at my door calling me friend, saying

she has no one all she wants is our friendship, I wanted to kill her :(

Fefekazi: Oh I beat the hell out of her Friday, she will never mess with me again! :(

Me: That girl don't know when to stop. I came to tell you that tomorrow, I will be going to apply for College :)

Her: Oh nice. I wanted to go buy all new uniform for my kids but it can wait. I will go when you are done with applying :)

Me: Thank you so much :D

Her: No problem :)

Me: :)

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am here in Port Elizabeth. My mind is not here. Only my body is here . I want to know how my daughter is doing. I want to know if Qhayiya is still there. I am going crazy. My mind is everywhere. I want to be in East London. My relationship with my daughter is already ruined. I don't know what to do now. I don't know how to make things right. I know my daughter, she is not going to forgive me ever. I know her she is mine. She is selfish just like me. I have to make sure Qhayiya and Ellen break up even though I am not there! I have to make a plan. I have to do something. I don't know what but Marlene don't give up. I have to do something.

Me: If Qhayiya cheats on my daughter with another woman. She will kick him out. Then I will go pick up the pieces and tell her I told you so :)

She will forgive me when Qhayiya breaks his heart but the question is what do I do?

Me: I have to do something :( :(

I took my phone. I just pray someone else answers that telephone not Ellen. But if she answers I am not going to speak. It's Sunday. I am sure the cleaner is in the house. I want some information about my daughter. Rebecca is not taking my calls. I want to know how Ellen is doing. I called the house telephone. It rang

Me: :( :)

Someone answered. It's not my daughter

Them: Lawson residence. Leanne speaking

Me: Hey! How are you, it's your boss's mother  
:D

Her: Hello Mrs Nel, I am good, ma'am is not home, can I take a message?

Me: No! How is she? :D

Her: She is okay. She is taking Ms Rebecca to the airport

Me: Wonderful. The black gentleman went with them? :D

Her: He left early driving one of Ma'am's car. He said he was going home

Me: Driving my daughter's car?

Her: Yes Mrs Nel, please don't tell ma'am I told you

Me: Don't worry dear. I did not call you. Now bye!  
:(

I hung up

Me: I knew it! I knew it!

I dialled Qhayiya's number

Me: That bastard ! He is taking advantage of my daughter! :'(

It rang three times. He dropped the call

Me: Damnit! That son of a bitch :'(

I knew that Qhayiya was bad news. He is

proving me right a day after I left. He is taking advantage of my daughter. He is taking her car. My daughter drives very beautiful expensive cars. Ellen is doing this to hurt me. That boy will leave her! He will leave with her car. I need to call her and tell her that gold digger took my money. He doesn't want to give me my money back. I dialled Ellen's number

Ellen: If you don't stop calling me I will block your number and file for restraining order against you!

Me: I don't want to bother you. I want to tell you something baby :(

Ellen: You have 30 second!

Me: Baby, Qhayiya is a gold digg..... :( :(

Ellen: I can't believe this..... ( tu tu tu)

Me: Wai..... :(

I looked at my phone. How can she Hung up on

me like that? She didn't hear what I had to say! I sat down.

Me: I lost my daughter

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It's good to be back at my place. I slept peacefully in my bed last night. Honestly I am not comfortable sleeping at Ellen's house. I know the house belongs to my man but she was his first wife. They spent the few years they started business there together. I was just a maid there so I can't be really comfortable and feel at home at her place. I will never call that house mine and I will never move there permanently.

Anyway it's Monday, time to go to the hospital



and meet the publisher. I am very excited right now. In few months people will be seeing my book in shelves around the country. Future is looking good and bright. I need to focus and fight so that I can graduate pretty soon and do the things I want to do for my family. I might be pregnant pretty soon. Thank God I won't go to that campus. My classmates were gonna laugh at me for being pregnant every year. I will miss all of them except for the one I am running away from. I don't think I will be able to trust Zimbini ever again! That girl is stupid and Naive. She was so good until her cousin found out we knew each other. Lithakazi changed her and no one wants nothing to do with her now .

Mom: Take a shower you will be late, you don't want to give the publisher bad impression :D

Me: She is seeing other authors. She said she will see me at 11:30. I have to be at the hospital at 13:00 so I am very early mom don't worry :)

Mom: Okay then, let me go make Breakfast :)

Me: Oka.....

My phone rang

Mom: let me leave you answer you phone :)

Me: :)

I took my phone. She walked out. And closed the door. It's Ryan. I answered.

Me: Baby :)

Him: How are you?

He sounds so down. I wonder what is going on

Me: I am good thanks, by the sound of your voice you are not, what's up? :(

Ryan: After Ellen Threw mom and my sister out she went to see Hillary

Me: And? :(

He sighed

Ryan: Nomandla that woman told my daughter everything

Me:

I sat on the edge of my bed.

Me: When you say everything y.... :(

Ryan: She told her about our affair, about our son, what you were to us then and everything.....

I could hear his voice break

Me: Babe I am sorry, so what did Hillary say to your mom and Lisa?

Ryan: She said she hates me because I divorced her mom for you

Me: What? How could Ellen do this to you? There are better ways to break that to a child but this? :(

Ryan: This woman ruined my life!

Me: Oh my God, I am so sorry baby :(

Ryan: She destroyed my life. I don't know what to do right now. My daughter says she hates me and the fact that I am marrying you. I am glad you forced me to tell her. imagine if I married you then this.....

What does this man mean by that?

Me: Baby? :( :'(

Ryan: Yes?

Me: I want to ask you a question.... ? :'(

Ryan: Yes baby ?

Me: Will you be able to go against your daughter's wishes and Marry me? :( :(

Ryan:.....

The only thing I heard was him breathing and breathing no words coming out of his mouth. I tried to speak. I felt a lump on my throat. I pushed and finally words came out of my mouth

Me: Ryan? :(

Ryan:.....

I hung up

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 62

.

.  
~ Nosukile ~

I heard something sniffing. I lowered the volume of the TV. Is my daughter crying? I ran to the bedroom. This girl is supposed to be at the hospital and in that meeting in an hour. Why is she crying now? How is she gonna be in a meeting when she is like this. I just opened the door. This child is indeed crying. My daughter hardly cries. What is going on?

Me: What is going on Mandla?

she stood up wiping her tears

Nomandla: Don't you know how to knock mom?

:'( :(

Me: You are my daughter. I don't have to knock when you are alone in a room! Now tell me what is going on. Who is making you cry?

Nomandla: It's nothing mom I swear :D :(

I walked to the door

Me: Fine. Let me call Lawson ! :(

Nomandla: Okay mom! :'(

I closed the door. I turned around

Me: Yes?

Nomandla: Please sit :(

What could possibly make my daughter like this?

My daughter is very nice person. It breaks my heart to see her like this. Only Lithakazi can do this. She is the only person who would do this to my daughter.

Me: Talk to me

Nomandla: As you know I have been pushing Ryan to tell his daughter about us :(

Me: Yes?

Nomandla: Vicki and Lisa decided that they will come down here with her then tell her. So they

went to Tell Ellen about it. Ellen didn't like it at all. She decided to tell her daughter everything :'(

She stood up

Me: What do you mean everything Nomandla and why does that make you cry? :(

Nomandla: Mom, she told the kid that.....

Me: What?

she started breathing heavily. I could see she was finding it hard to breath. My daughter is angry.

Nomandla: She told Hillary that I had an affair with her father and that I was working for them

Me: What? How can she say that? I know us poor people don't get divorced. We just separate but is that what white people do? Tell their children the exact reason they are



divorcing? :(

Nomandla: No! Nobody does that. Ellen wanted her daughter to hate Ryan and she succeeded at doing it. Hillary Told her grandma that she hates Ryan because she is marrying me! :( :'(

Me: Oh baby. Now you feel like you are the reason she hates him?

Nomandla:

Why is she looking at me like that? . She went to the door

Me: Or there is another reason? :(

She was about to open the door. She let go then looked down. .

Me: Nomandla tell me the truth. I am your mother you can tell me anything. I am not here to judge you. I am here to guide you and show you the way! :(

She looked at me

Nomandla:

I went to her. I hold her hands

Me: Have I ever judged you?

Nomandla: I asked Ryan if he'd go against his daughter's wish and marry me.....

Me: What did he say?

Nomandla:

Me: Oh No baby :'(

Oh my poor child. She doesn't need this. I hugged her tight. She broke the hug

Nomandla: He didn't give me an answer mom. He just kept quiet on the phone :'( :(

Me: Oh that's good! So then what? :D

Nomandla: Then I got upset and hug up :'(

Me: Baby if anyone would ask you to choose between them and your son. Would you give them an answer just in a blink of an eye? :)

She walked away

Me: Exactly! Ryan is a good man! He would never ever let go of the people he love and that includes you and my grandson. He is not going anywhere :D

Nomandla wiped the tears. She looked at me

Nomandla: Please give me some privacy. I need to shower :'(

Me: Okay, I will make you a creamy cup of coffee :)

Nomandla: Thanks :'( :(

I walked out. There is no way Ryan would hurt my daughter intentionally. I think he will come here and explain himself today

Me: I hope he will :'(

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Ryan needs to do something before he loses his family. If my daughter in law wants an ugly divorce, ugly divorce is what she is going to get. I will make sure she regret messing with my family. How can she ruin her daughter's life like this? What kind of a woman is she? I am more convinced more than ever that Nomandla is the good woman for my son. Ellen uses her heart not brain. She is childish. That's why she wanted to marry a child! My son was very young when they got married. Her and Marlene were more excited about the union more than us. She should be happy things ended between them because there was no love. I don't see the need for all this drama! I need to call my son now.

Lisa: Mom why are you pacing up and down? :(

Me: I heard my granddaughter saying she hates

my son last night. How can I be sitting and working when our family is falling apart! Lisa you and your brother are all I have :(

Lisa: I know mom. Now losing Hillary....

Me: Did you see her? She didn't show any emotion at all! She hates us! All of us. What did Ellen Nel do? :(

Lisa: You called Ryan last night. What did he say?

Me: Oh my son was so hurt. I couldn't ask anything. I had to hung up so he.....

Lisa: I am calling Ryan! :(

She walked away. I took a glass. I poured whisky. I gulped it. I sat down thinking. I regret the day I met that family. I hate the Nel family.

Me: :(

I saw Lisa coming back

Lisa: Ryan is on his way to East London. He says he is meeting our lawyer :)

I stood up

Me: It's About time! I am sure this is about the house. Things are going to get so ugly! :(

Lisa: Ellen wanted this mom! She started it. I hope she will be able to finish it! :(

Me: Who does she think she is? :(

Lisa looked at me

Lisa: Let's go tell Hillary what her mother did mom! Ellen had an affair also! :(

Me: No baby. I think it's beyond our control now. We can't stoop in her level! Remember whatever bad thing we say about one parent affect Hillary :(

Lisa: What about what she said about my brother!? Mom she said she hates Ryan! :(

Me: I know..... :(

I paced around the living room

Me: But we are not going to do nothing! This is Ryan's battle. He must fight it! :(

Lisa: He is on his way. She crossed the line this time

I looked at Lisa.

Me: And her corrupt mother isn't there anymore to play dirty for her! :(

Lisa: She will be sorry. We are going to do things the law way. If she wants to start a New life with my niece, She must do it else where not in my brother's house :)

Me: :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I just arrived in Mthatha now. It's still early. I am glad I came here early because I am just told by Zimbini that the publisher says she didn't come here for us. She already scheduled meetings. Most of her meetings are around midday and in the afternoon. But the good news is, she managed to squeeze us in for a 9:30 am meeting. The time now is 9:12 am. All her meetings will be here at the University. We just arrived. I have never been in such a beautiful place. This is more beautiful than Zimbini's campus. I am so blown away. I was looking around the buildings. The flowers, green trees and grass. I am a girl from the village. I am not expose to some things. Everything is beautiful here. The buildings. Where we are walking on. The people are so beautiful. This makes me so emotional. If I came here two years ago. I was gonna be more motivated and determined to



write my matric again. I want to experience this. This is one of the disadvantages of living in a rural area. You don't get to see the life out of your village. If I had means. I would've come here and see the university. I could've been someone too one day just like Nomandla.

Me: :'(

I felt a tear. I wiped it fast

Zimbini: Cuz stop looking around like you've never seen this :D

Me: I have never seen this but I don't want people to see that. Oh this is beautiful. Why did you choose Zama campus? :)

Zimbini: I don't know too. But this year I am planning to be here even though I will be more at the hospital but I would love to live here, in fact I have made my decision. I want to study here this year :D

Me: :)

She is such a lucky girl . She had it easy growing up

Zimbini: Oh that must be them! Come! :D

We walked to a office. I could see an old man and a white lady inside. When they saw us. They came out.

Professor: Good morning ladies :D

Zimbini: Morning prof. This is the lady I was telling you about, Lithakazi Mkhenkce :D

Me: Hi Prof. :D

Him: Nice to meet you Ms Mkhenkce :)

Me: Just call me Lithakazi please :)

Zimbini hit my butt

Me: :D

Zimbini: :D

Prof: This is Ms Irene the publisher :)

Me: Nice to meet you Ms Irene. I am the Author

of the book :D

Irene: Why don't we go to those chairs. I like sitting outdoors when I am reading :D

Me: Let's go! :D

Prof: Let me go back to my office then :D

Me: :)

We walked to the chairs. We sat down.

Irene: I believe you have a book for me :D

Me: Yes! I do! :D

Zimbini: :)

Zimbini took it out. She gave it to her

Me: She is my cousin. This is my book. I wrote it. It's my story :D

Irene: I see :)

She opened the pamphlets

Her:

She took out a tissue. She cleaned her eyes then fixed her glasses. She looked at Zimbini then at me

Us: :D

Her: :)

She continued reading and reading. After about two minutes. I saw her eyes widen. I looked at Zimbini

Me: :D

Zimbini: :D

She looked at us again.

Her: Excuse me, I need to make a phone call

Me: Of course! Anything for you Ms Irene :D

She chuckled

Her: Mmhm :)

She walked away dialling a number

Me: Do you think She likes it? :D

Zimbini: Cuz, the introduction blew me away. I can see she is blown away too :D

Me: Yay! :D

We high five. I looked at Irene speaking on the phone. I waved at her

Me: :D

Irene:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

## Insert 63

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just finished doing everything for the day. I didn't think this was gonna take only an hour. I know I filled the former and everything before I came here but I didn't think it would take just an hour. Friday Qaqambile came home with my forms I filled all of them he even got me a NSFAS form.

Me: So that's it? :)

Her: Go home with a bursary form. You will only bring it when you are accepted. Wednesday the list of students accepted will be displayed on the notice boards outside :)

Me: Okay, so I should come Wednesday? :)

Her: Yes then when you see your name, you come back here with your bursary form :)

Me: Thank you :)

Her: :)

I stood up. I walked out. I heard my phone rings. I took it out. It's Nomandla

Me: My friend :)

Nomandla: hi, how are you?

Me: I am good. I just applied for college you?

Her: Wow great friend. I am not okay

Me: What's wrong? :(

Nomandla: Ellen told her daughter everything. The girl is mad. She says she hates Ryan because he wants to marry me

Me: oh I should've told you! :(

Nomandla: What?

Me: When I got a job to work there. I was gonna babysit that child. She didn't want to be anywhere near me. So I was trained to cook for mr Lawson, they moved me to Mqanduli. When she used to visit. She would just look at me disgusted. She didn't want to talk to me or eat the food I cooked :(

Nomandla: Oh my God

Me: Maybe the reason she hates mr Lawson isn't the divorce. It's who he is moving on with :(

Nomandla: I just got to the hospital. We will talk later. This is really bothering me. I didn't know things would be like this

Me: I am sorry friend. Hang in there and support your man :(

Nomandla: thanks friend

Me: Bye friend :(



She hung up. Oh my poor friend. I hope she is strong for that. Hillary is a brat who says whatever she wants to say. All her parents do is laugh even when she says something that is not right. Even Ryan never saw anything wrong with the hate things she used to say. He only opened his eyes when he fell for a black girl.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I had to get ready fast and go speak to Helen at the hospital. I cannot keep this to myself. She is my friend. I can't relay on my mom's advise. She is the one who knows Ryan more than me and mom. She will know what to say or do. I am hurt right now. This breaks my heart. The thought of losing Ryan breaks my heart and knowing that he will never marry me ever. I give it to Ellen.

She is good. She knew exactly what to do to stop Ryan's happiness. She did it in the past by marrying him. Now she is doing it again by stopping him from marrying the woman he loves. Few months ago, i didn't care about marriage, Ryan pumped that thought in my head. I like the idea of being his wife and now it is taken away. How could she do this to us? I can't be a single mother. I might be pregnant again with his second child. That's not the life I want for myself. I don't want to be a girl who never got married, a girl who has children but no man. I don't want that. The fact that I might be pregnant makes me sick.

Anyway I just got in at the office. She has no patient yet thank God.

Helen: I didn't expect to see you. I thought you'd be meeting a publisher right now? :D

Me: I didn't think I would be here too :(

Helen: Is Everything oka.....

Me: :(

Helen: He called you?

Me: How could Ellen do this?

Helen: Nomandla, I told you that woman is no good but she is good at hiding her bad side just like her mother! :(

Me: I didn't think she could stoop this low, did she think about her daughter? How this could ruin her life? :(

Helen: Ellen Nel was a mean girl at school. She was a bully! She is not a good person! She never was! She is showing it now! But I promise you. Ryan is going to fight for your love . I know him. That bitch was doing matric when we were doing Grade 8. She used to bully everyone :(

Me: I asked him if he would go against His daughter's wish and marry me. He didn't answer

that :(

Helen:

Me: Maybe it's over betw..... :(

my phone rang. I looked at my cell

Me: It's the publisher. I have to take this :( :(

Helen: Okay

I stood up then answered

Me: Hello Irene ? :) :(

Her: You need to come to the university immediately !

Me: Give me 15 minutes ma'am :(

she hung up

Me: Friend, I have to leave, the publisher wants to see me ASAP! :(

Helen: Go! You can take my car :)

Me: I will get a taxi! :( :(

I ran out.

.

.

~ Ryan ~

Ellen don't know what she is playing at. I am going to see my daughter now. If she says it to my face. I am ripping her everything that is mine from her house. I am going to take everything including my house. I have been nice to Ellen. I never bothered her about anything. I was okay with her living with her man in my house now she does this to me? Isn't she happy with her man, why can't she let me live my life freely for a change! I wanted to do this quietly. I didn't want things to be ugly. She left me no choice. I left Mqanduli at 6am after I spoke to Nomandla. I had to do this. I know she is mad at me about the phone call. I will explain that later, right now

all I want is to fix this. I want to be free. This woman used our daughter to hurt me for the very last time.

I just got to Susan's house. She just opened the door for me.

Susan: Hillary will tell you the same thing she told your mother and sister :(

Me: Why don't you get me my daughter, I want to hear her say it :(

Susan: There she is :(

She looked at her

Susan: Honey, your father is here to talk to you :)

Me: Hey sweetheart :D

Hillary: Leave! I hate you! I hate you :'( :(

Me: What have I done? What did your mom say to you!?! :(

Hillary: I hate you! Mom hates you! Go to your

blacks! :(

Me: You don't know nothing about what you talking about Hillary. Your mom is trying to make me a bad person! Can't you see that? :)

Hillary: Go to your black wife! And son! You don't want us! Go!!!! I hate you :(

She ran up the stairs. I turned around and looked at Susan

Susan: You should be ashamed of yourself! The things you put my friend through! :(

Me: Do you think what Ellen did was right? Telling my daughter such things? :(

Susan: It's the truth! :(

Me: Did she tell her that I caught her having sex at my house in Mqanduli with my security guard? :(

Susan: You are so petty and nasty! My friend

would never do that! :(

Me: She is not your friend if she never mentioned that She is just using you :D

Me: Ellen would never do that to me! You are lying! :(

Me: Let me put you into light, Your friend was pregnant with my security guard's child. She lost the baby two days ago because Marlene poisoned her to have a miscarriage! :(

Susan: Oh My God No! You are delusional :(

Me: Ellen had a miscarriage two days ago. When I divorced her , it wasn't because of my girlfriend. It was because I caught her in bed with my security guy. Who she lives with in her house now, that's why my daughter lives here :(

Susan: :(

Me: Ellen and Marlene don't talk anymore. She showed her the door after she found out she is



the one who caused the miscarriage . Go ask her before you interfere into our marriage ! :(

Susan: :(

I walked out. I am going to that whore now. I am taking everything that belongs to me.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Irene spoke on the phone, she didn't take long. I saw her just on her phone typing. She didn't come back to us. I am just looking at her while speaking to my cousin. This white lady looks fancy. Her handbag looks expensive. She has an iPhone. I am going to buy that phone when I get the first payment and I hope it's soon because I want to gloat at everyone about my book and it's success.

Zimbini: did I tell you how great you look? :)

Me: :)

I hear her but I can't help and admire the beauty of this white woman. I want to be like her

Zimbini: Litha?

I looked at her

Me: huh? :)

Zimbini: You look great :D

Me: You told me that three times already :D

I said looking at Irene. A guy gave her three bottles of water. She came back to us

Me: :D

She gave us the water

Her: Here you go :)

Me: Thank you :D

Zimbini: Thank you :)

Irene: This is a good book. I can tell by looking and reading the introduction. Let's wait for someone while I am still reading shall we? :D

She said looking at me

Me: Of course Ms Irene :D

She went through it. She looked at her wrist watch. I can see she is impatient. I was just looking at her. I saw her smile looking at someone behind up

Irene: Oh here she is, please join us. I turned around at the same time with Zimbini. Jesus no! This is not happening. I am going to make her look bad! this white stupid lady will believe me . Nomandla is going to be the laugh of the day.

Zimbini: Nomandla what are you doing here? :)

Me: :(

Nomandla: I should be asking you two the same

thing, I didn't know you were working on a book?  
:(

I looked at Irene. No! What am I gonna do? How  
come I didn't think about this

Irene: :)

Zimbini Looked at me excited ready to brag  
about my book

Me: :D

Nomandla:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 64

.

.

~ Londeka ~

The phone call I got from Nomandla bothers me a lot. I could hear she wasn't okay. How can she be when her relationship is about to be ruined by the ex wife. I didn't know Mrs Lawson can be so petty. She is such a bitter ex. She didn't strike me as someone so selfish. She is hurting her own daughter for what? For a man who doesn't even love her? This is Ridiculous. If I was Nomandla I was gonna call her and give her a piece of my mind. I am from Mdantsane, no woman messes with my man. But I can't

advise my friend to do that. Nomandla has her ways of dealing with her problems and they are more peaceful than mine. I don't want to change her. I trust her, she will get through this and hopefully be the last woman standing with her man. If Ellen is going to use her daughter to fight her battles, she will end up losing her daughter.

Me: Here driver !

He looked at me through the rear view mirror

Him: Where is your mind lady? :D

Me: Sorry, something is bothering me :D

I paid then got out of the taxi

Me: Thank you :)

I closed the door. I headed to Fefekazi's place. I can't believe I almost passed my stop. This Nomandla issue bothers me a lot. I hope things go well. I arrived at Fefekazi's place

Fefekazi: So early? I can bath and go to town! :D

Me: The schools open next week. I am not going to College tomorrow. Why don't you go tomorrow ? :D

Her: Oh great then. I am going tomorrow. I don't like going to town late anyway. When I want to go to town I wake up early in the morning :D

Me: me too, where is my little bundle of joy? :D

Her: He just had his bottle. He is asleep in the bedroom :)

Me: let me sit then. I don't want to wake him up :)

Fefekazi: Can I make you coffee? :)

Me: Juice will be fine. I am hot :)

Her: Alright :)

She walked away. My phone rang. I looked at it

Me: :)

It's my husband. I answered

Me: Baby :)

Qaqambile: Hey baby, I hope it's not full there?

Me: I am done for the day, I just got home. I am going back Wednesday to check if I am selected and also apply for NSFAS :D

Him: Wow that's great baby, I am glad

Me: And how is your first day Mr assistant branch manager? :D

Him: it's good, I have my own office

Me: Wow :D

Him: We will talk later, I have to go buy coffee

Me: Okay baby :)

He hung up. I am so proud of my husband. I can't believe he has a job now. I have to work hard to help where I can too.



.

.

~ Ryan ~

I am Meeting Ellen with my lawyer. She is not expecting us. I don't care what we walk in on. I am here to get what's mine. She really messed up really bad this time. Seeing my daughter like that. Looking at me like that with so much hate. I really hate what she did and I will never forgive her for it. She is one evil woman. How can she do this to my daughter.

Me: Please stay here. I want to talk to her first. I think we will fight first before we calm down and speak like adults :(

Him: Divorce is never easy :)

Me: Except this one was finalised a month ago!  
:(

Him: We didn't finalise things when we didn't

touch on the things like the house and the cars :)

Me: Yeah :(

I walked out of the car. I closed the door. I went to the house. I knocked.

Me: :(

I knocked again. The door opened. Ellen opened the door. She looked at me

Ellen: I am not in the mood for this! :( :(

Me: Well tough! you wanted my attention! I am here now. What the hell is your problem woman?  
:(

Ellen: My problem is you trying to take my daughter away from me! :( :(

Me: What madness is this? Did I say I want to take Hillary? I wanted to tell her about our divorce! :(

Ellen: And introduce her to her new mother right? :( :(

Me: You are Hillary's mother! I was going to introduce her to my fiancé! Why does that bother you? Don't you have a man to focus on? :(

Ellen: My daughter won't get anywhere near that witch Ryan! :(

Me: You made that clear when you told Hillary about my affair! Leaving out yours! You slept with Qhayiya in my house! Did you tell her that or you wanted her to hate me? :(

Ellen: :(

Me: Congratulations! She said it to my face! She hates me!!! How can you hurt our daughter like that? :(

Ellen: Don't you dare put this on me! You hurt My daughter when you got me to sign divorce papers! It was your decision! You tricked me! You are the one who divorced me! I told her that :'( :(

Me: The papers say something else. If I was as evil as you are. I was gonna show her that you the one who divorced me and tell her about Qhayiya but you know what? I am nothing like you. I am not a Nel. I don't use manipulation and deceit to get what I want. That's your style and your mother's! :(

Ellen: Don't come to my house and insult me  
Ryan! :(

I looked at her. Is she listening to herself?

Me: My daughter Hates me. She said it to my face. I don't have a daughter until you go back and tell her all the sick things you told her are all lies :(

Ellen: I will be lying! I can't do that! I told her the truth! :(

Me: And apologise to my daughter for hurting and using her to get to me...

Ellen: :(

Me: Secondly you have one month to leave this house :(

Ellen: What? :(

Me: I gave you this house because I had a daughter with you, since I don't anymore, I am taking it. I am sure you don't want anything from a man you hate!

Ellen: Ryan, you can't do this!!!

I took out my phone, I called my lawyer.

Lawyer: Hey

Me: Come in! :(

I hung up

Ellen: Hillary grew up here! She has all her childhood memories here!

Me: You taught her to hate me. She hates me! Besides. She doesn't live here. How could you live in another man's house with your boyfriend.

Don't you have self respect woman? :(

Ellen: You wont do this to your daughter!

Me: I forgot you have no self respect. I found you riding another man's dick in my house!

Something you've never done with me! :(

Ellen: Your sex was boring! You son of a bitch don't deserve to be a fathe.....

The lawyer knocked. I opened the door

Me: Give her the eviction papers! :(

He did

Ellen: :(

Me: My car keys? :(

Ellen: What? :'(

Me: I have a car that stays here in the garage.

My car keys. I am leaving with it :(

Ellen: I will send someone to Mqanduli to bring it :'(

Me: My Car keys!!!!

Ellen: It's not here!

I walked away calling the company to track my car. I gave them my details

Him: Let's check sir.....

Me: :(

Him: Sir, your car is around rural areas of Libode in the Eastern Cape

Me: Unbelievable! Thank you! :(

I hung up then looked at Ellen

Ellen:

Me: Where did you get the audacity to give your lover my car?

Ellen: I will tell him to take the car to Mthatha. You will find it there when you get to Mthatha

Me: I want you out of this house in a month do

you hear me? :(

Ellen:

I looked at my lawyer

Me: Let's go :(

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I am at home. I got here last night. It was very late, East London is very far I must say. I miss Ellen. I can't believe that woman is still crazy in love with me after what happened with her mother. I guess Rebecca had a word with her. I really love Ellen a lot. I hate that I hurt her. I hate myself for being so weak and allow Marlene to seduce me.

Anyway I just realised I left my phone inside. I am busy fixing my yard. When I am around. I



have to help around. I am hardly home. I need to go get my phone before my wife answers a call from Ellen. I went inside. I saw my wife walks out. I went up. I found my phone on our bed.

Me: This is weird, I didn't leave my phone on WhatsApp..... ?

I hope this woman didn't touch my phone. My phone is on Ellen chat. I logged off when I left it here or maybe I forgot?

Me:..... ?

I walked out of our room. I went to her.

Me: Nosizile :)

She looked at me

Her: Tata :)

This woman will never stop calling me this. I understand my late mother said she should call me that but I didn't think she would do it even when she is no more . Every time she calls me

that I get annoyed, well it started recently. When I started seeing Ellen. I love my wife and my children. I respect them. My wife made my home a home. I will never leave her. Everything I do is for her and our children.

Me: What are you doing? :)

Her: Ndiqalisa ulungisa idinara tata .

Ndiyaqonda udikiwe zizimuncumuncu ozitya kulabhazabhaza wedolophi :) ( I am preparing dinner Tata. I am sure you are tired of the fancy food you eat at that big city )

I told her I was moved to East London

Me: Nice, I can't wait. I want us to go to town so that we deposit the money back to my account :D

She looked at me. She didn't seem happy. She took a dish with dirty water she was using to wash the dishes. She walked out.

Me: Nosizile ndithetha nawe! :( ( Nosizile I am

talking to you! )

She ignored me. I sat down on the old wooden chair . I waited for her to come back. She came in humming a song

Me: Did you hear what I said? :(

She looked at me then continued chopping cabbage

Nosizile: Umyeni wam sekrabhuza isingesi ngoku ( my husband speaks English lately ) :D

Me:

She looked at me again

Nosizile: Khawuphume ke eKitchen.

Uyandiphazamisa ndiyapheka apha :( ( excuse me, you are disturbing me, I am cooking here)

I stood up. I looked at her. She started eating the cabbage while chopping it. I walked out. My phone rang. It's Ellen . I looked around then answered

Me: Baby?

Ellen: Baby, I am so sorry

She is crying

Me: Hey! Are you okay?

Ellen: Ryan wants his car. Please do me a favour. Take it to Mthatha this afternoon please

What? Damnit, why did she give me Ryan's car?

Me: Where there? :(

Her: Ryan will call you. Just call him. I will send you his number

Me: Okay :(

Her: Thank You. I need you . I wish you were here

I looked around

Me: I will be there tomorrow

Her: Thank you

Me: Bye :(

I hung up. How can this bastard be so cruel?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe this. What was I thinking giving Lithakazi my book like that? I should've known she'd do this. Now the publisher won't take me seriously after this. The poor woman is confused. She doesn't know who is the real owner of this book. I hope Lithakazi has another book not mine. Because if she is publishing my book. I will walk out of here and see her in court. I will make sure she never messes with me again. She brought her stupid cousin with.

Zimbini: My cousin wrote a book :D

I looked at Lithakazi

Lithakazi: :D

This bitch has some nerve to show her teeth smiling at me after deceiving me

Me: Is that so? :(

Lithakazi: Yes! It's called Troubled woman! I wro..... :D

Irene: Troubled girl! :(

Lithakazi:

Me: She doesn't know because she didn't write it! :(

Zimbini: What?

She looked at Lithakazi

Me: Did you write it? :(

Lithakazi: Of course I wrote it! This is my story! These things happened to me! Irene what the hell is this woman doing here? :(

Irene: She is here because she gave me the

same book three weeks ago. We are publishing it as we speak. I actually brought her the first payment. What I am trying to find out now is who is lying to me! Who write this book? :(

Me: Ms Irene. I wrote this book! :(

Zimbini: Lithakazi tell me she is lying? :(

Lithakazi: You know she is cuz! You know how much she hates me! :D

I can't believe this.

Me: Ms Irene. I wrote this book. I am a clinical psychologist. I had few sessions with her. I know her because we come from the same village. I gave her those pamphlets two weeks ago. I asked her to read it. She never asked me to write about her life. I wrote about her life because of the things she put me through. I gave my lawyer the book :(

Irene: He sent it to me I know :(

Zimbini: :(

Lithakazi: how did this psycho get her hands on my book cuz? :( :(

I ignored her. I looked at Irene

Me: Each and every single page on that pamphlet you have in your hand has my signature! :(

Lithakazi:

I looked at Zimbini

Me: Didn't you see that? Don't you know my signature? You are my classmate you know my signature! :(

Zimbini took the pamphlet

Zimbini: Oh my God Nomandla is right :(

Lithakazi: She might have put it when she stole it :(

Zimbini: Stop lying Lithakazi!!!!



Irene stood up

Irene: For the record. I believe you Ms Nyembezi, that's why I am going to call the police right now. What this girl did is theft and she is going to jail for it :(

Lithakazi: The police? Jail?

Me:

Lithakazi: I can't go to jail!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 65

.

.

~ Ellen ~

What is happening in my life. Why am I messing up my life like this. I need to find what caused all this. I had a perfect life two years ago. What went wrong? I was married happy till a nobody came asking for a job. Everything fell apart after that. That Nomandla girl fed Ryan something. Every time he looks at me he wants to throw up. He hates me because of that girl. What was I suppose to do? My husband cheated on me with a maid. My maid. I was hurt. I was broken. Qhayiya came along. He reminded me that I am worthy of something. I couldn't let him slip through my fingers. I had to keep him close. I

fell in love with him. I love him so much and Ryan is in love with that girl. Why can't he leave us alone and stay with his bitch? I was doing him a favour when I told my daughter everything. He has a family now. He has a younger woman who can give him a child just like that. Ryan Lawson must leave me alone. I must say the house issue took me by surprise. I didn't think he would ask me and her daughter to leave his house. He has a problem with me not his daughter. How can he abandon his child like that? Rip us off her home. This is the only home she knows. What will I tell her when we leave this house? I am not going to lie to my daughter. I will tell her exactly what her father did. She must know what a moron her father is.

I need to call Rebecca and tell her about this. I dialled Rebecca's number. I heard a loud knock at the door. I went to open. Who might that be? Ryan said what he came here to say. He

humiliated me in front of his lawyer. What does he want now? To finish me off?

I opened the door

Me: Ryan I am sic..... :)

Susan:

What is going on? Why is my friend looking like she is smelling blood?

Me: Frien..... :D

Susan: Oh cut the act!

Me: Are you okay Susan? :)

Susan: You are a hypocrite! A Lying bitch! :(

Me: Excuse me? :(

Susan: An affair with a black man? :(

I looked down. Ryan told her. I left the door open. I walked to the lounge

Susan: You slept with him in your house! Your

husband found you having sex with one of his employees? :(

Me: He couldn't wait to tell you could he? :(

Susan: At least he didn't do what you did! He didn't tell your daughter that you cheated on him! That he found you having sex with him in his home Ellen! :(

Me:

Susan: I was on your side defendi.....

Me: Like you should be! You are my friend! :(

Susan: A friend you didn't tell you were pregnant!!!?

Me: :(

Susan: You had a miscarriage, I am living with your child! Did you think to call me? Tell me, were you ashamed that I was gonna found out that you were pregnant few weeks after your divorce? :(

Me: :(

Susan looked around

Susan: Where is he? Where is this man that made you abandon your child! :(

Me: I didn't abandon my child. Hillary is spending the holiday with your daughter! :(

Her: Is that so? Is that the only reason you let her stay there? :(

My phone rang. I looked at it. It's Qhayiya

Me: Excuse me :(

I answered

Me: Hey :)

Qhayiya: I am coming back tomorrow

Me: Great! I will see you then :D

Qhayiya: I love you

I looked at Susan

Susan: :(

Me: Me too :)

He hung up.

Susan: Is that him? Is he coming? I ca..... :(

Me: No! It's not him :(

Susan: Why didn't you tell me you were partly the reason you got divorced? :(

Me: few minutes I was just told I will be evicted from this house in a month. I don't have time for your questions Susan, if you don't mind, I need to be alone :'( :(

She looked at me then chuckled. She went to the door. She opened

Susan: Sorry for your miscarriage :(

She slammed the door after that. I sat down

Me:

.

.

~ Vicki ~

We are waiting for Ryan. He went to see Ellen. I hope my son did the harshest yet the right thing when he got to that woman's house. Ripping off Ellen's house from her don't only affect her. It affects my granddaughter but who can blame Ryan? Ellen crossed the line. She wanted a fight. She is getting it. She is getting exactly what she asked for. She is using her poor daughter to fight my son. How dare she. I hope my son took everything from that woman. Ellen has money. She can find herself a house. We are doing this because we know she has money. Maybe if she had nothing we'd let her stay even after everything she's done to this family

Lisa: He just drove in :D

Me: :)



I looked at the door. He knocked. Lisa went to open

Lisa: My brother :)

They hugged. Ryan walked in

Ryan: Hi mom :)

Me: Hello son :)

We greeted each other then sat down.

Me: Welcome son. How did it go with Hillary? :D

Ryan: Not so well. She said exactly what she said to you. I have never seen my daughter like that. So full of hatred! :(

Lisa: Knowing how much she adores you. I thought maybe she'd change her mind when she sees you. I am so disappointed :(

Me: Me too. Oh My God what did Ellen say to this child :(

Ryan: Everything to make her hate me :(

Lisa: What are you going to do now?

Ryan: I will go home. I won't keep begging Hillary Sooner or later she will think about me and miss me. I won't put my life on hold for a child. I lived my life on other people's terms for far too long! :(

I looked down. I was one of the people who did that to him

Lisa: And the house ?

Ryan: She has only a month to leave my house. I asked for the car. She didn't want to give me the keys. I knew it's not there. I called the company that installed the tracker. You won't believe where my car is :(

Lisa: Don't tell me Marlene left with it! :(

Ryan: Qhayiya did :(

Lisa: :(

Me: She gave that boy your car? Is she crazy? :(

Ryan: The woman told my child sick things about me ! She gave her lover my own car! :(

Lisa: That woman is just like Marlene. She is just like her mother! :(

Ryan: And Susan knows nothing about Qhayiya or the pregnancy! :D

Me: You are lying :D

Lisa: So that means she knows nothing about the miscarriage?

Ryan: Yes :(

Ryan: I left her with her mouth wide open when I was at her house..

Lisa: What kinda friend is she? :D

Me: I am glad she sees what a horrible friend Ellen is! :(

Ryan: I am leaving, I need to get to Mthatha Early. Qhayiya will bring the car there

Lisa: The poor guy must be so embarrassed :D

Me: Serves him right for depending on a woman  
:D

Ryan: I will see you guys soon :(

I hugged him. He kissed his sister's cheek then  
walked out.

Lisa: I am so happy, my brother just washed  
that smirk off Susan's face. She has been  
acting like she knows everything about our  
family! :(

I chuckled

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Lithakazi ran away, she didn't look back. She

was pushing people running like a crazy girl. We were looking at her. Zimbini was just standing there cry. I looked at Irene. Oh no! She is calling the police

Me: Wait! :( :'(

Zimbini: :(

Irene looked at me

Irene: This woman stole your book. I was gonna be sued to for this! She was not gonna be the only one going to jail! I was gonna be charged too! :(

Me: Did you read the book? :(

Irene: Yes! All of it! It's well written . We usually use our editors to edit but yours it's perfect we can't change anything :)

Me: Let's all sit :( :'(

We sat down

Me: She is the girl I wrote that story about. I am

the girl she hated. I had decided to write this book after she got molested. She didn't ask me to write it. I did it then out of the goodness of my heart. I knew she had nothing. I gave her the draft. I asked her to read it. I even offered her 30 percent of the royalties and everything about the book now this is the thanks I get? She steals my book! :(

Zimbini: No wonder it was written like that. It wasn't her words. Lithakazi came to me with it. She said she wrote it. I was helping her find a publisher. I didn't know she stole it :(

Me: Your cousin is dump! What the hell does she know about writing? Where did she find time, because we all know she goes around causing trouble for people

Zimbini: :(

Me: Lithakazi don't spend her time fixing her life. She wastes her time messing up other people's

lives! And she is dragging you with her! :(

Zimbini: The hospital manager warned me. I didn't listen :'(

I looked at Irene. I always warned Zimbini about Lithakazi. I am not interested in her pathetic explanation. She is stupid.

Me: I don't want to lay charges. I don't want her to blame me for anything that happens to her.

Zimbini: Oh that's sweet of y.....

Me: But!

Zimbini:

I looked at Irene

Me: I am suing her for stealing my book. I want to call my lawyer. I have a witness. Irene is here :(

Zimbini: What's gonna happen to her. How much are you using her? :'(

Irene:

They both looked at me.

Me: She is not getting a cent from my book

Irene: :)

I looked at Zimbini

Me: Tell your cousin it was nice doing business with her! I don't ever wanna see both of you!

Zimbini stood up. She looked at Irene

Zimbini: I really apologise for wasting your time ma'am :'(

Irene just looked at her. She didn't say anything. Zimbini walked away doing the walk of shame.

Irene: That girl is really trouble! She is actually very dumb. She doesn't even know the title of the book :D

Me: All she cares about is money! She is greedy!  
:(



Irene: Very! I mean in the book you explained that she took money from a desperate couple and agreed to be their surrogate :D

Me: She stole the agreement contract and denied agreeing to anything :(

Irene: That's smart but heartless at the same time :D

Me: She is very smart at deceiving people when it comes to good things or bettering her life, she is dump! :(

Irene: She sounds very dump, everything that comes out of her mouth is stupid :(

Me: This is the last thing I expected from her. After everything she's done to me. I was willing to help her be a better person

Irene: You are a good person Ms Nyembezi

Me: Look what I always get for being a good person! :(

Irene: Let's talk business :D

Me: oh yes. I am sorry, I am just upset. I didn't expect this. Thank you for calling me :)

Her: Pleasure. I work a lot with your lawyer. I trust him and his clients :)

She said that busy on her computer

Me: :)

Her: Next month we are doing the book launch. We are also having a few interviews. People will be talking about it. I hope you will be ready :)

Me: I am ready :D

Her: Great! The launch is going to be in Johannesburg :)

Me:

Her: Don't worry. You will be taken care of. The flights and accommodation all sorted. I just sent you the first payment :)

I heard my phone

Me: R 250 000 rands?

Her: You will get more. People are talking about it already in the office. I will send you the copy next week. You have to be the first person to own the copy of your book :D

Me: Thank you :D

Her: You are welcome. It was nice to finally meet you. I need to go tell the professor about what just happened :D

Me: Okay thank you :D

Irene: :)

She walked back in. I looked at my phone

Me: Two Hundred and fifty thousand rands? :D

I have never had that amount of money in my life. I have to call Ryan!

Me: Or not :'(

I just remembered I am mad at him. I better go share these news with my mother.

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

It's time for me to drive to Mthatha. I need to get this woman to agree to go to town with me. I need to get my money back from her. I don't know why she is ignoring me. I am here now. I love her. I support our children. I don't know why she is acting like this. I should arrive in Mthatha at 4pm. I am meeting Ryan there. He wants his car. I am not going to fight with him. It's embarrassing enough that Ellen gave me her ex husband's car. That bastard wants to Humiliate me. I will give him that satisfaction. I am taking his car back to him. I will take a taxi when I come back then tomorrow I am leaving

for East London. But first, let me ask this woman to give me my money. She is acting up, I suspect she saw the messages. She went through my WhatsApp messages. I thought I was careful. I guess it's true what they say. Nothing stays hidden forever.

Me: Sthandwa Sam. I need that money. It's not mine. The guy who asked me to keep it wants me to bring it to him in Mthatha and that car outside is his :)

She smiled, I don't think I will like her response. She is not going to give me this money. I can see it .

Nosizile: Hayi kalok myeni wam awuzuyiva le mali :) ( no my husband, you are not getting this money )

Me: What why? :(

She smiled.

Her: Phindela kumyeni welikhaya u Ellen

umxelele uba siyabulela ngemali , sophinde sikubone kwinyanga ezayo xa ekunika enye ( Go back to Ellen, the head of this house and tell her we are so grateful to her for the money and do come back next month with another money)

Me:

Nosizile: Uxolo kakhulu ngokushiywa kwenu ngunyana wenu! :( ( my condolences for the loss of your son)

Me: Baby, It's not what you think oka.....! :( she walked away

Me: We will talk about this when I come back from Mthatha for now please give me the money it's not my money!

She turned around

Nosizile: Hamba uy'eMthatha ukewaphinda wandibiza imali , ndiyakuthembisa, ndizokubizela intlanganiso yabantu abadala

ndibaxelele ngelihlazo usenzele lona! :( :( ( Go to Mthatha! you dare talk to me about money ever again .....? I swear I will call a family meeting and tell the elders about the shame you brought to this family! )

With that being said, she walked out and slammed the door hard. I looked at the door

Me: This woman? :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

## Insert 66

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I just got first payment for my book. In two weeks I am going to a launch for it. I should be excited. I am excited because my work paid off. I am still shocked by what Lithakazi did. I just finished my work at the hospital. I am in a taxi going home . I couldn't go tell Helen how it went. I just want to get home and tell mom. I am angry at Lithakazi for betraying me like that. I told my lawyer everything. He opened a suing case. I told him what I want. She is not getting any money from the book. First of all I wasn't her Ghost writer. I was gonna understand a little if I was then she decided not to pay me for my work. I would understand since I know how



greedy she is but what she did, it was too extreme. This is my book. I found inspiration from her crazy life and wrote about it. How dare she do this to me?

Anyway I just got dropped by the taxi. I opened the gate and walked in. I knocked then walked in

Mom: You back! :D

Me: What a day :)

Her: You look better than this morning :D

Me: I don't feel better, I feel worse actually! :(

I sat on the couch

Mom: Is it still Ryan ?

Me: I am trying to pretend that one never happened. I am talking about Lithakazi! :(

Mom: I thought she wasn't invited to the meeting with the publisher? :(

She gave me a glass of juice

Me: Thank you, she was not invited. She had her own meeting with the publisher :(

Mom: The same publisher! ?

Me: Yes :(

Mom sat down

Mom: Don't tell me she stole your book? :(

Me: As a matter of fact she did, But she got caught. She didn't know I was using the same publisher :D

Mom: You are lying? :(

Me: When the publisher saw their book. She called me and asked me to come and hurry. I was shocked to see Lithakazi and Zimbini :D

Mom: That stupid cousin of hers was in this too?

Me: She lied to her like she always do! :(

Mom: This Zimbini girl is stupid! She will see herself in whole lot of trouble. What did the publisher say? :(

Me: She was livid. She tried to call the police , Lithakazi ran for her life :D.

Mom: Unbelievable! :(

Me: I told her I don't want Lithakazi behind bars. I want to sue her. She agreed we contacted my lawyer :(

Mom: how much are you suing her? :(

Me: She is not getting nothing from my book. That's what I am suing her. I want her to see how much the book is selling with her story, that will kill her. I am done trying to do good by her! :(

Mom: I don't think you are done :(

Me: what do you mean?

Mom: You should've laid charges Nomandla, I am tired of seeing that girl doing whatever she likes. Using your kindness to destroy you! She belongs in jail! :(

Me: I know but it's done. I made my decision. I am getting all the money isn't that great mom? :D

Mom: :D

Me: :)

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I just arrived at Mthatha and this dickhead has been calling me saying he is waiting for me. He brought this car. I am meeting him in few minutes. I have been thinking on my way from East London. This might look like I am

punishing my child. I am not punishing her. I love my daughter so much. I am still going to support her. If Ellen really loves my daughter, she is going to tell her all she said was a lie and bring my daughter to me. If two weeks from now end and the things are still the same, I will have no choice to ask them to leave my house. I have been married to that woman for years. She will never help me fix things with my daughter. She'd rather lose the house. That's how selfish that woman can be. She hurt my daughter because she wanted to hurt me. She didn't care about the damage this will do to my daughter.

I just saw my car. I guess that's him parking there. I walked out of my car. I went to Qhayiya. He saw me. He got out of the car

Me: No go in :(

He looked at me

Me: Go back in. We need to talk :( .

He went in. I got in to the passengers seat.

Him: :(

Me: When are you going back to East London? :(

Qhayiya: That's none of your business! :(

Me: Wait, let me get this straight man. You are mad at me for taking back my car? You didn't get my approval to take my car. What were you gonna do if you were in my shoes huh? :(

Qhayiya: I wasn't gonna stay long here that's why she gave me the car. If I knew It was your car, I wasn't gonna take it :(

Me: And I believe you, that's why I am not mad. I just came in peace to talk to you man to man :(

Qhayiya:

Me: I am not a bad guy. This car is mine. I didn't buy it for Ellen. I just left it at my house in the garage. Whatever I am doing to Ellen she asked for it. I sent my mom and sister to tell her that I

want us to tell our daughter about the divorce....

Qhayiya: I was there :(

Me: Did she tell you what did?

Qhayiya: I was there, she kicked them out. I don't think what she did was right but hey, maybe she is hurt. People say divorce is not easy :(

Me: Do you know what she did after? :(

Qhayiya: She left us. I don't know where she went

Me: She went to my daughter. She told her that I had an affair with our maid then divorced her which is all true but do you think it was right of her to do it? :(

Qhayiya: She didn't handle the situation right. I don't think I would tell my child the reason I am no longer with her mother until she visit older :(

Me: Thank you man, so today I went to see my

daughter. She told me she hates me and I should go back to my black wife and child! :(

Qhayiya shook his head

Me: After we got divorced, I didn't take anything from Ellen. I don't know why she is angry. After what she did, I have decided to take my house. It's mine :(

Qhayiya:

Me: In a month time she is moving out of my house. She started all this. I am asking when you are leaving because I want you to take this car to my mother. I gave it to her

Qhayiya: I am leaving tomorrow :)

Me: Please take this car to my mother, she will be waiting for you and good luck with everything. I am sorry for your loss

Qhayiya: I appreciate it :)

Me: See you around :)



I opened the door. I walked out. I headed to my car. I am driving to South Ridge. I hope I am still welcome to go there after that phone call we never spoke again. I am driving there to give her an answer. If she thought otherwise then she doesn't know me. She still needs to give herself some time to get to know me and how I feel about her. I was lucky to find another car driving in. At least I won't have to call and ruin the surprise. I got out of the car and locked. I went to the door and knocked . I waited, they didn't take long to open. I looked up

Nomandla:

Me: Yes :)

Nomandla: Yes?

Me: Nothing or no one will get in the way of my happiness. You make me happy. I am in a good space in my life right now because of you. I don't need my daughter's approval. I am not the

only man who is hated by his children. At least I was there for her. I raised her and I still support her till this day. I will marry you :)

Nomandla: :D

She threw herself at me. I hugged her tight

Me: I love you :D

Nomandla: I was so scared :( :)

I broke the hug

Me: I am offended that you think I would play you like that. I love you baby so much :)

" I told her " said Nosukile coming from the bedroom

We turned around and looked at her

Nomandla: :D

Nosukile: Hello Ryan

Me: How are you Nosukile? :)

Her: I am very well. She is starting to be a cry

baby again. She is reminding me of when she was pregnant. She loved crying! I hope you are not having another baby. You need to finish your Degree first! :(

Nomandla looked at me

Nomandla:

Me:

Nosukile looked at us

Me: She was just scared to lose me, right baby?

:D

Nomandla: I was :D

I looked at Nosukile

Me: :D

I don't know why she doesn't want her to have another baby. Nomandla proved to everyone that no pregnancy can stop her from achieving her dreams.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

How many times should I say I washed my hands on my cousin? She keeps making a fool of me. I keep believing her, giving her second chances. I have to accept that nothing good My cousin can do. She is a stupid girl. A liar and a thief. How do you turn your back on family though ? She needs me now. Wherever she is she is terrified. I need to find her . I need to make sure she took a taxi to Mqanduli. This crazy girl must stay in that village and never ever come back. I want to make sure she leaves and I am never listening to anything she has to say to me. Lithakazi is very manipulative. She is evil. Nomandla warned me about her. I didn't want to listen because she is family. I was a

fool at that table sitting supporting a thief, The hospital manager's words played in my head. That woman said I should stay away from my cousin if I want to be anything in life. I didn't listen to her too. I don't know what is wrong with me. To Nomandla it looks like I am lying. I don't blame her because really her signature was there. I don't know why I didn't notice it. That poor girl was trying to help her. She was willing to share the money with her. My cousin didn't think it was enough.

Anyway I just got to Myezo where you get taxis to town. I saw her hiking, she was not standing. She was walking fast. She thinks the police might be on their way that's why she is walking like that . I ran to her. She looked at me then looked away

Me: You can't keep running!!! :(

Lithakazi: I am going to jail! I can't go to jail!!!

I caught up with her. I grabbed her arm. She turned around

Lithakazi: I am scared!

Me: How could you do this Lithakazi? How many times should I ask you this question? :(

Lithakazi: Nomandla wanted to give me 30 % can you believe this? How can she get everything with my book? :( :'(

Me: Lithakazi! Stop! Nomandla was not your ghost writer! She wrote a book, she was even too kind to involve you! It's hers accept it!!! :( :'(

Lithakazi: I can't be arrested! Please call my lawyer! He must go take my cut from that money

Me: You are not going to jail! Nomandla refused to lay the charges! :(

Lithakazi: She did? :(

Me: Can't you see how good that poor girl is?  
Why do you keep doing this to her? :(

Lithakazi smiled, she looked where we came  
from

Lithakazi: Let's go discuss my cut :D

Me: Oh my God you are unbelievable! :(

She ran and crossed the road

Lithakazi: :D

I ran after her

Me: Lithakazi wait!!! :(

I crossed the road. I caught up with her. I  
grabbed her arm. She turned around.

Lithakazi: Stop wasting time! We have to get  
there in time! :D

Me: You are not getting a cent from Nomandla!  
:(

Lithakazi: I beg your pardon? :(

Me: Nomandla is suing you for stealing her book, if you have a problem with it. I guess you will see her in court. That's what I wanted to tell you. Goodbye! :(

I attempted to walk away. She grabbed my arm. I turned around

Me: What do you want? :(

Lithakazi: She is suing me how much? I don't have money. where will I get it. Please talk to her

Me: You don't have to worry about that, she is a very reasonable person. She still cares :)

Her: What do you mean?

Me: Every cent you were gonna get from the book is going straight to her. Like I said, you are not getting a cent from her! :)

She looked away with frustration. She had her hands on her head



Lithakazi: Why do I have such a bad luck when it comes to success?

Me: Wait? A bad luck? Cuz you always ruin everything for yourself. Whatever happened to you, you have yourself to blame and I think your psychotic behaviour is going to take you to the grave next time you think you are Chuck Norris :(

Lithakazi: My own cousin say this to me?

Me: I am tired of you making me look like a fool in front of people! Everyone warned me about you. I kept supporting you. Why did you steal that woman's book? :(

A taxi stopped on the other side of the road. She ran to the taxi crossing the road leaving me standing

Lithakazi:

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 67

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am so happy Ryan still wanna marry me. I was very scared and I have been so worried.

Lithakazi stealing my book was not the only thing upset me today. I was thinking about Ryan and I was heartbroken. I thought i lost him. I am so happy I didn't lose him. I don't even know why I doubted him. That man loves me more than anything in this world. This shows that, I don't have to doubt his love no more. I am so happy right now. Everything is going back to normal. I have to tell him about my day. He will be so surprised, anyway he went to take a shower.

Mom: Baby I told you he won't leave you :D

Me: I can't believe he still wanna marry me :D

Mom: he loves you and you know it. Never doubt that man again :)

Me: I even feel bad, I was so angry with him :D

Mom: So what are you going to do tomorrow? :)

Me: I am not going anywhere. I will only go to the hospital Wednesday :D

Mom: Mandla tomorrow it's your birthday, what will you be doing? :D

Me: I even forgot it's m.....

" She is going out on a date with me " I turned around

Ryan: :)

Me: :D

Mom: She needs that after everything that happened today :)

Ryan: What happened today?

Me: Lithakazi happened, please sit :)

He took a banana from the bowl on the coffee table. He peeled it then started eating. Mom and I sat down

Me: You remember I gave her pamphlets on that day I was telling her about the book? :(

Ryan: Yeah?

Me: Today while I was at the hospital, I got a call from the publisher. She asked me to go to varsity immediately. Luckily I had two hours before starting my rounds, so I got there and found Zimbini and Lithakazi sitting with her :(

Ryan: I said don't tell her you were meeting the publisher! :(

Me: And didn't i :D

Ryan: Wait.....?

He is getting it finally

Me: :D

Ryan: She didn't try to steal your book did she? :(

Me: She did! She was meeting her to ask her to publish the book. She didn't know I was using the same publisher :(

He stood up

Ryan: That little tramp!

Me: After everything I am trying to do for her, she tried to deceive me :(

Ryan looked at me

Ryan: I hope she didn't ruin things for you? Do you know this is a serious crime! She should serve time :(

Me: Irene said that. I refused to get her arrested :(

Ryan: You did what? Don't you get tired of that woman? Jail is the best place for her, she will make more trouble for y..... :(

Me: I am suing Lithakazi Mkhenkce :(

Ryan: How much? :(

Me: Depends on how much I am going to make with that book. I am already eating the money I am suing her..... :)

Ryan: How ?

Me: Today I just received the first payment

Mom: Wow :D

Ryan: How much!? :(

Me: R250 000 rands :)

He kissed my lips

Me: :D

Ryan: Congratulations babe, but I still think you should've laid charges :(

Mom: Me too! :(

Me: I am sorry guys. When I saw Zimbini crying and disappointed in her cousin, I couldn't do it. I promise to never do anything with that girl :(

Ryan: Good :(

Me: Next Month, we are going to book launch in Johannesburg :D

Ryan: We are all going, your mom too :)

Mom: Me? :D

Ryan: She needs all of us there. I am going to

take care of everything :)

Me: They say they will book my ticket, accommodation and everything :)

Ryan: Great then. Me and Nosukile will pay for ourselves :)

Me: Thank You guys for the support :D

Mom: Let me start cooking, congratulations my girl :)

Me: Thanks mom :D

Ryan: I will wait for dinner but I have to sleep at my house tonight :)

Me: As long you will eat with us that's fine with me :D

I kissed him, he whispered in my ear

Him: Can't we go to the bedroom and work on our plan? :p

I looked at him



Me: What plan? :)

He came to my ear

Ryan: Plan Baby making :D

I hit him playful!

Me: Don't you dare talk about that in this house!  
:D

He looked at mom

Him: Ain't you worried she will be mad at us? :)

Me: She will get over it, we are planning our  
future :)

Ryan: You are ri.....

My son cried. We ran to the bedroom.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

Lithakazi will never learn from her mistakes. The only important thing to her is money, she doesn't care who she hurts to get it. She doesn't care about the risk she might get herself into because of money. Today she almost got arrested for stealing a book. I can't believe she was excited running back to ask for her cut after she betrayed Nomandla. What does she take Nomandla for? That girl might be kind but she is not stupid. I knew this day would come. I was surprised today when she told me that she wanted to give Lithakazi a share in her book. After everything she put her through I didn't expect that. She keeps surprising me, I have faith that one day she will be able to forgive me even though I can see the chances are slim. I keep believing every lie Lithakazi tell me. How do I expect her to believe me when I say I am done with Lithakazi? This is a disaster. I am going to change campuses. I won't go back to my old school. I don't want to make Nomandla

uncomfortable. I would really hate that. I hope she will be happy with the decision I have taken.

Anyway I am back in my room. I am sitting with Cecilia the girl who left with Sabata the other day. They are an item now. I heard my phone rings. I looked at Cecilia

Me: Pass me my phone :)

Her: It's Professor :D

I took it. I stood up then walked to the bathroom. I know why he is calling

Me: Prof.

Him: You are a good child, how can you steal from your best friend

Oh no!

Me: Prof, I swear I didn't know. My cousin came to me with that book. I didn't know Nomandla was writing a book I swear :'(

Him: This cousin of yours, is she okay?

Me: Yes! She is fine but she is trouble, I was happy for her, I thought she was trying to better her life :(

Him: This can't happen again Zimbini! You almost ruined my reputation! Imagine if your book was the only book I asked the publisher to come here for. She would've come here for nothing!

Me: I know, I am so sorry :(

Prof: .....

I looked at my phone

Me: Pro.....

Prof: ..... ( tu tu tu!)

He hung up on me

Me: Lithakazi! What did you put me into ?

The professor lost respect for me now. He will think my family is trouble. He thinks I am a thug

now! I am nothing like my cousin. We didn't grow up together.

Anyway I wiped my tears. I walked out

Cecilia: You and prof? :p

Me: Oh Please he is too old for me! :(

Her: Then why did you go speak in private? :D

Me: It was a private matter Cecilia! :(

Cecilia: fine! So How did it go with the publisher?  
:D

Me:

Her: What? It's also private? :(

Me: Your boyfriend will know soon so its better I tell you :(

Cecilia: What does Sabata has anything to do with this? :)

Me: He is Nomandla's best friend

Cecilia: And Nomandla is in this too? :D

Me: My cousin stole Nomandla's book. The book was given to her to read and say whatever she thinks since its about her life, my cousin went behind her and tried to publish it as hers :(

Cecilia: What? Wow I didn't know farm girls can be like that? I want to meet this cousin of yours! She sounds like a character :D

Me: Trust me, you don't want to meet her :(

Her: Is she that bad?

Me: You have no ide.....

My phone rang. It's Lithakazi. I looked at Cecilia

Me: It's her, let me take it :)

Cecilia: Let me go to my room :)

Me: Okay :)

She walked out. I answered

Me: Lithakazi?

Lithakazi: Please don't sleep. I might need your

help later

Me: Where are you?, it's loud where you are? :(

Lithakazi: Keep your phone on okay?

Me: Li.....

Lithakazi: ..... ( tu tu tu)

She hung up on me. I hope she is not out drinking . Last time she ended up at the clinic. What if she pass out and no one knows her? I hope she is at a tarven in her village

Me: ..... ?

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I am glad my husband is back. I don't know how I will cope with him away all day. I really did

miss him today. I hope soon I will get used to his work schedule. I love my man. He is my best friend. I love his company more and I am used to spending all day together. He said he wants to talk to me. I don't know about what. I really don't like when someone says we need to talk. I am making dinner. I just decided to go to him and hear what he has to say. He is sitting playing with our son.

Me: You are good with him :)

He looked at me

Him: Oh, hey sit :D

I sat next to him

Me: You make me worried, what is it baby?

Qaqambile: don't worry it's not bad news :)

He kissed my cheek

Me: Then tell me before I lose my mind :)

He laughed



Me: come on! :D

Qaqambile: I think you should use my mother's car :)

What? I did not expect that. We have three cars but I never thought of using any of them. I didn't wanna look like an opportunist. These are his parents cars not my parents. To hear him say this makes me happy. I will be taken seriously in this village. They will be shocked to know that I can drive.

Me: Baby, are you sure? :D

Him: Why not? I have my father's two cars, mom's car has no one to drive it :)

Me: But I don't have licence :D

Qaqambile: The college is right here and there are no traffic officers around here :)

Me: You are right. Thank you so much baby :D

I hugged him. His phone rang. I broke the hug

Qaqambile: I don't know this number

Me: Answer :)

He answered

Qaqambile: Hello?

Caller:.....

Qaqambile: Wait

He lowered his phone

Qaqambile: Zimbini wants to speak to you

Me: Lithakazi's cousin sister? :(

Him: yep :D

I took the phone

Me: Zimbini?

Zimbini: Hey, I am sorry to bother you guys. I thought I should speak to you, I don't want you to feel like I am disrespecting you

Me: What's up? :(

Zimbini: Lithakazi was here this afternoon, she left upset. She just called me and where she is its so loud. I am worried she might drink again. Did you by any chance see here there this evening ?

I looked out the window

Me: The doors are closed at her house. It's been like that all day

Zimbini: I wonder where she's drinking at this time!

Me: We don't know and we can't go check at a tarven. It's late we are tired :(

Zimbini: I understand, thanks for your time

Me: Bye! :(

I hung up. I couldn't care less about that bitch

Qaqambile: And?

Me: Lithakazi was in Mthatha today. She left upset. Zimbini is worried that she might be

drinking wherever she is :(

Qaqambile: Why is she calling us?

Me: She wants to know if she arrived or not, apparently they spoke on the phone and there was a lot of noise where she was :(

Qaqambile: She is not our problem

Me: I could feel she wanted us to go check her at our local tarven

Qaqambile: Go check your pots my wife, last time we helped that girl, she had no gratitude :(

Me: Exactly my husband! :(

I walked back to the kitchen. This is the man I married! I am glad he said that. I don't care about that bitch. I hope she never comes back or she dies!

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

The vibe at this club! You can't say it's a Monday! I am enjoying myself. It's a first time I am in a club and it's great! I am still in Mthatha. It's lit here! I can't believe i have been missing so much fun. I am so tired of this dancing. It's packed. I can feel I am wet, no one is paying attention to that. Music is loud and it's full. I am drunk. I made sure I bought myself a shot. I feel good already. I am getting drunk. Later I will call Lithakazi to call me a shuttle. I am going to sleep at her room. I hope she doesn't mind because of today. I did what I had to do. I have to survive. I am a hustler. No one has my back. I have only myself. They can't judge me for trying to better my life.

Anyway I am just standing next to the counter. I saw a guy stand next to me. He looked at me.

Guy: Hey :)

I looked at this guy. He looks familiar. I don't know where I have seen him but I think I know him. He looks drunk just like me. I am not too drunk. I still have my timing if you get what I mean. I am still in my sane mind. Anyway, I flipped my weave. It looks like someone will see me as I am today not what I have been through. Let me not be rude. I am going to be nice. It's good to be around people who don't know you and the things you've been through.

Me: Hi..... ? :)

He gave me his hand. I shook his hand. He gulped his glass.

Me: Rough day? :)

Him: Rough week! Things have been going west for me :(

Me: Tell me about it :(

He looked at me

Him: You too?

Me: You have no idea :(

Him: Mind to share? :)

He is a fine guy. He has muscles. Something I have never tasted. I would love to spend a night with him.

Me: If you will also share yours :)

Him: Lady first :)

I chuckled

Me: A former friend of mine decided to write a book about my life :D

Him: Your life must be exciting for her to write about it ? :D

Me: You can say that :D

Him: So she wrote it? :)

Me: Yes, she came to me telling me that I will get 30 % of the money the book made, she came with papers of the book. Pamphlets :D

Him: Wow and?

Me: I got a publisher and tried to publish the book behind her back, I wanted to do it before her, I wanted to take everything :D :(

Him: Did you?

Me: Today I met the publisher, while I was in a meeting with her, my former friend showed up :D :(

Him: That must've been bad

Me: She was using the same publisher. When the publisher saw my book. She knew it's the same, she called her. I was so embarrassed. I left them there. How can I ruin things like that? I just found out we were getting the first payment today and i just blew it



Him: So what's gonna happen, she won't pay you?

I sipped on my drink, he brushed my back

Me: That's why I am drinking

Him: I am so sor...

I started laughing

Me: Let's hear your story? :D :(

Him: Where do I begin? :D

Me: :) :(

Him: My boss found me in bed with his wife.

Me: No! :D :(

Him: They divorced, I made the wife pregnant, while the woman is pregnant her mother seduced me, I slept with her :D

Me: What? :D

Him: The mother fell in love with me, she

poisoned her daughter so that she could miscarry our child. Few days ago, I lost my child. I just came home. My wife knows I am having an affair with my boss ex wife. Things are bad!  
:(

Me: That's crazy ma.....

I heard his phone. He took it out and looked at it

Him: Look? It's this crazy woman, look she is sending me her address, she wants me to come to Port Elizabeth :(

Me: Her name is Marlene, is she white? :D

Him: Yes! My girlfriend is white too. Her daughter is Ellen. She is Marlene, she is one horny whore! :D

Got you! Now I remember this man? He was the boss of security at the supermarket

Me: :D

Him: I need to go pee, I will leave my phone with

you :(

He gulped his drink . I put my drink on the counter

Me: Of course! Of course love :D

He walked away . I was watching him. This idiot has been shagging Ellen? I said it before . Ryan is a weak man

Me:

I looked at his Whatsapp. I took out my phone . I copied the location

I put my phone back to my handbag

Me: See you soon Marlene, see you very soon

I took my glass, I gulped my drink

Me: We gonna close this chapter. You will admit to your sins! :'( :(

I looked on thin air

Me: I want to hear you say, I admit, I was wrong

:(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 68

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I just got to my house. I am not drunk. I made sure I drank a lot of water before leaving the club. I am just in the car sitting. My wife knows I am having an affair. She even knows about the baby. She is serious when she says I am not getting a cent from that money. All I have to do is go in there and apologise, Sleep then wake up and leave tomorrow. I miss Ellen. I really need to talk to her for Ryan though. What she did was wrong. How can she say such things to a child. What will happen when she finds out about us? She will be the one hated by her daughter. I don't know why she is not using her head, she really love this man. Ryan is a good man. I really like him. He is a real man. He has no drama. If he was some scumbag, He would've taken the car from me. I know Ellen and I will fight. She wants me to support whatever crazy decision she makes. I am tired of that. She makes me angry because I see he loves the guy more than me. That's why she is trying by all means to hurt

him.

Anyway I have bigger problems. I have one angry wife in there. Let me go speak to her. I got out of the car. I headed to the door. The door is locked. I knocked

Nosizile: Ngubani lowo? ( who is there? )

Me: It's me please open up

She let out a heavy sigh. She walked to the door, I just heard footsteps. The door opened. She looked at me then at the car behind me. She heard the car when I drove in. I don't understand why she asked who was Knocking. Anyway she walked away, I walked in and locked the door

Nosizile: Ubungathanga use imoto? :( ( didn't you say you were taking the car back? )

I have to be smart with my answer. I might get my money back tomorrow.

Me: How do you expect me to take the car back

without his Hundred thousand? :(

She chuckled

Nosizile: Uthe yisa imoto emyenini wakhe  
:( ( she said take the car back to her husband)

Me: You opened my messages? Why didn't I see that message? :(

Nosizile: Ngendiyazile uba ulala nomfazi womntu uba bendingayivulanga? ( Do you think I would've known that you are having an affair with a married woman if I didn't open that message!?) )

I looked down

Me: Why did you delete it ? :(

Nosizile: Yilonto qha ozoyithetha? ( Is that all you gonna say? )

Me: I am sorry for cheating on you. Her husband found out. We ended things, I am sorry

Nosizile: oh zambi ezondaba, sokondliwa

ngubani ngoku kwelikhaya ( what a pity, I wonder who is gonna support this family now)

She covered herself with a blanket

Me:

What does this woman think of me? I am tired of hearing that I depend on Ellen. Why is everyone think she gives me money. Well she does but I hate that people think I can't work for myself

Me: I support this family Nosizile. I work! :(

She sat up straight

Her: Yaz..... omnye womantshingilani wanditsalela umnxeba kwinyanga edlulileyo esithi ukubone ubaleka uphuma kwaboss wakho impahla uziphethe ngezandla (you know..... one of the security guards called me a month ago saying he saw you running out of your boss house with your clothes in your hands :( )



Me:

Her: ndakulinda ndakulinda ndithi uzondixelela uba wagxothwa kodwa hayi, waqhubeka nondixokisela undithumelela nemali (I waited for you to tell me you got fired for weeks but you didn't. You kept lying and sending me money! :( )

Me:

Her: ndiyayaz wagxothwa, awunamsebenzi (I know you got fired. You have no job! :( :( )

Me: I have a job!

Her: Ngumsebenzi onjani lowo? Ulala nalamlungukazi? :( ( what job is that ? Sleeping with that white lady? )

Me:

Her: Ngumsebenzi lowo!! ? ( is that a job? )

Me: Uzovusa abantwana nkosikazi! :( ( you will wake up the kids woman ! )

Her: Awuzuyiva le mali , ulale kakuhle! :( :( ( you are not getting this money, sleep well)

She covered herself again. I am not getting this money from this woman. Let me just sleep, wake up in the morning and leave.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I was deep in my sleep when I heard my mother calling my name. I woke up. My phone is ringing that's why she is waking me up. I looked at it.

It's Ryan. I sat up straight. I am still half asleep.

I don't know why he is calling so early. I

answered

Me: Baby?

Ryan: Please open up

Me: What are you doing here so early?

Ryan: Don't ask questions please open up

I can here he is laughing. Where does this guy get so much energy so early in the morning , I can tell he is happy . I stood up

Me: Okay give me two minutes, I have to brush my teeth :)

Him: hurry!

I stood up, he hung up

Me: Ryan is outside. He wants me to open the gate for him :)

Mom: Do it what are you waiting for :D

I went to the bathroom. I washed my face, brushed my teeth then went to the door. I opened then used the Gate Remote. The gate opened. A beautiful navy car drove in. Ryan don't have a car like this. Whose car is he driving? I tied my gown. I walked out. He came out of the car

Him: What? :D

Me: Do you have a new car I don't know of? :)

Him: Do you like it? Come :D

I went to him. He kissed me

Him: Go in and test drive :)

Me: It's too early to drive don't you think? :D

Him: Come on :)

I went in. I closed the door. He gave me the key. I started the car looking around the car. He was standing outside looking at me.

Me: Wow the inside is amazing. It's so comfortable :D

Ryan: I knew you'd like it :D

Me: But you don't need another car. You stay at the supermarket everyd..... :D

Ryan: Nomandla

Me: Baby :)

Ryan: This is your car, happy birthday :)

Me: What?

Ryan: When I left here I didn't go home. I left my car in town and went to Durban with Tom to buy your car. This is your car :)

Me: No :(

Ryan: It's yours baby :D

Oh my God. I got out of the car with my hands on my mouth

Me: Mama!!! :( :D

I ran in. She came from the bedroom running

Mom: Noise early in the morning what is going on? :(

Me: Come! Come see my car!!! :D :(

Mom: What? Your car?

we ran out

Mom: Oh my God :D

I looked at Ryan

Me: Thank You baby! :( :D

I jumped on him and squeezed him tight

Me: Thank You so much :( :D

Ryan: Happy birthday baby

Me: Thank you :D

Mom: Ryan wow, thank you for making my daughter so happy. This is more than what she needs after what happened :D

Ryan: You don't have to thank me, She is my woman :)

Me: :D

Ryan: Why don't you take your mom for a test drive. I will go bond with our son :)

Me: Mom get in :D

I got in the car. She did too

Me: Safety belt please!! :D

Mom: Hi hi hi :D

I started the engine . I drove out

Me: Oh my God! I love this man!! :D :(

Mom: For a second I was angry, I thought you bought a car with your book money :)

Me: I haven't touched it. I haven't thought of spending it :D

Mom: wow this is a beautiful car. This man loves you :D

Me: And I keep doubting his love :)

Mom: When I talked about pregnancy yesterday you two acted strange are you pregnant Nomandla? :(

Me: No! Of course not! I started having sex with him last weekend :)

Mom: With protection I hope? :(

No! I might be pregnant but do I tell her that?

Never

Me: Yes! Mom I am willing to have a second child while I am still below 30 years though but I will do it when I am married relax :(

Mom: Good! :(

Me: So you don't mind me having a baby as long as I am married? :)

Mom: Yes, I do not want my daughter to have two children before marriage :(

Me: Your wish is my command mother, let's go buy breakfast at Wimpy :D

Mom: You are still in your night dress where is the money? :D

Me: I see a card in front of you. Here is my phone, we will call him and ask for pin :D

Mom: :)

I parked the car at Ultra city. I am the luckiest



girl in the world

Me:..... ?

Mom: What are you thinking about?

Me: I hope his family won't think I took advantage of him. I didn't ask for a car :(

Mom: Don't tell them then but I don't think they would say that. Ryan is an old man. He doesn't need you to tell him what to do :(

Me: Yeah, I hope they will see it that way :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Qhayiya brought me here, I didn't have to call a shuttle. He really helped me with a lot of things. He told me secrets I didn't know nothing about and helped me get an address to Marlene's

home. I don't want to jump to a bus and go to PE. I want to think this through. I can't mess up this time. I am not going to disappoint my mother. I am going to make her proud. I knew I would meet Marlene again. That woman ruined my life then got out of jail and messed up my reputation! People think I am a prostitute now. That woman is going to pay I swear on my mother's grave.

Anyway I just took a shower. Zimbini lives a nice life here. She has a shower. Good things always happen for rich people. When will I find a break? I cannot work because of my condition. I can't do anything to make money. What will happen to me when I don't have a cent in my pocket? Will I go around begging for food? I can't be a laughing stock in that village, not anywhere for that matter !

Me: :'(

Zimbini walked in. I quickly wiped my tears

Me: Thank you for letting me sleep here :D

Zimbini: Fine. Let's talk about what happened yesterday

Me: Can you take me to the taxi ? :(

Zimbini: Lithakazi we have to talk about it! I am not your fool! Don't you think I deserve an apology or something ? :(

Me: For what, I stole the book you didn't ! :(

Zimbini: I always go around supporting you! You made a fool of me! You manipulate me to support you even when you know what you doing is wrong! Don't you think that is being selfish? :(

Me: Sorry for taking you to the meeting, let's go :(

Zimbini: you are unbelievable So what is going to happen now? :(

Me: I don't know. I might be running out of the

money soon. It looks like I will start using my savings :(

Zimbini: I hope you are not wasting money on alcohol! :(

Me: Drinking was a once off thing. I only spent less than R150 on alcohol. I use money wisely :(

Zimbini: You shouldn't be drinking at all! :(

Me: Why? You do drink! :(

Zimbini: I do to distress, or to have fun after an exam, I don't have the problems you have :(

Me: That is true, you have parents who support you! :(

Zimbini: I didn't mean it lik.....

Me: I know what you meant! I don't want you to take me to the taxis, goodbye cousin :(

Zimbini: Lithakazi!!! :(

Me: Save it! I am done with you and everyone

else who think they can judge me as if they never made mistakes in their lives! :( :'(

I opened the door , a girl was about to knock

Me:

She put her hand on my shoulder

Her: Hey! I had to come and see the book thief I must say I like you girl! :D

Zimbini: Cecilia!! :( :'(

I slapped Cecilia's hand on my shoulder then I turned around

Me: You told her?

Cecilia: Even if she didn't, Nomandla was gonna tell me, her and I are like this hi hi hi :D

She said giggling and raising two fingers. I looked at Zimbini

Zimbini: I am sorry cuz :(

Cecilia: Girl be my frie.....

She didn't finish, I slapped her so hard on her face, she went across the room and felt. This bitch is thin as hell.

Zimbini: Lithaka..... :'(

I ran for my life after that

Me: :'(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 69

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

As if stealing Nomandla's book wasn't ghetto enough now she slaps my classmate. I will never hear the end of this. Cecilia will tell everyone at school. People will laugh at me when they find out how crazy she is. As for Cecilia, I think she deserved that slap. I told her that in Confidence. I don't understand how her mind works. Who tells a thief to their face that they are a thief. She asked for that slap but I feel bad for her now. It's true what they say. A punch of a coward is very strong. The poor girl is on the floor. I can't believe she fell because of a slap. I kneed down next to her.

Me: I am so sorry Cecilia but what were you thinking calling my cousin sister that? :(

Cecilia: you told me she was a thief but you didn't tell me she was violent ? :(

Me: What were you thinking? Now my cousin think I go around talk about her business! :(

She stood up

Cecilia: I can't wait to tell everyone this! :(

Me: Please! She humiliated me enough. I can't have my classmates laughing at me too :(

Cecilia: I can't keep this to myself, I just can't! Your crazy cousin assault me and I am not Nomandla I can go lay charges :(

Me: :(

Cecilia: Yesterday you said you were done with her, look at you now all glassy? You are crying because I might lay charges? :(

Me: She has no one, my aunt died. Please don't lay charges :(

Cecilia: Fine at least I have something to share



with the guys :D

She walked out and slammed the door before I could say anything

Me: I hate you Lithakazi!!!!!!

I sat down crying. I allowed her to come to my place after I said I don't want anything to do with her yesterday. I am stupid.

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I have been thinking about this alone. I understand how my brother feels. I feel the same way but I am thinking of our little girl here. My niece can't be ripped off her home. I want to speak to Ellen. She is the reason for all this. If she fixes things and change what she said to Hillary, my brother will not take the house from

her. She must stop being selfish and do the right thing for her daughter. I didn't tell my mother or my brother that I am coming here. I hope this goes well. Ellen is stubborn. She must tell me if she wants to get back with my brother. It looks like this is what this whole thing is about. It's about my brother moving on with another woman. She can't take it

I knocked at the door. I hope she is home because I didn't see her car at driveway. The door opened. She has puffy eyes. She's been crying. She did all this to herself.

Ellen: In a month time we are moving out, I got the message :(

Me: Boiling things inside is not right sister in law. You need someone to talk to :(

Ellen: What are you now? A shrink? :( :(

Me: You just lost a ba.....

Ellen: Don't you dare talk about my child! :( :(

Me: Are you gonna invite me in ?

Ellen: No! This is still my house, while I am still here you are most welcome ! :'( :(

Me: You know you don't have to leave this house right? :(

Ellen: Tell that to your brother!!! :(

Me: Ellen you can stop all this! You started it! Do the right thing and remain in this house! :(

Ellen: I am not Ryan's charity case!! :(

Me: Woman swallow your pride! :(

Ellen: Did you just call me woman? I am old girly! :(

Me: How can I forget that !? You were older than my brother! :(

Ellen: Move! I want to close this door! :( :'(

Me: Why don't you tell your daughter you lied? Do you really want to leave this house? :(

Ellen: I just want your brother out of my life!! :(

Me: What about Hillary? Don't you care about her feelings? :(

Ellen: Hillary is a big girl! She will appreciate change! :(

Me: You are unbelievable! :(

Ellen: And you are and getting the hell out of my property! :( :'(

She pushed me, I fell on my back. She closed the door . I sat up straight

Me: She is losing her mind.....?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am so happy right now. I cannot believe I have a car of my own. This was a surprise. After

everything he has been going through this week he thought of my birthday. I am so lucky. I am a lucky girl. I will make sure I make him the happiest man alive. We did buy the breakfast at Wimpy and the cappuccinos. We went home and had breakfast as a family. It's good to have Ryan here with us.

Ryan: Thank you for breakfast, I am going home, it's been two days. I need to go check what is happening there :)

Me: I used your card, I should thank you :D

Ryan: What is mine is yours :)

I blushed then stood up

Me: Let me walk you out :)

Mom: Thank you for everything Ryan :)

Ryan: You are welcome Nosukile :)

We walked out.

Me: Your car is in town

Ryan: I will take a taxi

Me: Why don't I take you? :)

Ryan: I am always sitting at office. Let me walk to Ultra City, I will get a taxi there :)

Me: Okay baby :)

He came closer we hugged and kissed. He walked out. I closed the gate then turned around , i looked at my car

Me: :)

I am so happy right now. My life is just going well. I hope we won't have any problems going forward, more especially problem Ellen. That one is pulling all these stunts to get my man's attention. She is not going to win him. I am the new Mrs Ryan, she must accept that he moved on like she did when she fell pregnant while she was still married.

Anyway I walked in. I found mom smiling

waiting for me

Mom: Wow, I can't believe he bought you a car!  
:D

Me: I am a lucky girl mom :D

Mom: Never forget that! :D

Me: I won't, mom, I want to put R220 000 rands into my savings :)

Mom: That's a great idea :D

Me: It will also help me when I build a house for you but that will happen when I start working :D

Mom: Yeah take your time baby, the RDP house is still okay :)

Me: When I start working, I will build you a big house, I am just glad I don't live there imagine if I got this beautiful car while I lived there people were gonna say I drive a beautiful car while our house look like that :D

Mom: People love talking! They.....

I heard my phone ring, it's a call from Londeka. I was about to call her about Lithakazi

Me: Excuse me mom it's Londy :D

Mom: Okay :)

I answered

Me: Hey friend :D

She started singing happy birthday. I love Londy, she is a real friend

Me: :D

She continued singing I was giggling like a little girl. My friend can sing

Me: Girl go in studio and record that was good! You made my day thank you!! :D

Londeka: Don't play with me!

Me: You are good. I can't believe you remembered! :D

Londeka: Friend you no longer hiding now! You



have a Facebook account. I got a reminder from there!

Me: Oh eish I forgot that :D

Londeka: So Ryan called?

Me: He came here this morning, he just left :D

Londeka: Wow that man loves you friend. I am so happy for you

Me: Thanks Friend. He bought me a car for my birthday

Londeka: Shut up!

Me: I am as shocked friend :D

Londeka: Lives of two maids changed drastically! One is gonna be a doctor soon, she has a car. And the other is married, trying to go to school and she is driving a car

Me: Wait, you have a car? :D

Londeka: It's funny I know, last night Qaqambile asked me to use his mother's car

Me: Wow! That's great friend. Things are looking up for us!

Londeka: People like Lithakazi won't win! That one is after my man. She calls his name when she is having sex with other men

Me: No! :D

Londeka: She will never take my family!

Me: That girl is crazy! Do you know she tried to steal my book and publish it? :(

Londeka: No! The pamphlets you gave her?

Me: Yes! She asked Zimbini to find her a publisher, she got her my publisher and luckily I was the first to give the publisher the book, she called me when she was in a meeting with them. I got there Lithakazi was shocked to see me

Londeka: Oh My God! This girl is unstable!

That's why Zimbini called us saying Lithakazi is somewhere drinking she's worried about her

Me: She went drinking because she was told she is not getting a cent from my book :(

Londeka: Good! Don't give her a cent! She must come down from her high horse. I heard she said she's an author to the women of this village

Me: So she planned it from the start, She wanted to steal my book! :(

Londeka: Clearly!

Me: Friend let me go bath my child :D

Londy: Enjoy your day!

Me: Thanks and keep an eye on your man before Lithakazi takes him :)

Londy: My husband is working now. He drives straight home after work!

Me: I am so happy for you guys

Her: Thanks later Friend

Me: Later :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am tired of people coming in and out of my house. I am so happy Qhayiya is coming home. I am really tired of the Lawson family. They come here acting like they want what's best for Hillary. What's best for Hillary was her family. It's gone and they are supporting it. They are the reason I am in this whole mess. I can't wait for Qhayiya to get here. I need a man in this house. They must respect my family. They have no say on what is going on in my life anymore. They must stay away! Ryan and I are through. We

have partners. He has his little family with that maid. I have my family too. My daughter is my only family. She is the reason I am still alive after I lost my unborn child like that. I hate my mother so much and I will never forgive her for what she did. She used her manipulation to make me fall for Ryan. I was young. She forced that idea of being with Ryan in my head, I was a young girl desperate for love. Her love for money is the reason I am in this mess. To think my own mother killed my child after everything I have been through, paying lot of money on IVF treatment. I don't know why I spend my time thinking about mom. She is not worth it. She must go to hell for all I care.

Anyway I closed the door after I pushed Lisa

Me: What is wrong with me?

I said leaning at the door,my hands on my chest. I heard a car drives out. I ran to the window. I looked at her driving out

Me:

Lisa disturbed me when I was about to call Doctor Evans. I need to know my chances of having another baby. I want to have another baby. I am a fighter. I am not going to give up because of what happened. I ran to my phone. I took it and dialled Doctor's number

Evens: Hey what a pleasant surprise !

Me: Hello Doctor :) :(

Him: Hey, how is the pregnancy going mother to be?

I broke down. Oh you don't know how messed up my life is after you helped me get pregnant

Me:

Evans: Mrs Lawson, are you crying?

Me: I had a miscarriage

Evans: What? I was sure everythi.....

Me: My mother poisoned me to have a miscarriage, there was nothing wrong with my baby

Evans: What? What kind of a mother does that to her own daughter? To anyone for that matter!

Me: I know, my mother is evil!

Him: You need to see a psychologist, I will make an appoi.....

Me: No! :(

Him: Sorry?

Me: All I need is a baby! Tell me, will I be able to have another baby again?

Him: Mrs Lawson you need to come see me!

I hung up

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 70

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Oh my God this crazy girl is unbelievable. How can she steal from a woman who was trying to help her? What kind of a woman is she?

Lithakazi is mentally unstable. I know we always get shocked by the things she do but it



looks like it gets worse and worse everyday. She is going to rob a bank next time. This woman is greedy! She needs to start making money for herself. And stop interfering in other people's lives. Nomandla is not in her level. She is doing very well for herself. I am so happy she is doing well for herself. She has a car now. A brand new car. I am so proud of her. Who would've known our lives would turn out to be like this. God works in mysterious ways. We have children now and people are taking care of our babies. We used to do that for other people. I really need to focus in school and study hard.

Anyway I heard my phone ring. I went to it. I picked it up. It's Fefekazi

Me: Hey :D

Fefekazi: I am home, please come take your parcel!

Me: Wow! It's just after twelve, did you really go

to Mthatha ? :D

Fefekazi: You asked me to buy you a Pizza, Debonairs is in Mthatha not here in Mqanduli. I told you I don't take time when I go shopping

Me: I am on my way :D

I took my baby then locked. We went to Fefekazi's house. I saw her sitting outside with Thobeka. She is off today. I don't really know Thobeka well. It's actually gonna be the first time sitting with her.

Me: Ladies! :D

Fefekazi: Hey how are you? :)

Me: I am great and you guys :D

I said looking at Thobeka

Thobeka: Good thanks :)

I sat down.

Fefekazi: Is he asleep? :)

I looked at my son

Me: Oh he is

Fefekazi stood up

Her: Let me go put him to sleep

Me: Thank you :)

She walked in. I looked at Thobeka

Me: :D

Her: How is motherhood? :)

Me: It's exciting, I wouldn't mind having another one :)

Her: I can't anymore, baby food is expensive !

Me: Very expensive I know and kids eat a lot :D

Her: Yeah. I am done, my two kids are enough  
:D

Fefekazi came back

Me: Was it you who told me that Lithakazi is

working on a book? :)

Fefekazi: Yes, Thobeka told me :F

Me: That wasn't her book :)

Thobeka: What are you talking about?

Me: Lithakazi tried to Steal Nomandla's book :)

Thobeka: You are lying!

Fefekazi: Oh no! :D

Thobeka looks like a gossip type. I know she is going to tell everyone. I can't wait to see everyone laugh at Lithakazi. That bitch hates me and she deceived my friend. She must pay!

Me: Nomandla wrote a book about Lithakazi's life. Then approached her. She gave Lithakazi the draft. She wanted her to read it and tell her what she thought of it. She even promised to pay Lithakazi 30 % of. What the book make :)

Fefekazi: Wow That's generous but that's not her book why would she say it is hers?

Me: She took the draft and sent it to the publisher as hers

Fefekazi: Oh Lord!

Thobeka: I cannot believe this! :D

Me: You better believe it! That evil girl used the same publisher, the white lady called Nomandla :D

Fefekazi: What did she say for herself? :D

Me: She ran away :D

Thobeka: She is scarce lately :D

Me: This happened yesterday in Mthatha

Fefekazi: I wonder where this girl gets money to go to town every week :(

Me: The R50 000 rands she got from Mrs Lawson :(

Thobeka: She is paying for her sins :D

Me: She will never stop humiliating herself :(

Fefekazi: I hope she is not getting that 30%, she doesn't deserve it :(

Me: oh she is not getting a cent from Nomandla :(

Thobeka: Nowaitile is going to love this :D

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

My first task is go laugh at Ryan's face and I am going to do that with so much pleasure. I had a rough day yesterday and it's because of his whore. I am going to confront him about heat Qhayiya told me. You thought I would let it slide? No never! I don't let such things go. I want to laugh at his face. He is not a real man. A real man satisfies his wife in bed. He failed now he

is acting like a man. Ellen didn't get it. She wanted it from a nobody. Ryan should feel sorry for himself. I will make sure today I leave him feeling sorry about himself. Wherever he walks he will think everyone is looking at him laughing. When I am done with him I will be a happy woman. That will help me have a clear happy mind when I plan Marlene's punishment.

Anyway I just got to the supermarket. I saw the fat White man walks out of the office.

Me: Great! I can't stand that man :(

He walked to the groceries shelves. I smiled then walked to the office. I knocked once then opened the door.

Me: Hello Mr Lawson :)

I said putting my hands together showing respect. I am remembering my maid days, I did it with so much sarcasm. He looked at me. He is always annoyed when he sees me. That is the

reason I am here to hurt his feelings. He hates me what is the use of being nice to a bastard like this?

Ryan: What the hell are you doing in my office psychotic girl?

Me: Calm down now :)

Ryan: You just can't stay away from trouble can you? :(

Me: :)

Ryan: What is it!? You want me to pay for a mentality Institution, I can do that because I see you are mad! :(

Me: Stop insulting me! I am here to talk business! :(

Him: What do you know about business?

Nomandla was trying to better your life you....

Me: Can't we finish a conversation without you mentioning that home wrecking Gold digging



whore!!

Ryan: Okay that's it! I am calling security :(

He grabbed a telephone

Me: Okay sorry! :D

He put the phone down and looked at me

Him:

Me: I want you to give me..... :)

Is he ready for this? I don't think so. He is not ready to here what I have to say. I am his nightmare

Ryan: Give you what? :(

I chuckled

Me: R20 000 rands :)

Ryan: You are crazy! You are not getting a cent from me! Why would I give you money ? :(

Me: Because I know you are not a man! :D

Ryan: What?! :(

Me: Your wife slept with Your security! I am sure your workers will be happy to hear that and the pregnancy, the miscarriage :)

Ryan: You are sick! Bitch You are not getting my money! Get out! :(

Me: Are you mad? You better be nice because when I tell everyone you will be the joke in this supermarket! Everyone will talk about you :)

Ryan: You wouldn't dare! :(

Me: Pay up!

Ryan: You get out of there and say anything about my business, I am going to ask Nomandla to lay charges against you! And she has the publisher and your cousin as her witnesses ! :(

Me: :'(

Ryan: I will make sure you spend the rest of

your life in jail!

Me: :(

I cannot go to jail! I don't belong there. Why did I come here!

Ryan: You have some nerve to show your face here after stealing from my fiancé!

Me: You are marrying that poor cheap gir... :(

He stood up

Ryan: Get the hel.....

The door opened. The fat white man who kicked me out of this office last time got in

Me: :(

Ryan: Oh Dude, this is the girl who tried to steal my fiancé book :D

The fat white man looked at me from head to toe

Him: Oh this one. That looks like her :(

Me: What's that suppose to mean? :(

He looked at me again

Him: A poor black, disrespectful rural girl with no future ! No direction! Take short cuts in life :(

Ryan: I couldn't have said it better myself

I can't believe he just insulted me like this. Who the hell does he think he is insulting me? Ryan started laughing. I looked at the door

Me:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I just hang up the phone. I was talking to the doctor. I am going straight to him. My day is getting worse. I didn't think I would have such an emotional day the day I am welcoming my

boyfriend back. I should be happy that he is coming home. He makes me happy. He makes me sane. I wish I was going there with him to support me but I can't wait for him. I need to go find out if I will be able to have a baby or not. I am not even sure if I want to hear that though. I don't think I will take the news well.

Me:

I wiped my tears . I took my handbag and headed to the door. I opened the door

Me: :'(

What the hell is Susan doing here with my daughter? And the bags? She is not suppose to be here !

Me: Susan? :'(

Susan: Ellen

Hillary ran to me and hugged me

Hillary: Mom! :D

Me: Baby :) :(

I looked at Susan while still in the hug

Me: :(

Susan:

" Honey I am hom.....! " oh no! That's Qhayiya.  
How come he is here so early. I broke the hug

Me: Qhayiya :)

Qhayiya walked in

Qhayiya: I am sorry, I didn't mean to.....

Hillary: Honey I am home? who is this mom? :(

Susan: Yes why don't you tell us Ellen? :(

Me: :(

I saw security running in . Thank God he just  
saved me

Security:

Me: Is everything okay? :(

Security looked at Qhayiya

Security: Sir! There is a woman locked up in your boot! She is crying hitting the boot

I looked at him

Me: What? :( :(

Qhayiya: A woman..... ?

.

To be continued.....

.

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 71

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I just heard a knock at the door. Maybe it's Helen. I don't have people knocking at my door or maybe it's Ryan, He is back again. I thought I was seeing him tonight. He is becoming so romantic everyday. He is a special man. I cannot wait to call him my husband. I went to the door. I opened and found a man with flowers and a box on his hands

Me: Hi :)

Him: I am looking for Ms Nomandla

Me: That is me :)



Him: Please sign here for me :)

I took a pen. I signed. I took the flowers.

Him: Thank you :)

He gave me the flowers and the box then walked away. I closed the door.

Mom: What is it from ? :D

I gave her the flowers

Me: I don't know :D

I opened the box. I found beautiful diamond ear rings inside

Me: Oh my God they are beautiful :D

Mom: Who are they from? :D

I took the note

Me: Hi Mandla, it's Helen, Tom and the kids. Happy birthday. We are sorry we can't see you today. We are on our way to East London we left with Odwa. We will be back Sunday. Have a

wonderful day :D

Mom: Wow :D

Me: I am such a blessed soul! They are true friends. This is so special :D

Mom: Helen is the only friend you need and she's an Mature woman to learn from :)

Me: Her and Londy are my true friends :)

Mom: Keep them :)

Me: i.....

I heard my phone rings. I picked it up

Me: It's Ryan :)

Mom: :)

I answered

Me: Hey baby :)

Ryan: I just got a visit from Lithakazi

Me: What the hell? :(

Him: She knows about Ellen and Qhayiya and what happened

Me: What? That's impossible! We told her? :(

Ryan: Did you tell anyone?

Me: Yes I did tell Londeka but she would never share that with anyone! :(

Ryan: yeah she wouldn't, someone told her

Me: And I am sure she found out yesterday. I need to call Zimbini :(

Ryan: She knows?

Me: I don't know but I think she will tell me something that can make sense out of all this :(

Ryan: She demanded I give her R20 0000 rands or she tells everyone

Me: I hope you told her to go to hell!!! :(

Ryan: I told her if she does, you are laying

charges

Me: Good baby! Let's not let this crazy girl win!

We will talk later, I will find out who told her!

:(

Ryan: Okay baby

I hung up and looked at mom

Mom:

Me: Lithakazi went to demand R20 000 rands from Ryan :(

Mom: For what? :(

Me: Someone told her about the affair Ellen had with that Head of security

Mom: Who told her that? :(

I dialled a number

Me: I am going to find out who it is

Zimbini: Hello Nomandla

Me: Your cousin sister knows my fiancé's family secret. I don't know how she got that information. What happened yesterday? :(

Lithakazi: She walked out on me and went drinking at Pool Club

Me: Who knows her around Mthatha? :(

Her: I don't know but some guy Brought her to my flat around 10:30 pm last night, I couldn't kick her ou...

Me: You don't have to explain yourself to me  
:(

This fool will never learn

Me: Who is this man? Did she tell you who he is? :(

Zimbini: She said something about a former colleague, a security or something

Me: :(

Zimbini: The guy dropped her and left. She said he was driving to Libode

Me: Qhayiya !!

Zimbini: What?

I hung up Then looked at mom

Me: She got it from the horses mouth :(

Mom: The head of security?

I sat down

Me: Him

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I thought I had a master plan. I thought that fool was gonna give me that money no questions asked. How can I be so stupid. Can't I see that everyone knows how I operate? Everyone is sick

and tired of me. Both those men made me feel like trash. They looked at me like I was smelling rat. Why does everyone hate me so much? What have I ever done to people. Am I that bad? Did I put myself in this mess? I feel like no one likes me. Even that fat man seems to know a lot about me. I must say I felt so little. They made me feel like a no one .

Anyway I am walking to my place. I am so angry right now and I don't have time for these bitches sitting outside Fefekazi's place. I don't know why these bunch of fools are sitting outside. If I knew I would've taken another route to my house

Me: :(

Fefekazi: You are not going to greet us? :)

Thobeka: Lithakazi is an author of this village. The women of this village can't close their mouth about that :D

Me:

Londeka: What the hell does this! know about writing? She was talking about Nomandla's book! This girl fancies My friend's life :(

Me: :(

Londeka stood up and approached me

Her: Say I am lying! Did you or did you not steal Nomandla's book and went to publis.....

Me:

Oh they know already. She called her. I am sure in no time they will know I went to Mr Lawson. Everything I touch turns into Disaster. And humiliation to me

Londeka: You are nothing! You have nothing! You evil girl! Go feel sorry for yourself in that dark house you call home!!! :(

Oh my God, she was shouting at me. I couldn't help it. Tears ran down my face. I can't take this



anymore. The words she just said are running in my head. I am no one in deed. I lost my mother

Me:

My phone rang. I took it out. I looked at it. It's Zimbini. I opened the door. I went in. I threw the plastic I was carrying on the floor. I answered

Me: Cuz

Zimbini: You went to Nomandla's fiance after what you did?

Me: Not you too!!!

I hung up then i ran to my room. I threw myself on my bed

Me:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

What is this security talking about? Not front of my daughter. Qhayiya kidnapped a woman? That's actually last of my worries. My daughter just met my boyfriend. A black man. How is she going believe everything I said to her about her father now ? I looked at Qhayiya. He better have a better explanation for this anyway why is he still driving Ryan's car? I thought he took it to him, if he didn't why Ryan didn't call me and shout me?

Anyway He looks shocked as we are. I can see Susan is judging him already. Why did she bring my daughter here! I will hate this woman with all my life.

Security:

Qhayiya: I don't understand..... ?

I looked at him

Me: A woman in your boot? :(

Susan: What have you brought into yourself

Ellen! :(

Qhayiya: That's impossible! There is no woman in my car! I only stopped at garage! :(

Security: Sir, there is definitely a woman there come!

We all ran to the driveway. What is going on. What did Qhayiya do. My daughter can't know about Qhayiya. Now she does! Why did Susan not call before coming here? Is this about the secrets I kept from her? How can she do this to me. We are supposed to be friends

Me: :(

Anyway we got to the car. He unlocked the car then went to the boot. He opened it

Qhayiya: Nosizile? :(

I saw a woman standing up looking so angry. Speaking Isixhosa, I understand a few words

Nosizile: Siphi esifetyazana somlungukazi u lala

naso? ( where is that white slut you are sleeping with ? )

Me: Oh My God! :(

Qhayiya: Nosizile stop! When did you hide in my car ? :(

Nosizile: Its her isn't she? Hey home wrecker! Why are you sleeping with my husband ?

I moved back wards

Me: I..... Hillary run inside baby :(

Hillary: You are sleeping with a black man?

Mom you are a hypocrite! I hate you!! :( :(

Nosizile: you will know me today!

I don't know whether I should run after my daughter who is running out of my property or run away from this crazy black woman. She is mad!. The closest place to rub to is my house and lock right now

Nosizile: Hey you bitch! Get here!

Me: :(

.

.

~ Vicki ~

My son Said Qhayiya was gonna bring my car here, I am surprised he is not here. Is he coming or he disappeared with my car. I have to call my son. I am concerned. He said he was gonna be here in the morning. Around 10. He shouldn't go to Ellen's house with my car.

Anyway I heard the front door opened. I stood up

Me: Hey honey :D

Lisa: I can't believe that woman :(

Me: What woman?

Lisa: I went to see Ellen... :(

Me: Bad idea! We agreed to stay out of it when she kicked us out remember? :(

Lisa: Mom, I was concerned about a child who is going to lose her home. I went there to ask her to go talk to Hillary and tell her she made up everything she said, I did that in hope that Ryan and Hillary fix things....

Me: Then still keep the house?

Lisa: Yes! :(

Me: What did she say? :(

Lisa: firstly, she didn't let me in then she pushed me! :(

Me: Physically touched you?

Lisa: Check my pants! :(

She turned around, her white pants are green

Lisa: This is her grass. She pushed me and I fell

:(

Me: Unbelievable! :(

Lisa: I am do.....

We heard the door bell rings.

Lisa: Let me go get it :(

I nodded. She walked to the door. I cannot believe my crazy Daughter in law.

Lisa: Baby who brought you here!

Me: Who is it?

Lisa: Mom! It's Hillary! She's crying!

Me: No! My poor granddaughter!

I ran to the door, I saw a tall guy standing next to her, she ran to me. I hugged her. She has hiccups, it looks like she has been crying

Guy: She asked me to bring her here. She said you'll pay. I am a shuttle driver

Lisa: Of course! How much!? :(

Guy: R100 rands ma'am

Lisa: Wait here!

She ran to take the money

Me: Shhhh it's okay baby, grandma is here don't cry

Lisa came back. She gave him the money and thanked him then closed the door.

Me: Baby what happened?

Hillary: Mom has a boyfriend! A married black man

Me: Oh Baby :'(

I hugged her

Hillary: Mom is a Hypocrite! I hate her!

I looked at Lisa

Lisa: :)



Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 72

.

~ Vicki ~

How God works? Just the other day this child looked at us like we disgust her, two days later

she is knocking at our door calling her mother a hypocrite? What exactly happened to this poor child. What did that unstable woman do to her daughter? We went to the living room and sat down. Lisa gave her water to calm down. I have never seen Hillary crying like this. It makes me feel good that it's not me or any of my children making her cry like this. The perfect parent is not perfect anymore! Few days ago she manipulated her daughter to hate her father. Here she is crying to us.

Me: Baby, tell us everything! This is your home! I am your grandmother, you can live with grams :D

Lisa: You can live with me or mom. It's your choice. You have a family that loves you :)

Hillary: A black man came with his wife. The wife wanted to beat up mom. She was angry confronting her. That man called mom baby :'( :(

Lisa looked at me

Me: Your mother didn't tell you that she's living with him while you were gone? :)

Hillary: what? I will never live there again! Did mom lie about my dad having a black girlfriend?  
:'( :(

Us:

Hillary: :'( :(

Me: Your parents both cheated on each other. They got divorced because of that. It's not entirely your father's fault :(

Hillary: I don't want to see them :( :'(

Us:

Hillary: Please go take my clothes from that house! :( :'(

Lisa: Let me take you to bed, you need to rest, you are upset. I will get to your house later :)

Hillary stood up. They walked away . Ryan is going to love this. Even though she still want nothing to do with him but at least she is with his family.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Ellen ran inside and locked. When Nosizile got to the door, the door was already locked. Ellen was sitting down on the tiled floor leaning on the door terrified

Ellen:

Nosizile hit the door hard. Ellen jumped up, she turned around then looked at the door

Ellen: What have I done ?

Susan and Qhayiya ran to the door

Qhayiya: Nosizile stop this! :(

Nosizile: Ungandixeleli uba ndenzeni wena Sathana! :( ( Don't tell me what to do you devil! )

Qhayiya pulled her away from the door, Nosizile yanked her arm then looked at Susan

Nosizile: Ungubani wena?

Susan: oh my Gosh take her away from me. What is she saying?

Qhayiya: Nosizile you are embarrassing me! :(

Nosizile: Mna? ( me? )

Qhayiya: :(

Nosizile: Ndiyakuhlaza! ? Andisengomntu kuwe ngoku ngoba ukhwela abafazi abanendlebe ezikhanyilanga? :( :( ( I embarrass you? I am nothing to you now that you are sleeping with white women? )

Qhayiya: I am warning you woman!

Nosizile: :(

She seemed scared of her husband

Qhayiya: Go get in the car before I punch you in the face!!

Nosizile: :(

Nosizile ran to the car. Susan looked at Qhayiya

Susan: You punch women?

Qhayiya: That's the only language she understands :(

Susan:

Qhayiya: Go tell Ellen. I am taking that woman to the buses. I will be back :(

Susan: I will definitely do that

Qhayiya got in the car. He drove out. We see Ellen watching him through the window driving out . Susan went to the door

.

After knocking at the door for about five minutes, Ellen opened the door for Susan. They both looked angry with one another.

Ellen: Are you happy? :(

Susan: Excuse me? :(

Ellen: You brought my daughter here! :'( :(

Susan: Ellen, you lied to me! You kept things from me! What kinda friend does that? I brought your child back! :(

Ellen: You don't get it do you?

Susan: Get what? That child is yours not mine! I have my own childre... :(

Ellen: Hillary will never wanna come back! You know her! :'( :(

Susan: And that's all because of you! Why did

you have an affair with a married man!? :(

Ellen looked down , she started pacing up and down

Ellen: I have to get my daughter back

Susan: Where did you meet those people? His wife is crazy! :(

Ellen walking to the living room. She took a glass of wine from the coffee table and sipped

Ellen:

Susan: Where did you mean those cheap.....

Ellen: Susan you did what you came here to do and you succeed at it, now leave my house

Susan: What is going on with you? :(

Ellen: Divorce! That's what is going on with me!  
Now leave!!!

Susan shook her head. She walked to the door.



She opened it, walked out and closed the door.  
Ellen broke down

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I cannot believe this woman. I couldn't say my goodbyes to her because I couldn't find her. When I went to check on my cows. I couldn't find her anywhere. I had to leave because I was late. This woman opened a boot and got inside. How could she do something so stupid. She humiliated me in front of Ellen, her friend and her daughter, the same daughter I wanted to win over now this? How will she accept me after this? I am sure when I go back to Ellen's house I will be told to turn around and leave. I don't blame her though. Her daughter is going to hate her. She said those things she said about Ryan, and now her daughter saw with her

own two eyes her mother doing the same.

Anyway I took my wife to the buses. She is on top of the world for what she did. She planned this. She wanted to break us up and she succeeded. Ellen is going to dump me.

I just got to Lawson's house. I brought the car. I don't want to receive a call from Ryan asking for his car. I got out of the car. I headed to the house. I saw Vicki running out of the house. Why is she running

Me: Is everything okay?

Vicki: Hillary is here. She can't see you here not when she is this upset! :(

Me: Do you think she will forgive her mother?

Vicki: We don't know, maybe Ellen will cook up another lie to make her hate my son even more, anyway what was your wife doing there? :(

Me: she was in the boot. I didn't know she was

in the car when I left :(

She started laughing

Me: :(

Vicki: You are joking right ? :D

Me: No Mrs Lawson. I am not joking :(

Vicki: Wow. Your wife is..... :D

Me: Crazy I know, I didn't expect it too

Vicki: I wasn't gonna say crazy :D

Me: Mrs Lawson, I brought the car :(

I said giving her the key. She took them

Vicki: So what is Ellen saying about this?

Me: I haven't seen her, I took my wife to the buses, I am going to speak to her now

Vicki: All the best :)

Me: Thank you, about Hillary c.....

Vicki: We are nothing like Ellen. We are not

going to do anything to make her hate Ellen.  
That child deserves to be with both her parents.  
She just have to suck it up and accept this  
divorce but she needs time :(

Me: Thank You

Vicki: Tell Ellen Hillary is here :)

Me: I will, Thank You Mrs Lawson :)

Her: :)

I walked away. They are good people I don't  
know why Ellen is so nasty to them. I am  
convinced she is still in love with Ryan. That's  
why she is doing all this.

.

~ Ryan ~

I wonder who told this crazy girl what happened  
between me and my wife? I am really confused  
maybe it's Ellen. I don't think they are still good

buddies or maybe because she hates me, they decided to form an alliance against me and called that Crazy call. They want to destroy me. I stood up

Oversize: What is it?

Me: I think Ellen called that girl :(

Oversize: Do you think she could discuss her life with a low life like that? :(

Me: She used to, she even asked her to be our surrogate. Yes! It's her! I wonder why I didn't think of this..... :(

I started pacing up

Me: Ellen is testing me :(

My phone rang. It's Nomandla. I answered

Me: Baby? :(

Nomandla: Qhayiya was drinking at Mthatha last night with Lithakazi

Me: What?

Nomandla: It was him!

Me: I cannot believe this! And they were both in Mthatha yesterday! :(

Nomandla: There you have it!

Me: Thank you sweetheart, I need to call that scumbag :(

Nomandla: Okay Baby

I hung up

Me: Sorry Oversize man, that was my fiancé :(

Oversize: So who is it? :)

Me: It was that stupid man who slept with my ex wife :(

Him: Damn man :D

I dialled his number. This bastard was happy because I didn't take the car. I didn't take it because I felt bad for him now he goes to clubs

and discuss my family?

Qhayiya: Lawson?

Me: What is wrong with you man? :(

Qhayiya: I am having a bad day Mr Lawson, I would really appreciate if you get to the point and stop shouting me like I am your employee!

The nerve. I bit my lower lip grabbing the table hard

Me: You went to a club with my crazy ex maid and discussed my family with her!!!

Qhayiya: Wait which one? Dammit! It was Lithakazi! I knew I have seen her somewh.....

I hung up. I can't believe this. She is trying to tell me he didn't know her?

Oversize: What did he say? :D

Me: That he didn't know it was her :(

Him: So he is not denying it? :D

I sat down

Me: Men Ellen sleep with :(

My phone rang again. I looked at it. It's my mother. I stood up and answered

Me: Mom? :(

Mom: Your daughter is back in our lives

I stood up

Me: :D

Oversize:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3



.

Insert 73

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I don't have a husband, I don't have friends, I lost my mother. What is happening to me? it's the beginning of this year. I don't think this year will be good for me. My friend walked out of my house. I don't think she will come back. We are done. I am such a bad friend. This is my fault, if I didn't hide things from her none of this would've happened. My daughter would be here now. She found out about my boyfriend in a way I never thought she would. I am actually surprised Lisa and her mother didn't tell her, I

was afraid they'd tell her. I didn't know she would see it with her own eyes at her home. My daughter saw a woman furious with me for sleeping with her husband. Am I being punished for what I did to Ryan? Was I wrong to tell my daughter what was happening? Now it looks like I came out as the only bad guy in all this. My life is a mess. I need someone to talk to, the only person I trust right now is My sister, I will call her when I come back from seeing my doctor.

Anyway I took my handbag, I headed to the door, I opened the door.

Me: :(

Qhayiya: I am sorry about what my wife did. I didn't see her believe me, I didn't know she was in the boot :(

I left the door opened, I went to the living room

Me: She is a wild woman :(

Qhayiya: I know, I am ashamed right now, please forgive me. I know yo....

I turned around, I looked at him

Me: I saw how surprised you were, I know you didn't know. But why would she hide in the most uncomfortable place in the car :) :(

Qhayiya: Jealousy, black women would kill for their men be grateful she didn't touch you :)

Me: how did she know though?

Him: She read our messages on WhatsApp

Me: oh you should have password. And I should make sure the security is tight. I can't be sure she won't come back

Him: I don't think she will

Me: I am not taking any chances Qhayiya, I have a daughter whom I don't even know where she is . Your wife didn't tell you she was gonna come here. She won't tell you when she decides

to come again.

Qhayiya: She is at Vicki's house :)

Me: how do you know?

Qhayiya: Ryan asked me to take the car there, that's why I came back with it

Me: oh, I was surprised to see you come back with it. Baby you can't live here :'(

Qhayiya: I understand, I will go back home :)

Me: No! I will find you a place :'(

Qhayiya: You can't afford two houses. You need to get yourself a house :(

Me: Hillary will come around. I want you to accompany me to the doctor now :'(

Qhayiya: You need to apologise to her, make peace and make sure she forgives her father . I don't think Ryan will take the house if you fix their relationship

Me: He spoke to you? :(

Him: He told me the things you told the child, baby I love you but you were wrong, it's like you are punishing that man, it like you are jealous of his relationship, what do you think that makes me feel? :(

Me: You are married Qhayiya! I have to think about my future too, let's be honest, I don't have a future with you :'( :(

Him: So you want a future with Ryan? :(

I looked away

Him: Ellen! :(

Me: He was my husband, the only man I know and loved, we have a daughter together!

Him: Thank you for being honest, I don't know why I stayed behind, I should've left with my wife

Me: what do you mean? :(

Him: You made me fall in love with you, now you are telling me that you are still In love with your husband, the only thing that made you want to be with me was the baby, it's gone now, I think we should end things before we hurt each other even more :(

Me: I love you Qhayiya!

Him: But you are in love with your ex husband!

Me: It's different! :'(

Qhayiya: I need to get home early, goodbye

Emily :(

He walked out.

Me: Qhayiy.....!

He slammed the door hard. I sat down

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Zimbini keeps calling me. I have to take this call. I wanted her help, she helped me, the least I can do is explain to her what her Cousin did. I just don't want to keep talking to Zimbini on the phone, she will think we are friends we are through! She must know that.

Mom: Answer it and hear what she has to say

I looked at mom, I answered

Me: Zimbini? :(

Zimbini: Please tell me, who is this man? Is he dangerous. I am afraid he might be bad new.....

Me: Qhayiya is not a dangerous man, he was a head of security at the supermarket in Mqanduli  
:(

Zimbini: Oh thanks, I was worried

Me: Don't worry, the only person we should be worried for is Qhayiya, mixing with Lithakazi is never a good idea, she is a dangerous wom.....

Zimbini: ..... ( tu tu tu)

Me: :D

I looked at my phone then at mom

Me: Can you believe she just hung up on me because I said Lithakazi is a bad person? :D

Mom: Now I regret asking you to take her call, she will never see anything wrong with her :(

Me: Unbelievable ! :D

Mom: Tonight you are going to Mqanduli ? :)

Me: Oh yes! I am sleeping there :)

Mom: I want to go to my house. I am leaving with you guys, I will come back with you tomorrow :)



Me: Okay no problem, we will go to BT Ngebs mall and buy you a few things first :)

Mom: Okay :)

My phone rang. I hope it's not Zimbini. I looked at it, it's Ryan. I answered

Me: Hello baby :)

Ryan: Hey baby , I might fix things with my daughter soon

I stood up

Me: How you mean? :D

Ryan: Qhayiya arrived in East London and Hillary happened to be there, it looks like Qhayiya's wife was in there too if how I don't know but what I know is my daughter wasn't pleased at all. She left

Me: She went to the friend's house? :)

Ryan: No, she went to my mother's house

Me: Wow that's great honey :)

Ryan: She will know what kind of a woman Ellen is, I am sure she will realise all Ellen Said was a lie

Me: Wow let's hope she will be able to forgive you and accept the situation :)

Ryan: She will. I just need to talk to her when she is not angry

Me: Okay baby :)

Ryan: See you this evening

Me: Okay. I will first take mom to our home then come to you :)

Him: Oh okay, I can't wait to have you here again

Me: Me too :)

He hung up. I sat down

Me: :)

Mom: :)

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I have been living a very quiet and peaceful life in my house, let's face it. My life is less dramatic, I am always solving Ellen's problems that's why I always end up in hot water. I went to jail because of the crazy girl she paid to be her surrogate. I have no daughter because of the man she chose to have in her life now she is shutting me out. I am going to make sure I am alert about what is going on in her life. It's good that I have the maid number. She just sent me a please call. She has some news for me. I dialled her number. She answered in 4th ring.

Me: Talk to me :)

Her: Ma'am Mr Qhayiya's wife came here and wanted to beat up ma'am

I like this, I sat down with my wine in my hand

Me: Is that so? :)

Her: Yes. It was chaos

Me: Where is my daughter now? :D

Maid: She went to the doctor with Mr Qhayiya

Me: Keep me posted :)

Her: Okay ma'am

I hung up the phone. I have to call Rebecca and ask her to intervene. My daughter can't be attacked by low life women!. I dialled her number

Me: :)

This stupid girl is still mad . I sent her an sms then sipped on my drink.

Me: :D

she must call her sister before that house falls apart. Why don't I call Qhayiya? I am sure he is devastated right now. I will act like I don't know what is going on in his life.

Me: :)

Qhayiya: Marlene?

Me: Last night I gave you my address, when can I expect you? :)

Qhayiya: I just left your daughter. I am going home! That woman is still hang up on her ex husband!

Me: Sweetheart you seem angry, why don't you come to PE and tell me everything? Just forget all your problems and come :)

Qhayiya: I don't have money to go there

Me: What did you do with that R100 000 rands?  
:(

Him: Not that it's any of your business, but that

day I sent it to my wife, biggest mistake I have made, she don't want to give it to me

Me: I am going to send you a R1000 rands now!  
You better come! :(

Qhayiya: Sure

I hung up, I ran to my laptop. I transferred R1500 rands into his account.

Me: :)

I told you this man is a gold digger. He has R100 000 rands now he says he doesn't have money. He is weighing his options. He lost my daughter, and the allowance she used to give her, now he is willing to come to me. I don't mind, though, Ellen's loss is my gain. I will be a happy woman having Qhayiya here. He is going to make love to me without us looking around worrying about my daughter. This is my house. I was so pissed off when my son in law found us in the bathroom . I was starting to enjoy him.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Sleeping and crying won't cook for me. I decided to stand up after crying my lungs out because of those women who were laughing at me. I give it to Nomandla. She knows how to ruin my life. I don't know why she always call everyone when I have done something. She is just like her boyfriend. He decided to call her and tell her I went there. That Ryan stupid man is a fool. He left his wife for that low Life Nomandla and proposed to her. I was shocked when he called her his fiancé. I cannot believe that man. I see why Ellen left him. He is stupid, he is not a man enough. I mean Qaqambile left Nomandla for me! She didn't satisfy him sexually. I was good. A man of his Calibre to

settle down with that raises eyebrows for me.  
Something is not right . He is weak man.

Anyway I am preparing sausage, I am going to eat it with Bread. I am terrible when it comes to cooking. I heard a knock at the door. I went to the door and opened it.

Me: :(

Xilongo: :p

He goes and run his mouth to Londeka and Qaqambile humiliating me, now he has some nerve to come to my place with his smelly tongue out?

Me: What do you want Xilongo? :(

Xilongo: You owe me an apologise :)

Me: Excuse me? :(

Xilongo: That plate you hit me with? :)

Me: You are the one who owe me an apology you idiot! :(



Xilongo: What? I was only trying to help you.

Fefe was gonna kill yo..... :D

Me: You went to the Xaba house and lied about me! :(

Xilongo: Then punish me, why don't you go wash that so we can play ? :p

He said looking at my vagina area, the nerve! He is insulting me again! Do I smell!? I chucked then took something out of my pocket. I forgot to use it. I was gonna use it before I start cooking, I completely forgot, I am not used to it because I just bought it today

Me: I don't need you! You are no use to me anymore! :(

Xilongo: You have a boyfriend now? :D

Me: No! I bought this! :(

I said showing it to his first

Xilongo: A Penis toy ?

Me: It's called Dildo you idiot!

I closed the door on his face

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 75

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Did I hear her right? I thought Ellen was the only smart person in Nel family now I doubt it. She is out of her mind. She is crying. I knew it. All these stunts was to get my son's attention. How could she? My son is in a relationship with another woman. They are soon to be married. How could she even think of getting back together with him? I have call my maid Sisand to come and clean this mess

Me: Sisanda! Please come clean this glass :)

She came Running

Sisanda: Let me get a box to put them madam :)

Me: Okay dear

I was shocked to hear this. I didn't mean to let go of the glass. It was just unexpected. I didn't think Ellen thought there was still a future between her and my son.

Lisa: Ellen you don't mean that?

Ellen: Help me get my husband back! I can have children now, having kids was the main struggle in our marriage. I don't have a baby growing in my stomach anymore come on guys! Are you happy that our family is falling apart ?

Me: :(

I couldn't utter a word. I was just shocked and feeling sorry for her.

Lisa: Yoh, this is harder than I expected. Mom?

Me: Huh?

Ellen: I want my husband back! Qhayiya left me because I am still in love with Ryan!

Me: He didn't leave because he was caught by his wife cheating ? :(

Ellen: No! He took her to the buses. He came back then asked me things, Ryan told him the

things I did. He said it shows that I am still in love with him. He asked if I am over my husband, I didn't say no! I still love him! I am bitter because he left me. That's why I said the things I said to Hillary about Ryan. I wanted Ryan to come back to us

" Grandma help us " said Hillary behind us, when did this child wake up? we all turned around

Me: :(

Lisa: :(

Ellen: :D :(

Hillary: Please grandma

Me:

Oh my God! What am I gonna do now!?

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I guess the sausage I had really made me thirsty. I feel like cold drink. I decided to get out and buy a litre of Twizza at Calvin's shop. Locking myself up won't do anything for me. I have to get out there and see people. They know me, I am Lithakazi, it's never quiet where I am. I am always the talk of the village. I am not the shy type and they know better than laughing at me. I just used my Dildo and took a bath, I must say it is doing me good. I can scream Qaqambile's name all I want, no one is gonna judge me or run to Qaqambile and tell him about it , I mean let's face it. I never loved Xilongo, it was about his tool nothing more. I have a tool, a tool with no big mouth. What we discuss after sex stays between us.

Anyway I got to the shop. I found Calvin's girlfriend at the till. I don't like her.

Me: Twizza :(

Her: Which one? :)

Me: iron brew :(

Her: I will be right back :D

Me: " I will be right back! " :(

Her: sorry?

Me: I didn't say anything :(

She chuckled

Her: Oh :(

I saw Calvin coming from the back room

Calvin: Baby where did you put my.....

Me: :D

Calvin: Lithakazi :(

Me: Hey boo :D

The girl looked at me . Calvin went back in.

Girl: :(

Me: :D

She give me my cold drink.

Me: Thank yo..... :)

She grabbed my hand. I looked at her shocked

Her: I am sick of girls who come here  
disrespect me by flirting with my man! :(

I yanked my hand

Me: Sorry, I just thought you were just an  
employee hi hi hi :D

I walked away giggling. I walked out then found  
a group of guys smoking outside with few girls.  
They were looking at a beautiful car passing by

Girl1: Wow! I can't believe Nomandla has a  
beautiful car lik.....

Me: Nomandla!? a car? Don't be crazy! :D

They turned around and looked at me

Girl2: Nomandla is driving that girl. It's her and  
her mother in the car :D



Me: That gold digger is driving her sugar daddy's car! :(

" Or she bought it by the money she got from her book! The one you were trying to steal from her! "

Me: :(

Who is that now? I just froze. I slowly turned around

Fefekazi: :(

Girl1: Lithakazi tried to steal Nomandla's book?  
:D

Fefekazi: Yes Lona! The book she was telling your mother about is not hers! She was trying to steal it from Nomandla! :(

They started laughing. I looked at them. They didn't stop laughing. I felt like dying with Embarrassment

Guy: You are not going to defend yourself Litha?

:D

Fefekazi: I would love to see her try, Nomandla is here you can go ask her! :(

Me: Excuse me :(

I ran away, I can't take this anymore. The humiliation and the hate. It's too much everyone think I am crazy. What is that whore doing in that village flaunting the money we should be sharing around. She bought a car with my money. That car is bought by the money we should be sharing. If I didn't go through what I went through, that car wouldn't exist. That girl is taking everything I have ever wanted for myself.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I can't go to the doctor today. I am going there

tomorrow morning. I can't go see a doctor not when my daughter surprised me like this. I am going back to my husband in no time. These two are going to help me get Ryan back and with the help of Hillary, I am getting my man back. I feel sorry for Nomandla. That girl will be left with her little baby. My man will come back to his family. A mistress will always be a mistress. That girl wanted my life. I gave her a taste of it. It's time the queen takes her throne now. It's been a long time coming

Anyway I am here hugging my baby. I can't believe after what happened she still wants her family back. I kneed down, I pushed back her long blonde hair

Me: Why do you want to help me baby? :) :'(

Hillary: Because that black man is gone right? I heard you say he is gone you still love daddy :)

Me: Yes honey! He is gone for good. Me and

your dad are soul mates :D

Lisa shook her head in disbelief. She is not on board I can tell

Lisa: :(

Vicki: :)

Hillary: Grandma you gonna talk to daddy right?

Vicki: I will try baby, I am not promising anything :)

Hillary: :D

Me: :D :'(

Hillary: He must leave that stupid black :(

Me: :)

Lisa: Hillary! I don't want to hear you call your elders stupid do you hear me? :(

Hillary: My grandma said they are stupid people :(

Lisa: Your grandmother is very evil woman!  
Don't listen to anything she tells you! Stop this  
hate you have for black people! Your mother  
was with a black person! Your grandm..... :(

Me: Lisa!!! :( :'(

She can't tell her about mom and Qhayiya, she  
is just a baby

Lisa: Shut up Ellen! I am not stupid! :(

Me:

Lisa: Your grandmother, Marlene was with a  
black man before don't listen to her! She is  
another hypocrite! :(

She said looking at me giving me evil look. She  
says I am a hypocrite. Maybe I am

Hillary:

Lisa: No human race is perfect we all make  
mistakes! :(

Vicki: Your auntie is right baby :)

Hillary: But you and grandma Marle.....

Lisa: Nobody oppose what Marlene says!  
Whatever she said doesn't mean mom agrees  
with her! We have Sisanda in this house, she is  
our help. I expect you to treat her with respect  
do you hear me Hillary? :(

Hillary: Yes Aunt Lisa

Lisa: Go take a bath now :)

She ran to the stairs. Lisa looked at us

Lisa: I don't have a child but that is the way to  
speak to a child! You don't laugh when they  
speak Rubbish! :(

Me: Thank You for not telling her about mom  
and Qhayiya :)

Lisa: I know the right things to say to a child :(

Me: :)

My phone rang

Me: Excuse me, it's Rebecca :)

I walked away answering

Me: Rebecca :)

Her: Is it true that you had a fight with Qhayiya's wife?

Me: She wanted to beat me up but she didn't :)

Rebecca: What was she doing there anyway?

Me: It's a long story I don't want to discuss now :(

Rebecca: How did mom find out about it?

Me: Mother!?! :(

Her: She is the one who called me

Me: That woman don't want to stay away from me! Who called her ? :(

Rebecca: It looks like she is keep an eye on you big sis

Me: I will kill Marlene!

Rebecca: Don't do something you will regret later

Me: I will report her to the police! I want her out of my life! She is evil!

Her: I agree with you on that one sis

Me: Later :(

Her: Bye

I hung up

Me: Is mom spying on me.....?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It's good to be back again. I regret coming back here. I didn't think I would see everyone out here.



It's like I am showing off the car. I don't know why but I feel guilty it's like I stole it or something. I hate this. I hate how I am feeling. Where I am from, well at every poor home, you don't throw your success in people's faces. If I had a way to hide my car, I could but there is nothing I can do. It is my car and I am here to drop my mother. I didn't think we would pass a crown at the shop. I didn't steal the car . I am not living a fraud life. Everything I have I have earned. I am studying. If I didn't study hard. I wouldn't be a student now. If I wasn't a faithful devoted partner to Ryan, he wouldn't have bought me this car. I am not going to feel guilty my entire life. I deserve everything I have.

Anyway we are home, one would swear someone lives here. Mom really cleaned the time she was here

Me: It's spotless :D

Mom: I cleaned remember? :)

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: That might be Londeka :D

I went to the door. I opened. She has a bucket on top of her head

Me: Hey! Come in! :D

She walked in

Mom: I was gonna go fetch water, you didn't have to bring me water, I mean it's kind enough that you are giving me water

Londeka: Don't worry, I wanted to :)

She put it down. I went to her. We hugged.

Londeka: You look good every time I see you :D

Me: You look great too. Life is good without an in law in your back. I see manicure :D

Londeka: I am not going to let marriage change me, you know how much I loved looking good. Nothing is changed :D

Me: :)

I heard a message notification. I went to my phone

Me: It's Ryan. He is asking where we are :)

Mom: Leave baby, I will be fine :)

Me: Alright but what am I gonna do with my baby? .

Londeka: Let's go, I am meeting my husband at the supermarket. I want to buy a few things :)

Me: That's great friend :)

I looked at mom

Me: I will come early tomorrow

Mom: We leaving at 7:30, don't worry I will take a taxi to the supermarket

Me: :D

We walked out. We went to the car. I started the engine

Londeka: Your car is beautiful :D

Me: Thank you, I was surprised. I never thought I would be driving. I knew I might later maybe when I am working. I didn't think it would happen so soon :)

Londeka: That man adores you friend

Me: I know :)

We got to the supermarket. I saw Qaqambile's car drives in too

Londeka: Just on time :D

I stopped the car. Qaqambile walked out of his car wearing a suit

Me: Look at him looking like a professional. he is working now :D

Londeka: That's my man! :)

Me: put my baby here, I will hold him :)

Londeka: I will see you soon :)

Me: See you :)

She walked out of the car. I drove to the house. Security opened for me. People were looking of course. I stopped the car at driveway. I took my baby and walked out of the car. I don't think he is back from work. It's good that he never locks the door. I took my baby, I left the bags in the car, he is going to take them when he comes back . I opened the door and walked in. I heard him speak on the phone. I looked where the voice was coming from. I saw him in the kitchen. He was looking the other way

Ryan: What?

Caller:.....

Ryan: Ellen wants us to get back together?

What the hell?

Me:

Ryan: Hillary too? She wants me to get back

togeth.....

He turned around. He saw me then hung up.  
Why would he hung up when he sees me? If he  
won't do it why can't he continue with the call in  
my presence. Or maybe he is considering it?

Ryan: Baby :D

Me: Yes? :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 76

.

.

~ Qaqambile ~

What? My wife is coming out of a beautiful car and the car goes straight to the Lawson house? Nomandla has a car now? I always known Nomandla to be a sweet little innocent girl. How did she change to be this person? What she did to that poor Mrs Lawson was bad. She destroyed a marriage now she is driving a big beautiful car and she drives it here. She should be ashamed of herself. Let me not judge her. It might be someone else not her. Londeka will tell me who up was anyway

Me: Hey baby, who was that? :)

She walked to the supermarket

Londeka: That was my friend driving her beautiful car :D

Me: Wow so she just walks around like she owns the place? :D

Londeka: I said don't talk to me about my friend if you will judge her! :(

Me: I am not but come on baby. She broke a marriage! She comes here driving the latest car. She knows better, people talk! :D

Londeka turned around

Londeka: Why don't you go ask that woman who day dream about you :(

Me: What does Lithakazi have anything to do with this? :)

Londeka: Nomandla wrote a book, Lithakazi stole it and tried to publish it :(

Me: What? :D

Londeka: It was about Lithakazi's life. She tried



to involve her. She was gonna pay Litha half of everything. When she gave her the draft of the book to read....

Me: Lithakazi took it and presented it to the publisher as hers? :D

Londeka: At least you know her, the car you saw is bought by that money, the book will be launched next month. Lithakazi is no longer getting anything from the book :(

Me: Wow that girl is crazy :D

Londeka: This all happened the day Zimbini called us :(

Me: I remember now :D

Londeka: Let's start shopping :(

I shook my head. I can't believe this girl. She is more than evil.

.

.  
~ Nosukile ~

I am happy for my daughter. Everything is going well for her. I remember before she started working for the Lawsons things were bad in the house. We never had money. Whenever I got paid or when I get Odwa's grant we'd buy food and everything we need and be left with nothing. Now these past two months I am living in Mthatha. I never used that money and through out my daughter's varsity time. I had money to buy soap, meat or veggies when we ran out of them. Ryan gave us groceries we didn't use all the money. I was ashamed when I found out who got my daughter pregnant but I don't feel that way anymore. I know they belong together. I know that man is her soulmate. I am really happy for both of them.

Anyway I heard a knock at the door. I stood up and went to open the door. Thobeka and

Fefekazi are at the door, what a surprise. I feel bad I didn't tell Fefekazi we were coming back today

Me: Hello, come in

Fefekazi: How are you?

Me: I am good, and you guys?

They greeted me back. They took seats.

Me: I didn't know I was coming here, it was a short notice that's why I didn't let you know

Fefekazi :D

Her: I understand. We wanted to see her child. We saw her leave :D

Me: She was rushing to Ryan. You will see him :D

Thobeka: You look good. Mthatha loves you :)

Me: I stay in doors all day maybe that's why :D

Fefekazi: We see that! Is that Nomandla's car?

:D

Me: Yes! It's her brand new car and she was not happy to come here with it :D

Fefekazi: I understand why :(

Me: What?

Fefekazi: The entire village was out looking at her. I found Lithakazi saying things at spaza shop :(

Me: Things like what? :(

Fefekazi: She said that car is not hers. It's Ryan's car and your daughter is a gold digger

Me: I wonder what can we d.....

Someone knocked at the door. I went to the door and opened. Nowaitile and Lona's mother at my door step . Nowaitile started walking in uninvited

Nowaitile: You don't tell us when you come hom..... :(

She stopped talking when she saw Fefekazi and Thobeka

Nowaitile: You are friends with these girls now?  
:(

Me: I am friends with everyone who want to be my friend and as for you two :(

Them: :(

Me: I can't call you friends after going around talking about my daughter!

Nowaitile: Where is she? I hear she has a car, she is milking that Lawson man dry :D

Me: I think it's time you leave! :(

Nowaitile: fine..... Since we see that we are not welcome here we are leaving :)

Lona's mom: See you at work, school reopen next week :)

Me: :(

They walked out. I closed the door

Me: Those women are testing me! :(

Thobeka: They love talking about people. They came here to gossip :)

Me: I am glad I didn't give them what they wanted :(

Fefekazi: I wonder how are you gonna work with them next week. I am glad I am no longer going to work there :D

Me: I never worked with them. They cook awful food for the children. I was cooking for the teachers :(

I sat down

Me: But it's the same because we cook in the same kitchen :(

Fefekazi: Be careful with those two

Me: :(

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I hung up the phone. Rebecca is not important to me right now. More especially now that I know she hates me. The only person that is important to me right now is me and my happiness and this guest at my front door is my happiness. He is going to make me happy. He is going to make me alive again. After he outsmart me with my money, I didn't think he would come. I took a risk when I sent him R1 500 rands. I cannot believe Qhayiya is here. He is ready to be with me. He is still smiling at the door. I felt my private area tickle me a bit. It wants him inside me already.

Me: Are you really here? :D

Qhayiya: You asked me to be here so here I am :)

I jumped to him. I hugged him then broke the hug. I still had my hands around his big arms

Me: Are you ready to spend the rest of your life with me? :D

Qhayiya:

Me: I am joking silly! :D

I pulled him in. I closed the door. I turned around. I saw him walking to the lounge. I grabbed his arm. he turned around. I kissed him for a dear life after a minute, I broke the kiss then looked at him

Me: Qhayiya sweetheart :)

Him: Yes?

Me: You won't regret this! :D

I took his hand. We went to the living room.

Me: Make yourself comfortable. I am going to get you something to drink :)



Qhayiya: Alright :)

I walked to the kitchen. I took his glass. I poured him his drink. I put the glass on the counter. I looked at the living room. He is sitting comfortable. He can do this for the rest of our lives if I play my cards right. I have to win him.

Me: Are you here for a long run or for a short period of time Qhayiya? :(

I didn't say it out loud as I don't want him to hear me. I picked up his glass. I looked at him one more time

Me: I would be damned if I let you leave me :( :(

I smelt his wine

Me: You will hate me but still sleep in my bed, make love to me all night :(

I wiped my tears. I headed to the living room

Me: Here you go honey :)

Qhayiya: Thank you :)

I took my glass from the coffee table. I sat down and chuckled

Me: You are welcome :)

Qhayiya: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Tell me I didn't hear that well. Ellen don't want my future husband. For the love of God that woman is old and my man don't love her, why can't she give up and move on? Why is she so determined to disrupt my life? I know I betrayed her. I know I wronged her for sleeping with her husband. I wasn't by myself when doing that. I did it with her ex husband or is this why she is punishing us? She is punishing us because we

both hurt her? Why can't she stay with Qhayiya? Doesn't he make her happy? I am so angry right now. Not only Ellen makes me angry, Ryan too, he acts suspicious! Why did he hung up the phone when he sees me? I know I always overreact but this? This makes me mad. I am angry and I can't control how I feel

Ryan: Baby? :D

Me: Yes?

Ryan: Baby why do you look upset? :D

Me: Why did you hung up the call? :(

Ryan: I wi.....

Me: Call them back, come on, go on call them! You were still talking! :(

Ryan: Okay! Okay! :(

He dialled the number

Me: :(

He put it on speaker. I heard the voice. It's his mother

Vicki: I was still saying.....

I folded my arms

Me: :(

Vicki: Your ex wife was here crying. Son she's broken. She is really messed up. She wants her family back together. I know I will sound like a hypocrite but when I saw her like that, it got me thinking, baby you both hurt each other deeply. You cheated on her and The reason you divorced her was because you found out she was pregnant. Now that the baby is gone I th.....

Ryan: No! No! Mom I am not getting back together with El..... :(

Vicki: Actually Hillary begged me to talk to you. The poor child wants you to get back together with her mother Ryan

Ryan: :(

I can't believe this! Even Vicki on the phone is crying. I saw Tears escape Ryan's eye. Did I cause all these. Am I really a home wrecker? This family have all these problems because of me. When I got hired to work here they were happy. I could see how Ellen And Ryan Loved each other. They were all over each other. Things changed when she left for East London. Is this the life I want to live where I will always be reminded that I ruined a family?

Anyway I put my baby on the couch. I remained standing. I was listening to this

Vicki: I know I stood in a way of your happiness for your whole life and I should be ashamed of myself. I want you to be happy. I would not do this if it wasn't for Hillary. Seeing her and her mother cry begging us to help them break m.....

Ryan hung up. He sat down and buried his head

between his legs

Me:

.

To be continued.....

.

See you Sunday

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 77

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I decided to call my son and tell him this. Trust me I do not want this too for my son but somehow he put himself into this mess. There is nothing I can do. I know we made bad choices in the past by forcing him to marry Ellen. They learnt to love each other. Falling in love with a maid was Ryan's mistake not mine. I am not going to decide what my son does. If he decides to go back to his wife. I will support him. I am sure that girl knew the challenges that will come after everything that happened. She was waiting for this storm but if my son decides to stay with that girl then so be it. My son's happiness means the world to me.

Anyway I just spoke to him. I don't know why he hung up without giving me an answer because

his daughter and ex wife are here waiting for an answer. They are actually upstairs. In Hillary's room. I looked at my phone. Lisa looked at me

Lisa: And?

Me: He hung up :'(

Lisa: Why our lives are so sad mama?

Me: :'(

Lisa: That woman my brother has is in love with him and my brother loves her :'(

Me: I know :'(

Lisa: She along with my brother broke Elle's heart, they got divorced now.....

She broke down

Lisa: My brother is happy with that girl. They have a little family and we are asked to break that family up !

Me:



She wiped her tears. She stood up

Lisa: Let's go tell them how it went :(

Me: Let's go :(

We walked to Hillary's room. We found Hillary sleeping. Ellen was just watching her sleeping

Me: Hi

She looked at us, then stood up

Lisa: We talked to my brother :(

Ellen: I am sorry I put you through this but my life has no direction. I was happy and my life was good when I was with your brother :(

Lisa: I know :(

Me: We told him everything. He didn't say no. I could feel in his voice that he still cares. All we have to do is give him time to think. He is engaged to that girl. There is a lot to think about :(

Ellen: I know. Guys I will be back. I need to go to the doctor :)

Me: Is everything okay? :(

Ellen: I just want to check if there are no complications after the miscarriage I had

Me: Okay :)

She walked out. I looked at Lisa

Lisa: This is a mess :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Marlene ~

Oh my God when this young man touched me I felt young again. This young man is amazing, he is adventurous something my daughter loved about him. This man is lying me on top of the

kitchen counter. He is making love to me so passionately. I am on top of the world. I am calling his name touching myself he is really good at this. I feel like I am his bitch at this moment. I have never moaned so loud even to my late husband. This man is doing me so good. I see why my daughter was crazy about him.

Me: Oh Qhayiya baby :p :)

Him: You like that? :(

He said fucking me hard. I was on cloud nine. I am too old but I am surprising myself. This man is making me do styles I have never done. I didn't know I was this flexible. I just give him however he wants it.

Me: Yes baby keep going! :) :p

Him: This is what you always wanted right? :p :(

He looks angry and aggressively touch and fuck me, I love that in a man. I can see he is enjoying it. I love him. He is so sexy, I love my men Mean

and rude and he is just all that. He pumped me so hard

Me: oh! Oh! Oh! Yea..... yeah....oh yeah.

He cum and I pulled him closer. I kissed him. He lied on top of me moving slowly oh I feel like I am paralysed. I can feel my legs literally shaking

Me: Oh I love you :p

Earlier I made sure we go to the bedroom and have sex there. We had sex and he fell asleep. That pill I put in his drink took thirty minutes to kick in. The plan was to make him sleep naked. I took pictures of us both naked in bed cuddling. He will never leave me. He is never going back to Ellen. I know my daughter, she is a confused little girl. She says this today and say something else tomorrow. She might want him tomorrow or next month. I know her. I gave birth to her, I can I assure her though. She is not

getting this man

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

What do I do with this man? Regret is written all over his face. He is frustrated I have never seen him like this. Does he regret being with me? Why does he have to go through this? We have something special going on or I thought we did! I thought I was his number one. I am sorry to think like this. I know some of you think I am selfish because there is a child involved but what about mine? What about my baby? I have a son with this man. I cannot have a baby and not get married. That's not the life I planned for myself. Instead of looking me in the eyes and tell me his plan he is sitting on the couch with his face buried between his legs crying really? Is

this what I came here for? A night I thought was gonna be romantic with my man is ruined. This was a mistake. I think I need to give this man space to figure out what he wants. I am not going to be here and I am not sleeping here tonight. I can't stand seeing him like this, so hurt because of his ex wife. I am going home. I took my baby. I went to the coffee table and took my baby's bottle. I turned around and stepped on his shoe by mistake. He looked at me. He has tears in his eyes. So he is crying?

Me: I am sorry, this was a bad ide..... :(

He grabbed my arm. I looked at him

Ryan: How did we get here? :(

Me: You " Mistakenly " dropped a towel at your kitchen trying to seduce me remember? :( :(

Ryan: :(

Me: You had an affair with your maid now I am

paying the price!

Ryan: My daughter is too young to be going through this . This is not good for her :(

I took my car keys

Me: Coming here was not a good idea. What was I thinking, I shouldn't have come on the school night. I have to be at hospital tomorrow :(

Ryan: Please don't go!

Me: Why? :( :(

Ryan:

Me: You have a lot to think about Ryan. I don't think you need a company please let me go :(

Ryan: Okay fine! I will drive yo.....

Me: No, you don't have to, I know my way home :( :(

Ryan: Can I see you before you go to Mthatha

Tomorrow? :(

I opened the door then looked at him

Me: Goodbye :(

I slammed the door then put the hand with the keys on my forehead and I just broke down. I didn't care if the Security sees me. Here I thought my life was perfect. I thought everything was well. I was thinking of setting a date for our wedding now this?

Me:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am at the doctor's office right now. I am here to change if I will be able to have a child again. I am ready to have a baby with Ryan. I just wish he will think for his daughter not for himself .



He is very selfish. I don't know why he had to do this to his daughter. My life is falling apart. I am confused. I don't know what to do. Only Ryan would know what to do when things are like this. He must think. Only him can change things for us. We have to go back to being family. He is my family. He is the love of my life. If he loved us at all. He will give me a call and ask to meet.

Anyway I am lying on this bed. The doctor is looking at the sonar. He had this cold thing on my stomach, moving it around. I don't know why he is doing this. I thought this was done to a pregnant woman. I had a miscarriage over a week ago. I am no longer pregnant. I looked at the sonar then at the doctor. I caught him shaking his head in disbelief but what surprised me was a smile on his face. Is it good news? Can I have kids again?

Me: Doctor? :(

Doctor: After you had a miscarriage, did you and

Mr Lawson try again? :D

Me:

He doesn't know I am divorced. I will just play along. I sat up straight

Me: Yes we did three times, is everything okay doctor? :'(

Doctor: It looks like a miracle happened :)

Me: What are you talking about Doctor Evans? :'(

Doctor: Mrs Lawson you are pregnant :D

Me: What? :'(

Doctor: Yes :D

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 78

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

We are walking home from Nosukile's house. I am really happy she is happy. Her daughter has a car. She lives in Mthatha. She is a brand new person. I just feel bad that she has to deal with these women who cook at school. They are a nightmare. They just love causing problems

everywhere. They are just like Lithakazi Mkhenkce.

Thobeka: Those women are jealous of us visiting Nosukile :D

Me: They want to know everything about her daughter and she is not telling them anything that is why they are doing this :(

Thobeka: Let me see you tomorrow, I have to sleep early, I am going to work tomorrow :)

Me: Okay friend :)

She went to her house. I kept walking, heading to my house. I heard a male voice calling my name, I turned and I saw him following me. I stopped walking

Me: Do I know you?

He smiled

Him: I am not sure if you remember me but I was at the will reading :)

He gave me his hand

Him: Qavile ? :)

Me: Oh Qaqambile's real father? :D

Him: In a flash :)

Me: Good to see you again :)

Him: Good to see you too my lady :)

I looked at his hand. He let go of mine

Him: I am sorry, I got distracted by your beauty :)

I blushed. Qaqambile's father is such a charmer

Me: Stop it :D

Him: Can we talk?

Me: Yes sure :)

He started walking. I followed him

Him: I know you are very close with my son..... :)

Me: You can say that. After he discovered that I have children with Sanuse he became a big

brother to my kids, he is so nice to me and my sons :)

Him: That's good. I have been trying to reach out to him. He doesn't want anything to do with me :(

I looked at him. Shame. He looks like his son. I understand how he feels. I stopped walking. I looked at him

Me: You need to give him time. It was a shock to all of us please understand :)

Him: I tried. I gave him months. This was not my fault. It was his mother's fault :(

Me: Nomboniso neh..... :)

I walked again

Him: I need your help

I turned around

Me: My help?

Him: Please talk to him for me. Ask him to give me a chance please

Me: Okay I will tr.....

Him: Thank you so much !! :D

Ne: No, I am not promising anything. I will try :)

Him: Thank you :)

I smiled. He walked away

Me: So where are you going to sleep?

Him: At a friend on the other side of the road. I will come back to check on you tomorrow. I hope I am not rushing you :)

Me: No! Not at all :)

Him: Thank you :)

He walked away

Me: :)

.

.

~ Marlene ~

After the great sex earlier. We took a shower together and went to the shops to buy groceries and alcohol. We came back and started drinking. I am drunk. He is too its so nice to see him enjoy my company. He has no idea he is here for a long run. If he thinks I am going to let him leave me he has another thing coming. I am not going to be used by this young man. He is here with me now. No more Ellen. I will not let him get back with Ellen. My daughter is very selfish. Anyway we are just on the couch now watching a movie. I feel like a young girl. I stood up

Me: let me go get us more drinks :)

Qhayiya: okay :)

I stood up, i had his phone, he doesn't know .



It's been behind me vibrating. I need to check who is calling him. I got to the kitchen. I looked at Qhayiya

Me: :(

I then looked at his phone. It rang again

Me: Ellen :(

I pressed decline

Me: :(

What the hell does she want? She is going to mess things up for me and Qhayiya. She called again. I did the same thing again, then I heard my phone rings. I looked at it. It's Ellen's Maid, I quickly answered

Me: Talk to me? :(

Her: Ma'am , your daughter just came back from a doctor .....

Me: How do you know? :(

Her: I saw a paper on the table. It says she is a week pregnant !

Me: What? :(

Her: Yes ma'am

Me: I am going to pay you, send me your bank details :(

Her: OK ma'am

I hung up

Me: Damnit! What do I do now :'(

I furiously poured wine to two glasses. I went back to the living room leaving both our phones in the kitchen. I got to the living room. I sat next to him

Him: You took forever

I smiled at him then sipped on my drink

Me: :)

Him: What?

Me: Thank you for being here :)

Him: Sure

I put my glass on the table. I went closer to him.  
I hugged him

Me: I don't want to lose you :'(

Qhayiya:.....

He didn't respond to that. I know he doesn't love me, money turns him on. He is a complete moron. I looked on thin air while on the hug

Me: :(

Ellen you wanted a child. God gave you the child.  
Look after yourself and stop chasing after a man. You got what you wanted.

.

.

~ Nosukile ~

I have been thinking, With so many people get easily manipulated, where are we going to find a nanny for my grandson? Next week I have to go to work and we haven't tried looking for a nanny. I can't believe we haven't talked about this matter till now. I have to talk to Nomandla about this on our way back to Mthatha tomorrow. If we can't trust anyone. We have to make a decision. I am scared that the decision might affect us in future. What if I resign then things don't go well between Nomandla and Ryan? She has a whole year to finish her studies. What will be of us if Ryan would stop supporting us? I know he won't, I trust him but it's better safe than sorry. People can surprise you.

Anyway I heard a car. The sound sounded so close to the house. I stood up and went to the window. It's Nomandla

Me: Ryan wanted to see me :D

He is so sweet, they didn't have to come here, I was gonna go there tomorrow morning. I looked around checking if everything is in order. I heard a knock at the door. I fixed myself then went to the door. I opened the door.

Me: Rya..... :D

There is no Ryan here. My daughter is crying. What happened to her?

Nomandla:

Me: And now? What happened?

Nomandla: I don't want to talk about it mom :'(

Me:

She walked in. I closed the door

Me: So you will be sleeping here tonight?

Nomandla: Yes and prepare yourself, we have to wake up early and go :( :'(

Me: Honey what happene..... ?

She walked to the bedroom

Me: What is going on..... ?

I am sorry my baby. I have to know what is going on. You can't walk out on me just like that. I followed her. She got in and closed the door. I tried the open. The door is locked

Me: Nomandla open the door! :(

Nomandla: mom we are leaving at 7 o'clock!

Me: And the baby food? Is he gonna eat that bottle only all night? :(

Nomandla: Mom go to sleep I don't want to talk okay!

Me: Okay fine!

I went to my bedroom. I took my phone and called Ryan

Me: Voice mail! :(

I said down

Me: What is happening?

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I didn't know things were gonna be like this tonight. I thought my night was gonna be a happy night. I don't understand how things just changed. I hurt Nomandla. She came here to spend a night with me, one phone call ruined everything. It made me question my decision. My daughter don't deserve all this. She is caught up in the middle of my problems with her mother. How can Ellen do this after everything. We both moved on. What happened to Qhayiya? Was he there because of the baby? I am just confused right now. I don't know what to do really. I let Nomandla go because I don't feel like I am a good company. I am a mess. My

emotions really Betrayed me. I shouldn't have broke down in front of her but I couldn't stop the feeling I have for my daughter and the family we had with her mother. I care a lot about my daughter and my family. I invested a lot in them and I didn't really give it time to think about the decisions I made. I wronged Ellen. I never apologised to her all I did was fight her. I pushed her to cheat because I didn't only cheat on her. I made a person pregnant. Someone who was working for us. Maybe I was unfair, Maybe I didn't want to give her a chance to explain her pain , I didn't want her to tell me how she feels. I was selfish. What do I do now? I have a wonderful woman that I also care about and she gave me the most special gift, a son. I need to call my mother. I don't know what to do. I feel stupid right now. I am still sitting where Nomandla left me. I stood up and dialled mom's number.



Mom: You keep hanging up, I don't underst.....

Me: Mom, I don't know what to do :(

She exhaled

Mom: Honestly I don't know too my son. I know the pain you are going through but you are a man, a father and you were a husband. You need to make a decision son. As a family man!

Me: Mom! What am I gonna do? :(

Mom: I don't know son. I don't want you to hate me in the long run because I helped you make a decision. I am afraid it might not be the right one if you want me to make it

Me: Damnit okay! I have to g..... :( :(

Mom: Son! .

Me: Mom ? :(

Mom: Remember this.....

Me: :( :(

Mom: If you build your so called happiness in someone else's pain and Misery, nothing good will come out of it. Trust me!

I hung up then the words kept playing in my head " nothing good with come out of it! "  
"nothing good will come out of it! " " nothing will come out of it!!! " I sat down on the floor then rested my back on the couch with both my hands in my head.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 79

.

.

~ Ryan ~

My life is a mess. I have done a lot of thinking last night. I hate the position I am in right now. I had a lot of thinking. Whatever decision I make will affect both parties. I will Be hurting Nomandla if I go back to my family. If I don't go back to my family, I will be hurting my daughter and probably ruin our relationship forever, I don't want that and the most reasonable and good person here is Nomandla so even if I hurt her she will understand but what about my happiness? What I want? Which one is

important!?! I don't know . I don't want to lose both my children. Whatever decision I have to make now will have to be a decision that will make sure both my children are gonna be with me and one of the parents won't like it. I don't know why when I thought I was finally happy things have to be like this.

Anyway it's early in the morning. I am having a cup of coffee pacing up and down my kitchen. I have to go to work. Today there are big deliveries I have to pay my whole attention on. I have to supervise my employees. Oversize is only good in paper work and computer that's all he does. I am always hands on. At the supermarket, be packing stocking, offloading the truck, I do all that. I want to see Nomandla before she leaves for Mthatha. I told her things won't be smooth. I can see she is not strong for this I heard my cell rings. I took it and looked at caller ID

Me: Hillary? :)

I answered

Me: Hey baby girl :D

Her: Morning daddy, how are you?

Me: Now that I am speaking to my baby girl I am great. How are you? :D

Hillary: I miss you

Me: I miss you too

Her: But you don't call me daddy, me and mom we not important?

Me: That's not true. I love you guys

Hillary: Hi hi hi we love you too ! Can we come see you daddy?

Me:

Hillary: Hello dad?

Me: Yeah sure, you guys can come :)

Her: Thanks dad!

She hung up. Eish what am I gonna do now? I thought I knew what I was gonna do till my little girl called me herself now what? I like the idea of them coming. I don't remember the last time I saw her play outside my apartment. I don't want workers to lose respect for me. It will be a happy environment again even though Ellen and I got nothing going on. When my employees see Ellen here they will be happy.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I haven't told anyone about my pregnancy. I am going to tell Qhayiya first. I want him back home. I don't know why he is not taking my calls. I think he is still angry with me. I can't stay and raise Qhayiya's child without him. I have to

send him an sms maybe then he will give me his attention. I want to be with my husband yes but knowing Ryan, I am sure he wants nothing to do with me. Why would I throw away a man who loves me and gave me this baby, for a man who don't want me? I had to try my luck with him but now that I am pregnant. I have to get back together with Qhayiya.

Anyway I picked up my phone. I started typing a text for Qhayiya telling him about the pregnancy, before I finished it. I heard a door bell rings, I put my phone down. I went to the door. I opened. What is Vicki doing here so early in the morning

Vicki: :)

Me: Vicki, what are you doing here so early ?

Come in :D

She walked in. I closed the door. We walked to the living room

Vicki: You should start packing :)

I looked at her, she has a big smile on her face .

I said down

Me: Where am I going? :)

She smiled again

Her: Ryan is inviting you and your daughter to Mqanduli, I am sure you miss your house? :)

Me: What? :D

Vicki: Yes and he says he misses you guys :)

Ne: Oh my God thank you! :D

I stood up, she did too I hugged her

Me: Thank you :'( :D

She broke the hug

Her: It was all your daughter's doing :)

Me: Oh My Beautiful girl :D :'(

I hugged Vicki again



Me: :( :)

oh no! I saw the doctor's report on the table. I broke the hug. Then went pass her . She can't see this.

Me: Excuse me I am too excited :D

I took the paper along with my phone

Vicki: Let me go to work , your daughter will be waiting for you at my house :)

Me: okay I will get ready and go get her :D

She smiled and went to the door. I looked at my phone screen. I saw the text

Me:

I deleted it

Me: I am sorry Qhayiya :(

I sat down

Me: You can't know the baby is yours..... :(

I looked around

Me: And Ryan can't know it isn't his :'(

I stood up

Me: All I need to do is seduce Ryan :( :)

I smiled

Me: I have to have sex with him :) :(

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I woke up with an heavy headache. I don't know what happened last night. I had a lot to drink. I have a lot of stress, being here alone gives me headache. Things I have to do to make,sure I have money are sick, I feel like a prostitute. I am going to play this woman till I get a real job. I applied for a few jobs. I have a good reference

and a lot of experience pretty soon I will find work.

Anyway I just bathed. I walked out of the bedroom. I didn't find Marlene there. I saw, my phone. I didn't touch it since yesterday. I went to it . I saw a few missed calls

Me: They are all from Ellen! :D

I have to take all my clothes and go back to her. I made a mistake. She is the woman I want to be with. I know she needs me. Maybe I overreacted. I know she won't have Ryan back. That guy is in love with Nomandla. I packed all my clothes. I went down. I saw Marlene making breakfast. She saw me. She stopped everything and came to me

Marlene: And now? :(

Me: My little daughter is sick. I have to leave now! She is admitted to hospital!

I said running to the door.

Marlene: You are running back to Ellen ain't you?

:(

I stopped walking

Me:

I turned around

Me: What? Stop being Jealous! It's over between her and i! My child is sick goodbye! :(

I looked at the door and attempted to open, I felt her grab my arm. I turned around

Me:

Marlene: You are not going anywhere !

The fuck?

Me:

Marlene:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

We woke up very early and left Mqanduli. Honestly we didn't have to leave so early because I am going to the hospital around ten. The reason I left early is because I was avoiding Ryan. I know he needed a night to think but I am angry with him. I hate that he is making me doubt him. I can see he regrets "us". He regrets starting a relationship with me. He regrets our son, how could he? I know he cares for us. I mean if he didn't, he wouldn't have done everything he's done for us. This man bought me a car a day ago but that doesn't mean my feelings should be taken for granted. I am human. I hurt too. I have feelings. No one would stand and smile while listening to people trying to take their partner away. I am not being a brat! I am worried that I am losing the man that I love. I can't afford that. I would go crazy without

Ryan and he knows it. He is my world that's why I can't think straight right now. I am confused. I don't know what is going on. I am just messed up, my head is spinning. He hasn't contacted me and I am not going to. I am getting ready for the hospital. I took my hand bag. I went to the living room. I saw mom sitting. She stood up

Mom: You didn't tell me anything last night! We left Mqanduli now you are going to work! Still You are not telling me anything! :(

Me: I walked in on Ryan speaking on the phone. Ellen wants them back together and he is considering it :(

Mom: What? Did he say that? :(

I walked away picking up my handbag

Me: he didn't have to. I could see the guilt. When he saw me he hung up and looked Nervous. I forced him to call his mom again. He did. Vicki says both Hillary and Ellen want their

family back. Ryan hung up again. He didn't give Vicki an answer he just cried mom! :( :(

mom hugged me

Mom: Oh baby! Give him time. He needs time

I broke the hug

Me: mom this time it's different I can feel it! He wants his family back. I know I always overreacted but this time, I am not Mom ! I am not overreacting :(

Mom: :(

Me: Mom, I do.....

My phone rang. I looked at it

Me: It's him

Mom: Please do me a favour baby. Answer it! :(

I looked at her. I wiped my tears then answered

Me: Hi

Ryan: I am sorry for hurting you, can we talk

Me: Sure?? :'( :(

Him: You still here right ?

Ne: Gone :( :'(

Him: I didn't want to do this on the phone....

I am not going to like this. I looked behind me.  
There is a couch. I sat down

Me: What is it? :'(

Ryan: You remember last year when you said  
you didn't care about marriage .....?

I stood up. Where is he going with this ?

Me: What is going on Rya.....? :'(

Ryan: I promise you baby, I will still support you.  
Take care of you and our so.....

I hung up

Mom: And no.....



Me: I can't do this!

Mom: What did he sa.....?

I felt dizzy it got dark, I could see anything, my  
body failed me

Mom: Mandla!!!!!! :(

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 80

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I don't want to ruin the relationship I have with Qaqambile and Londeka. This reuniting father and son thing is going to affect our friendship. Last night I agreed to help Qavile work on his relationship with his son. I am not sure how Qaqambile will feel about it. That's why I decided to wait for Qaqambile to leave for work then go speak to his wife . I want to Ask Londeka if it's a good idea to talk to Qaqambile about this. I knocked at the door. I heard footsteps coming to the door. She opened the door. She looks amazing. Is she going somewhere ?

Londeka: I was about to go drop Sapho at your place :D

Me: It's Wednesday I forgot, so you are going to college? :)

Her: Yes you forgot? :D

Me: Yes, I came to talk to you about something

Her: I have few minutes let's sit what's up? :)

Me: Last night on our way home from Nosukile's house. I bumped into a man

Her: Yes?

Me: I didn't know who he was but when he told me I remembered. I saw him at will reading :)

Londeka: Who is that?

Me: Qavile

Londeka: Qaqambile's biological father?

Me: Yes him :)

Londeka: I didn't know he was around

Me: Me too :)

Londeka: Wow, I completely forgot about him.  
And I think Qaqambile did too :(

Me: Do you think Qaqambile will be mad at me?

Her: Why?

Me: He says I am close to Qaqambile. He will listen to me. He wants to have a relationship with him

Londeka: How does he know you are close to him? :(

Me: I was surprised too, I don't know who told him that

Londeka: Or Maybe he has been around for a while. He was watching you come in and out of here :(

Me: That sounds Creepy but he doesn't seem like a stalker to me. He is a good man. And I don't think Qaqambile should be mad at him for

his mother's mistakes

Londeka: Okay I am late, how about I tell him you saw Qavile come to your house and asked you to talk to him then we will take it from there. He will want to speak to you, you have all the details :)

Me: I would appreciate that :)

We walked out with his child. I hope he won't be mad. I am glad I talked to Londeka first. My children need Qaqambile. I want him to teach them how to be a good man. I am a woman. Boys needs a male figure in their lives.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

Thank God I did what I did. This son of a bitch thinks I am going to let him go to my daughter

after he slept with me? It's either me or no one else! He has no idea what I am capable of doing. I am not going to lose this dream. This is what I have been longing for. He finally broke up with Ellen. He is not going to leave me, I am not going to allow that. He is shocked that I am refusing to let him go.

Qhayiya: What? :D

Me: You are not going to use me and leave me just like that! :(

I said taking his bag, I threw it away, it fell on the couch

Qhayiya: I didn't use you ! You asked me to come here I came! :(

Me: Now you are going back to my daughter? You have no shame! :(

Qhayiya: I am not going to Ellen. I am going home but I have a question for you. After what you did to Ellen don't you think she deserves to

be happy? :(

Me: Happy with who you? :(

Qhayiya: She loves me! And I love her! :(

Me: But that doesn't stop you from sleeping with her mother!

Qhayiya:

Me: You keep blaming me! What about what you do to her? :(

Qhayiya: I know I wronged her :(

Me: You are not going back to her! You are mine now! :(

Qhayiya: Are you crazy old woman? I said I am going home! ! :(

Me: I wonder how she will feel when I tell her you slept with me when she kicked you out! :(

Qhayiya: She didn't kick me out! I left and now I am going back! :(

Me: So you are saying you are going to her? :(

He walked around

Me: You are not going to my daughter! I will tell her! :(

Him: What makes you think she will believe you after what you did to us? :(

I took out my phone

Me: This!

I said showing him my phone. He looked shocked

Him: What? :(

Me: You go to my daughter. I am sending her these pictures! I will make sure she knows you were here and she knows my bedroom! This shows my bed!

Qhayiya: I am not going to Ellen. I am going home. I miss my kids Ellen used to let me go



see my family

Me: I don't trust you! :(

Qhayiya: What do you want me to do? :(

Me: Stay here with me and forget my daughter!  
You and her are done! :(

He walked to the couch. He took his bag then  
walked to the bedroom

Him: I can't believe this! I can't believe you  
would trick me like this! :(

He walked in and slammed the door.

Me: :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I am at work. I won't be home when Ellen and  
Hillary go to Mqanduli. I am busy with work. It's

Wednesday. I cannot stay at home. I have so many responsibilities. I am a business woman. My son needs to man up and start taking charge. He must do what's best for his family. Life is not fair. It has never been, I am sorry but it won't start now. I love my son. I want the best for him. We stopped fighting. We don't fight anymore so I want to make sure I don't say no to anything he says. I will support his decisions but if he wants my opinion. He will get it even if he won't like it.

Anyway I heard someone knock at the door.

Me: Come in!

I looked at the door. It's Lisa , she walked in and closed the door.

Me: Are they gone? :)

Lisa: Yes, both excited :(

Me: This is not what I expected too baby. I know it's hard but what are we gonna do?

She said down

Lisa: We decided that we gonna go see the girl's son now.....

Me: How do we go to Mthatha and meet her after this? We are on Ellen's side. We are helping them get back together :(

Lisa: I can't go see that girl. I am guilty even now. It's like she knows me :(

Me: I wonder if Ryan told her everything that is happening

Lisa: Call him, the poor girl deserves to know :(

I dialled Ryan's number. His phone rang. He answered in 4th ring.

Ryan: Hello mom

Me: Hey son. How are things?

I put it on speaker.

Ryan: Nomandla is not taking this well at all

mom

Me: She should understand you had a family Ryan! Your family is on their way to you, they are excited don't mess it up! You and that girl are not a family yet. Fix your family before complicating your life even more !

Ryan: I think I know what to do now

Me: When they get there make sure you are in your best behaviour! You can't let them go there only to hurt them

Ryan: I asked them to come. I will make sure I make it special for my daughter

Lisa: And Ellen? They are coming there because they gave you a request and you asking them to go there shows that you made your decision. Are you taking your family back or you are trying to work on your relationship with your daughter?  
:(

Ryan: Hillary wants me to get back together with her mother and be a family again

Me:

Lisa: Is that what you gonna do? Give them their family back? :(

Ryan:...

Me: Ryan?

He exhaled

Ryan: Yes

I put the cell on the counter

Me: :(

Lisa:

Ryan: Take care guys..... ( tu tu tu )

He said that in a very low tone. I looked at Lisa.

Lisa:

Me: :(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I cannot believe this. I am losing him. He is leaving me for his ex wife. Lithakazi was right, I don't know how to make a man happy. I did everything I could to make this man happy. I loved him. I gave him a child. I went out of my comfort zone to make him happy and now this is how he repay me? By betraying me like this? Never trust a man. I just woke up, I looked around trying to figure out where I am. I am in a hospital bed. I looked next to me

Me: mom

She stood up and looked at me

Mom: Oh you are up ! :(

Why is my mom so angry? What did I do to her?

The person she should be mad at is the person who broke her daughter's heart, my lying and ever so sweet Ryan Lawson not me.

Me: Mom what am I doing here? :(

Mom: You fainted after you spoke to Ryan :(

I put my hand on my forehead

Me: Oh that phone call..... :(

I said moving, trying to sit up straight

Mom: Tell me Nomandla ? :(

Me: Yes mom?

Mom: Didn't you say you will get pregnant after marriage? :(

Me: :(

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 81

.

.

~ Marlene ~

Qhayiya is angry, he doesn't want to speak to me. I don't care. He is not going anywhere. He is going to stay here with me. He is not going to sleep with mother and daughter! I won't allow it. I am sure in his stupid head he thinks we are loose women. He thinks he is using us. That time is over now. I am using him and there is no



going out. If he goes out. That means no Ellen and no me. He will go back to his poor life in the dusty rural areas of Pondoland. I am not bothered at all by his moods, he will sulk and come back sit with me on this couch.

Anyway my phone rang. I put my wine on the table. I took my phone. It's the maid again. I answered

Me: Hey dear. Did you get the money? :D

Her: Yes thank you, I have some news again ma'am

Me: Yes? :D

Her: Madam went back to her husband. She was excited, she says they are working on their marriage

Me: Really? :D

Her: Yes. They are gone with Hillary

Me: Thank you! I will call you back :D

I hung up. I called Vicki. Her phone rang. She answered

Vicki: Marlene?

Me: Should I call the lawyers? :D

Her: For what?

Me: Our children are getting back together that means I am getting my shares back? :D

Vicki: You are out of your crazy mind! Your daughter and my son divorced! That contract got terminated! If they decide to get married again. It will not gonna be like it was before so you and I got no business to discuss !

Me: Go to hell you lonely bitch!! :'(

Vicki: I would rather be Lonely than be a slut like you who is sleeping with her daughter's boyfr.....

I hung up

Me: Bitch!!!

I sat down. I saw Qhayiya coming out of the bedroom. I stood up

Me: I am glad you woke up, I have good news for you! :D

Qhayiya: Yes ?

Me: Ellen and Ryan are working on their marriage! :D

Qhayiya: What? :(

Me: Ellen is on her way there now :D

Qhayiya: Excuse me :(

He went back to the bedroom. I am sure he is going there to take his phone. I waited for him to get in. I followed him. I stood at the door and watched him dialling a number. It looks like she is not taking his calls

Qhayiya: Number don't exist?

He said looking at his phone

Me: :)

My daughter is moving on. She is doing the right thing. I am proud of her. I wonder what she did to soften up my son in law. That boy was crazy in love with that black nobody.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

I have to talk to the guys, earlier I saw Nomandla being taken in. I am scared to go ask her mother. I am sure she knows what I did with Lithakazi. I want Sabata to go and ask her.

Today we are working at the hospital. I was worried about that because I was gonna be uncomfortable being around Nomandla. She is angry at me I know that. I don't want to speak to Cecilia, but I feel like I have to because she is standing with Sabata, me and Sabata we not

good too so it's just hard. Cecilia did tell people about my crazy cousin that's why there is a tension between us.

Anyway I walked to them.

Me: Guys :)

They looked at me

Cecilia: Yes :D

I rolled my eyes. I don't have time for her. I looked at her boyfriend.

Me: I saw Nomandla at ward 4 room 15B, she was admitted an hour ago, do you know what happ....

Sabata: What? When?

He attempted to run in, Cecilia grabbed his arm

Cecilia: Why are you leaving me behind baby? :)

Me:

Sabata: I will be right back baby :)

Cecilia: I am going with you :)

Sabata: Sure :)

They walked in together.

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

What? I am pregnant? No it can't be! I know we were trying but right now this is not the time, not while I am still doubting his love for me, I mean our future. Right now I don't think the future is bright for us. If all these things happened earlier, the baby talk was never gonna be an option at all. I was gonna say no. I said yes because I knew we were getting married. Right now I am not sure anymore. My mother is angry. I can see how disappointed she is. I don't

blame her. I am disappointed in myself too. I am going to have two children with no man around. Ryan said I should stay his side Dish forever because I don't mind being that. What sick joke is that? This man knows how excited I was to be his wife. How can he call me and ask me if I remember what I said? I said that because I didn't want to lose him. He divorced her. Now we have a chance to be together he changes his mine?

Me: :(

Mom: You can't speak now? :(

Me: When you talked to us we were already trying, I was planning to use protection when have set again, new this .....

Mom sat down on my hospital bed

Mom: What made you faint? What did he say?  
:(

I stood up. I hope mom didn't call that man and tell him anything. I don't want him to show up here acting like he cares. I looked at mom

Me: You didn't tell him I fainted did you? :(

Mom: You told me what happened that's why you went home, so I didn't think you'd be happy to see him. Tell me, what was the call about? :(

Oh Thank God! I don't want him here pretending to care about me. I don't want to see that man!

Me: Thank You mom

Mom: What did he say Nomandla? :(

I looked at mom

Me:

Mom: I am going to call him if you don't tell me :(

I wiped my tears. I looked at her.

Me: Mom, you remember me saying I didn't care



about marriage? :(

Mom: Yes and that changed when Ryan divorced? :(

Me:

Mom: What is going on? :(

Me: He said..... he asked if I still remember what I said to him about....

Mom: Not having a problem with me not getting married.... ?

Me: Yes

Mom:

Me: When I asked what he was talking about, he started saying " things wont change". He will keep supporting us! I felt like a charity case!

Mom: Oh Baby :(

She hugged me

Me: Mom, I am not getting married!

Mom: Ssshhhh

Me:

I felt mom break the hug

Mom: Baby what's going to happen to the baby? :(

Me:

The door opened. The doctor walked in , I wiped my tears fast..

Doctor: My patient is up :D

Me: :) :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

This Nomandla and a car thing bothered me all

night. I tried thinking about a strategy to get back at her but I couldn't. For now she can count her blessings but as for her cheerleaders. I am coming for them. Fefekazi and Londeka are going to regret ever messing with me. Who the hell do they think they are? Fighting Nomandla's battles? I am going to show them. My Revenge on Londeka will be taking her precious husband from her and I have someone who is going to help me achieve that. I called Qaqambile's biological father. He is here. He stays with me. Last night he went to speak to Fefekazi. I fell asleep before he came back home. Now you know I am the mastermind behind it. He is going to date Fefekazi and use her for her money. Reunite with his son. I give him poison, he poisons Londeka, she dies then I become Mrs Xaba

Me: Lithakazi Xaba, I like the sound of that :D

Anyway I just made breakfast. My breakfast is

not a healthy one. I just fried eggs, sliced tomatoes put in the plate then four slice of bread. I took the plate and a cup of coffee. I went to Qavile's room

Me: Daddy :D

He opened the door

Me: Breakfast is ready :D

Him: Let me get out, I can't eat in the bedroom :)

He walked out. He sat on the chair. I gave him his breakfast

Him: Thank You :)

Me: so.... Daddy dearest? You didn't tell me how it went last night :)

Him: When I came in you were moaning calling my son's name in your room. Tell me, was he here last night? :)

I looked down, I am so embarrassed, I didn't know I was so loud. I was using my dildo

Me: Yes sometimes he comes but his wife don't know that..... :)

Him: :)

Me: That's why I brought you here. You are going to seduce Fefekazi..... :)

Him: And I have already started, I can see she likes me :)

Me: Great daddy! How did it go? :D

Him: I didn't ask her out but I could see she liked me. She promised to talk to my son for me :)

Me: wonderful daddy dearest! Then when things are good between you and Qaqie.... :)

Him: I convince him to marry you :)

Me: No! We first get rid of that whore Londeka :D

Him: Exactly :)

Me: Oh daddy! :D

I hugged him. My phone rang. I broke the hug

Me: Excuse me daddy dearest :D

You thought I was gonna stop my revenge on Londeka after the humiliation she put me through. Anyway I looked at caller id. It's Qhayiya. I answered

Me: Hey. Friend :D

Him: I have a problem dude! !

Me: And you need someone to talk to? :)

Him: Yes

Me: Talk to me :)

Him: I slept with Ellen's mother again....

Me: What!? Go away! :D

Him: This bitch has pictures of her and i in bed. I want to go back to Ellen she is blackmailing me to stay here with her she knows I want to go

to Ellen

Me: Wait..... why don't you ask her to come with you to Mthatha and tell her she will be at a hotel while you go home to Libode

Him: I don't want to go to Libode!

Me: Of course you won't be going there! Duh!

Him: What's your plan bra I am desperate

I chuckled

Me: Do as I say! You will give me her hotel room number then I will go and kill her

Him: What?

Me: Do we have a deal or not?

Qhayiya: Yeah sure! We have a deal

I hung up

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 82

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

Londeka is still at College. She called me and told me she got accepted at the college. I am really happy for her. She says she is busy going



around getting things certified for bursary then go join the queue, she is lucky the police station is just next to the college. But the Queueing is gonna be hard, That might take all day but I don't mind, her child is not a problem at all. I don't mind babysitting him. I can't stop thinking about how Qaqambile will react when he is told about his dad. If he wanted a relationship with his dad he would've reached out already. After that will reading. He just carried on with his life and forgot the guy. The poor man was lied to for years. Between Nomboniso and Qavile, I am definitely on Qavile's side. Nomboniso was devil. She was heartless, selfish and the only person who mattered to her was herself, she didn't care about anyone else. Qavile is a good man. I am willing to risk the relationship I have with Qaqambile. I am going to help him.

Anyway my children went out to play. The last born is sleeping with Londeka's son. Someone

knocked at the door. I went to open the door

Me: :)

It's Qavile. What is he doing here so early

Me: Mr Qavile, come in :D

Him: Just call me Qavile please :)

Me: :)

He walked in. I closed the door then turned around.

Me: :)

Him: I thought I should come and check if you've spoken to my son? :)

Me: But I told you I will talk to him today, your son is working. He is at work right now, I was expecting you maybe the same time you came here yesterday :)

He smiled then walked to the chair. He didn't sit. He looked at me.

Him: Okay you got me, I just wanted an excuse to see you beautiful :)

I blushed

Me: hi hi hi me? beautiful? :)

We saw down

Him: You are a beautiful woman Fefekazi :)

Me: :)

Him: The man who has you must be really blessed :)

I stood up

Me: Well Sanuse was the only man for me :D

He stood up . I was looking away, I felt him touch my shoulder

Him: You have to move on you know. You will find a good man, there are good men like him out there :)

I turned around. I looked at him

Me: Where? Who can date me now? I have three children :(

Him: You don't have to look far :)

Me: What do you mean? :(

he put his hand on my cheek

Him: You are a very attractive woman Fefekazi, you deserve a man that will always tell you how beautiful you are..... :)

Me: :D :(

Him: A man who will take care of you and your kids, move in and be a parent to your children :p

He leaned for a kiss, I went closer, I closed my eyes. I felt his lips kiss my cheek, oh I wanted a perk on the lips. I can't say I am not disappointed. It's been a while since I kissed someone. The last person who kissed me is dead. I opened my eyes

Me: :)

Him: I will come back this evening, have a great day beautiful ;)

Me: You too :D

He walked out and closed the door

Me: :) :p

I looked around smiling like a silly little girl in love. I looked up

Me: I am sorry Sanuse, I think I am ready to move on :)

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I have to do what Lithakazi asked me To do. I have to ask Marlene to go to Mthatha with me, I will leave her there and go to East London. I will say I went to Libode of course. I am going to

talk to Ellen. She wanted to talk to me, what changed? Why did she block my number? This doesn't make any sense maybe she wanted to tell me she was getting back together with Ryan? That dude made it clear that he doesn't want her, why now?

Anyway I need to talk to this old whore. Her days are numbered. I don't care what Lithakazi do to her as long as she won't be around to ruin my relationship with Ellen. I am not bothered by the fact that Ellen and Ryan are back together. What Ryan lacked is still there. I am going to find a way to contact Ellen and show her how much I love her. She can't know I slept with her mother willingly.

Marlene: You are up :D

Me: Sure

She came to me.

Marlene: Come on, no hard feelings. I love you

and I don't want to lose you :)

Me: That is why I am locked up here like a prisoner? :(

Marlene: You are not locked up! We can go out and have some fu....

Me: Marlene I am married! My wife left East London upset! As a husband I should be home trying to work on our marriage. Our child is sick and here I am with you! :(

Marlene: This sick child thing is true? Were you serious when you said your child is sick?

Thank God she is believing me. I have to be smart with my answer. I want to make it Believable. I am taking her to Mthatha and she is going to die there.

Me: In the morning after I took a shower, I heard my phone ring. It was my wife. She told me our child is sick. After I spoke to her, I saw Missed calls from Ellen. So when you saw me leaving,

my plan was to first go hear what Ellen wanted to say then go home. Now that you don't want me anywhere near your daughter..... :)

I went closer to her

Me: How about you and I go to Mthatha together. You will book in Mthatha, I will leave you there and go spend two days with my family. What do you say? :)

Marlene: That's a great Idea sweetheart! Let's start packing! :D

She ran to the bedroom

Me:

That was easy. She is going to get what she deserve. She is going to pay for not only for blackmailing me but for killing my child too. She is evil. I am just glad I won't get my hands dirty though.



.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I cannot believe I am pregnant again. How can this happen now? I don't think I will be able to cope with this stress. Ryan is hurting me. He is leaving me for his wife and I will be raising two kids alone. The plan was to get married first and have the child. I wish I used protection up until I start planing the weeding. I am not going to feel bad or sorry for myself for being pregnant. This is my child. I am keeping it. I will love it and give him all the love he needs. I grew up without a father. My mother had no serious job. My mother was used by my father just like me. My father asked mother to stop working for the white family she was working for in " Hole in the Wall " it was before I was born. Mom married him and stayed at my village. My dad was a miner. When He died things were hard for

us. We had nothing, when mom went to ask for her job back, the family she was working for had moved to Canada. She had no job till she found that cooking job at that school. What I am trying to say is I feel like mom and I went through the same. She sacrificed a lot for a man and was left to raise a child alone. It's happening to me now. I am going to raise two children alone. The difference between mom's and my situation is that my man is alive. He just left me. At least my father died supporting his family. I cannot believe Ryan is doing this to me. I didn't matter to him. I was just his second option. I was never his number one. He doesn't even think about our son. I thought he was his world. Now I see my son is not his favourite child. He chose his daughter. I have to respect that. I have to move on with my life. I don't think I will ever be able to trust a man and I don't want any man in my life. I have disappointed my mother two times. Right now all I want is to

make her proud. I was pregnant, eight months pregnant when I was writing my exams and I passed. I can do it again. I am going to get my revenge by getting my degree. He can break my heart but he can't take away the knowledge and the education he is given me. I am educated. I am going to prove to everyone who want to see me fail that there is no man can get me down. I have all the power, the education.

Anyway the doctor disturbed us, at least we were done talking.

Doctor: I hope your mother told you everything?  
:)

I looked at mom

Me: In her own way yes she did :(

Mom: Do you blame me Mandla? I am shocked to hear this. Your son is not even a year old! :(

Me: I am sorry mom :(

Doctor: I am sorry your mother insisted that I tell her what caused the fainting

Me: It's okay Doctor, mom is like my best friend. We share everything :)

Him: That's great! I want you to sign here, I will be discharging you but first, I need to go get you some medication :)

Me: Okay doctor :)

He walked out and closed the door

Mom: So.....?

Me: So?

Mom: Nomandla, you are pregnant when are you calling Ryan?

Me: Mom, he said he is only going to support me. He won't marry me :'(

Mom: You are pregnant! tell him. This is what you two planned, it worked now he should know maybe that will change his.....

Me: Mom I don't think I will be interested even if he were to change his mind :( :(

Mom: Mandla?

Me: No mom! That man told me I am not worthy of marriage! :(

Mom: he didn't say that :(

Me: he didn't have to, the fact that he considers getting back together with Ellen shows that I will always come last :(

I stood up

Me: You know mom..... :) :(

Mom: What?

Me: I don't need Ryan. He needs me! If I was arrogant just like Lithakazi, I was gonna go to him and tell him to go to hell I don't need him! :( :(

Mom: I didn't raise you like that Nomandla! :(

Me: That's the only reason stopping me ! :( .

Mom: Baby, I think you need to go tell Ryan about your pregnancy. I am disappointed in him too but you can't ignore the things he did for us, our family! This is the only hard thing you need to do to show appreciation for everything he's done for us :(

Me: So we are going to owe him for the rest of our lives? :( :'(

Mom shrugged her shoulders

Mom: Please drive there and tell this man you are pregnant. Don't call him :(

Me: Fin.....

Someone knocked at the door. Mom went to open.

Mom: Hello

Sabata And Cecilia walked in

Me: What are you doing here guys ?

Sabata: Hello ma'am , we are her classmates :)

Mom smiled, she looked at me

Mom: I will be outside :)

I nodded my head. She walked out. I looked at them .

Sabata: Zimbini told us she saw you here

Me: Of course she did!

Cecilia: Trust me! I don't like her too! That girl is jealous of my relationship with bae :D

She said kissing Sabata

Me: You guys are dating?

Cecilia: Duh! The hottest couple in the group!  
They call us.....

She started thinking

Me: :D

Her: Sabalia..... Cebata , which one baby? :D

Sabata: I didn't know we had a name :D

I laughed

Me: Congratulations guys, I am happy for you. I think you look good together :)

Cecilia: Thanks girl! :D

Me: :)

Cecilia is the only one who is too excited about this relationship. anyway it's funny, I kind of forgot my problems for a second. She is a funny person.

Sabata: So what is going on?

I started fixing my bed. I am not going to tell them

Me: I was dehydrated, I haven't been drinking water :D

Sabata: Oh, you are okay now? :)

Me: I.....



Cecilia: She is baby! Come on, our lunch time is almost over, lets go ! :D

He pulled him out. He walked out

Me: :D

I shook my head. Poor guy. I have to call Helen and tell her everything that is happening.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I don't remember the last time I was here. This is my house. I almost lost this. I almost lost my house to a nobody. A girl i gave a job when she had nothing, now she is acting like I was the one working for her. She is making this house look like it is hers. I will make sure she never set her foot in my house again. I brought all my sexy Lingeries. I am going to make sure Ryan

want me.

Anyway we are walking to the house. I saw Security guards smiling looking at us

Me: Hello guys :)

Them: Hello Ma'am! :D

Me: Where is my husband? :)

security1: Inside the house ma'am :)

Me: Okay :)

One of them ran to the door. They opened it for us

Me: Thank You :)

We walked in

Hillary: Daddy!!! :D

She ran to Ryan. Oh how much I missed him and our home. God make a way. I have to get my husband back. He looks really good. He hugged Hillary so tight. I was just standing

there looking at them

Me: :)

He looked at me

Me:

They broke the hug. Hillary looked at me then at Ryan

Me: Hi :)

Ryan: Hi, thank you for coming with her :)

Me: It's okay, we missed you and our home, even the workers are happy to see us :)

Ryan: :)

Hillary: I missed my room! :D

She ran up the stairs

Me: :)

I was looking at her running up. I thought i lost my daughter when she saw Qhayiya at our house. I am glad I have her back in my life, I

didn't only get her back. I got my husband too but it will take time to get his trust.

Ryan: She is growing up so fast :)

Me: I know :)

Ryan: I am trying to make dinner for you guys :)

I looked at my wrist watch then at him

Me: You started early :)

Him: I wanted to finish before you arrive but I gue....

Me: I am sorry we got here early :)

Him: it's fine, you wanna help me? :)

Me: Can I get a hug first?

Him:

Me: The last time we saw each other we were nasty to one another, we said things that we shouldn't ha.....

He hugged me

Me: :)

Ryan: I am sorry I hurt you

I brushed his back. I hugged him tight

Me: I should apologise too. I am sorry for the things I did to you and for using our daughter to hurt you :'(

He broke the hug

Me: Please forgive me :'(

Ryan: It's okay. We need to think about our daughter now not about ourselves

Me: I agree, she is the only important person right now :)

Him: Yea.....

My phone rang

Him: Let me go get you an apron, go to the kitchen and answer :)

Me: Thank you :)

I took out my phone and looked at it. It's a private number, i answered walking to the kitchen

Me: Hello? :D

Caller: So what do we do now my favourite daughter ?

Me: Mother?

Mom: I will be travelling to Mthatha today, I will sleep there please prepa.....

Me: Listen here you witch! Stay away from my family!!!

Mom: Easy! Easy!

Me: Stay awa.....

Mom: What's the plan now that you are pregnant..... ?

Me: :(

How the hell did she know about that?

Mom: We tell Qhayiya and Ryan that you are expecting Qhayiya's child, you lose Ryan again or we forgive mummy for all her sins and take the secret to the grave ?

Me: You Bitch! :(

Mom: What is it gonna be baby ?

I looked at the living room. I saw Ryan going up the stairs. I can't lose that

Me: I forgive you :(

Mom: Then My lips are sealed!

Me: Marlene?

Mom: Yes baby?

Me: I hate you!

I hung up the phone then sat on high chair

Me:

.

To be continued.....

.

See you Sunday

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 83

.

.

~ Ellen ~



How can mom do this to me? I am trying to figure out how she found out about my pregnancy and my whereabouts, but I am not winning. I should've known she would never leave me alone. She has been stalking me, when I was about to call Doctor Evans and ask him if he told her anything, Ryan showed up so we had to cook. We have cooked food, it was like the old times. There was no tension or anything. We managed to cook and finish without any argument. This made me realise how much I missed my husband. I missed this man. We used to be good. He respected me. I respected him. We were a power couple everyone was looking up to. One poor girl from a village ruined all that. How a good deed can ruin your life. I was helping a power woman. I got her a job, she didn't only take the job. She took my husband too. I hear they are engaged, I wonder what is gonna happen now. I am not leaving this house without sleeping with this

man. Qhayiya and I had something good going on till his wife found out about it. I don't want him anymore. He must stay with his wife.

Leaving me was the best thing he did. He was right. I am in love with my husband. When my husband and I finally get back together, I hope Nomandla will understand like I did when she took my husband from me.that girl did not care about our marriage, she did not care about my daughter and how this would hurt her. The only person she thought about was herself and all the fancy things she was gonna get from my husband. I am sure everyone think I am a bad person. How dare you think that of me?

Nomandla broke my marriage. She hurt my daughter. We are taking what is ours. I don't care about her little engagement. She might as well go sell the ring because she is going to need the money. I don't care about her son. One day he will know that his mother was not a good person. She didn't respect marriage. A

person who does not respect a marriage don't deserve to be married that's why I will make sure the engagement is called off. She must feel the pain I felt when I was crying on the floor, a wreck because of her, to think about it. If I wasn't that hurt I wouldn't have slept with Qhayiya. I was crying because Ryan spent a night with that girl.

Anyway we didn't eat. We just cooked. Ryan went to help at the supermarket. He is in the shower now taking a shower. I so wanna join him.

Me: :)

I am definitely going in there.

Me: :) :p

I walked to the bathroom taking my clothes off.

.

.  
~ Londeka ~

What a day I had today. At least I finished everything. I am so tired. I don't wanna cook today. I asked my husband to bring something on his way from work. I am so tired all I want to do is take a bath and sleep.

Anyway I am here at home with Fefekazi, she came to talk to Qaqambile. I am just waiting for him to come home. We decided to do it together . I hope he won't be mad.

Me: I am sure he is close now. Let me make us coffee. I am sure he will be here before we finish the first cups :)

Fefekazi looked at her wrist watch

Me: Are you in a rush? :)

Her: Me? No! :D

Me: What is going on Fefe? :)

Fefekazi: Qavile said he'd come around this time to get an answer :)

Me: I am sure he will wait for you :)

Her: I hope so :)

What am I missing here? Why is she so determined to help this man. She is enjoying this. I think there is something more to this, or maybe she likes the man? I saw Qaqambile's car drives in

Me: He is here :)

Fefekazi: :)

We waited for him to come in. I don't know how he is going to feel about this. Honestly the guy did nothing. He was lied to by mother in law. If he wants to be mad at anyone, he must go to the cemetery and shout at his mother . He walked in.

Me: Let's go to the sitting room :)

We stood up. We went to the sitting room

Qaqambile: Hello Guys :)

Fefekazi: hi :)

I took the plastics,

Me: Hey baby :)

I went to the kitchen. I put them on the table. I went back . Fefekazi looked at me. This woman is really in a hurry to leave

Me: Baby Fefekazi is here to talk to you about Mr Qavile :)

Qaqambile looked at her

Qaqambile: Why? :(

Fefekazi: He came to see me yesterday, he wants me to talk to you. He needs a few minutes with you....

Qaqambile: Wait.....why would he go to you? :(

Fefekazi: He says I am the closest person to

you

Qaqambile: Who told him that? :(

Fefekazi: I don't know too, when I asked he said he saw us at the will reading

Qaqambile: I had no interactions with you in his presence that day unless..... :(

Me: He has been watching her coming here everyday? :)

Qaqambile: Meaning he has been around for a few days. Where is he staying? :(

Fefekazi: At a friend on the other side of the road, that's what he said :)

Me: He has a friend around here?

Qaqambile: On the other side of the road? This is a small village. We know everyone. Who could be his friends there? And all women there are widows. Who could be his friend? :(

Fefekazi: You think he might be living with a woman? :(

Me: ..... ?

Do I sense some jealousy? What is going on here?

Qaqambile: Think about it. On the other side of the road there is no man :(

Fefekazi: Maybe his friend is a woman..... ?  
:(

Me: A girlfriend maybe :)

Fefekazi:

Qaqambile: Why don't you ask him to come here now? I am sure you have his number? :(

Fefekazi: I don't but he promised to come here around this time :D

Me: :)

Qaqambile: Great



She stood up. She walked out. I looked at Qaqambile

Me: Is it me or she is more excited than you? :)

Qaqambile: I noticed that :D

Me: Maybe he is in love with him :)

Qaqambile: I doubt :D

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I don't like a plan that takes forever. I want this old man to act today. He must make sure he sleeps with Fefekazi or start dating her. He must get one thing done for the day. I want to be Mrs Xaba. I miss Qaqambile. The Qaqambile I bought don't have a body. He only satisfy me

sexually. I want to hug him. I want to touch him, cuddle him. I want the real Qaqambile not my Dildo. This man must go there. We saw Fefekazi going to Londeka's house. I am sure she went to talk to Qaqambile about it. That whore is really in love with Qavile. She will get pregnant in a second. I know her. She gets pregnant every time she sleeps with a man and now she think she can judge me and call me names. I don't sleep with Married men and give them children. I see why she has Nomandla's back. She was working for Nomboniso, she slept with her man. Nomandla was working for the Lawsons, she slept with that weak man and got pregnant.

Me: Heee! They are cut from the same cloth! :D

Qavile: Who?

I looked at him

Me: Sorry Daddy, I thought out loud :D

I went to the window. I stood there smiling. Londeka won't see me coming. I am going to kill her and take her man. That yellow bone innocent looking bitch came to our village and took my man. There are so many good looking men where she comes from. She left men in Mdantsane, she came here, took my man, beat me up for things she has no business in! She is not Nomandla's mother. The day she whipped me with a sjambok will be never be forgotten by me. That woman had no mercy on my body.

Anyway I saw Fefejazi coming out of Qaqambile's house.

Me: There she is! Go daddy dearest! :D

Him: Remember no one can know I live here! I have to wait till it's dark

Me: You are right! :)

Him: Let me make myself look good :)

Me: :D

He walked to his room. I heard my phone rings,  
it's Qhayiya

Me: Friend! :D

Qhayiya: I have good news

Me: You do? :)

Qhayiya: She is packing as we speak. We are  
coming

Me: Good! It's time I finish with her! :(

Qhayiya: Lithakazi, I hope you don't want  
something in return for this

Me: I have only one side of a womb because of  
that woman Qhayiya! All I want is for her to feel  
what I felt. Bringing her here you will be helping  
me. We are friends. Friends help each other

Qhayiya: I am sorry Lithakazi

Me: Just bring her to me!

I hung up and sat down. I didn't think this phone call would open old wounds. This bitch got me molested and beaten

Me: She will pay

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Oh God! I don't know how you work. You firstly hurt me deeply. You took my husband from me. I was broken. I slept with my husband's employee, I got pregnant then my mother killed my child. I thought that was it. I gave up on life but you didn't give up on me. You gave me another baby, today you just gave me my husband back. I don't know how to thank you lord. You've always protected me, even when I thought I was losing, you always brought people to fight for me. Just recently, you used my

daughter to help me get my marriage back on track, for that I will always be grateful.

Let me tell you what happened when I got to the bathroom. I found my husband naked showering, he didn't hear me come in. He was shocked when he saw me inside naked. It was a bit awkward for a second. I offered to wash his back. He let me, I washed his back. He washed mine too the next thing I felt him holding me tight rubbing my boobs, the rest is history. All I can say is that, today I might be pregnant, if you know what I mean. We did it without a condom, we had two rounds. We are still in the shower cleaning ourselves up. It's a bit awkward now. No one is talking . I have to start a conversation. Just to break the ice.

Me: I don't regret what we just did :)

He switched off the water. I took a towel. He didn't say anything

Me: It doesn't have to be awkward. I am your wife :)

Ryan: Elle.....

I kissed him. I don't want to hear what he has to say. He can't ruin this moment. He is my husband. All I want him to do right now is for him to talk about us getting married again. I broke the kiss. I bite his ear. I felt his dick getting excited again. I whispered in his ear

Me: Do you regret what just happened baby? :p

He put his hand at the back of my head. I was breathing on his neck

Him: No

He kissed me again. I broke the kiss

Me: :)

Him: :)

Me: Please carry me upstairs :p

Ryan: Remember we have our daughter in the house? :D

Me: Here is a towel besides, our daughter will really love to see her daddy carrying his mother up those stairs :p

He took a towel. He wrapped it around my waist. He was naked.

Me: :)

He carried me and walked out of the bathroom. I don't know why he used the downstairs bathroom. Anyway he walked out of the bathroom. We headed to the living room. I was giggling kissing him while he is carrying me , I broke the kiss then put my arms around his Neck. I saw someone standing up from the couch. Oh no! I can't say I am not enjoying this though. When did she come in?

Me: Nomandla :D

Ryan put me down fast. He looked at Nomandla



Ryan: Babe.....

Nomandla: I am sorry to disturb you guys :(

Ryan: No it.....

She started taking off her ring looking at Ryan.

Me: :)

Nomandla: This is the reason I am here :'(

She said giving Ryan the ring

Ryan: What is going on?

Nomandla: Really? Are you gonna ask me that?  
You called me and told me that you won't marry  
me, I will just be your charity case, I am  
returning your ring! :'(

Ryan: I didn't sa.....

She put the ring on the coffee table. Then  
looked at us, I hugged my husband's arm

Nomandla: Enjoy your romantic afternoon :'(

Me: Will do! :D

She walked out and slammed the door, Ryan sat on the couch. I smiled. I just got his sperm inside me. I am just waiting for a week so I can't introduce my pregnancy

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 84

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

We just arrived in Mthatha. I am so worried because I am late. What if I don't get a taxi to East London. I have to go there today. I also need to go see my wife. I am disrespecting my wife. I have to go home before she calls a family meeting on me. I am being disrespectful. I should've went home with my wife that day. I feel like an idiot right now. I have to Contact Lithakazi. She must kill this bitch next to me really fast. I am sick of her. I am not attracted to her. I am just attracted to the life she is living.

Anyway I looked at her. I am the one driving

Me: Which hotel? :)

Marlene: Hotel? :)

This crazy woman better not think of going to Libode.

Me: Yes, I am going to leave you here remember? :D

She smiled then looked out the window

Marlene: Just park where you think it is convenient for you. I will take it from there :)

Did this woman hear me speaking with Lithakazi on the phone?

Me: I have to know your hotel! :(

Marlene: I am going to my children's home sweetheart :)

Me: Where? Mqanduli? Do you think Ryan will let you stay there? :(

She chuckled , she has a smirk on her face

Marlene: He is my son in law and him and my daughter are there. We will be a big happy family :D

Me: Ellen is at Mqanduli?

I stopped the car. I walked out. She did too. She came on my side. It looks like my job is easy. I don't have to go to East London. I will find a way to speak to my woman.

Marlene: Yes! And if you think you will see her, I am going to expose you!

Me: No! I am not going there..... :(

I walked away

Marlene: What? :(

Me: It didn't take her long to move on :(

She put her hands on my shoulders, she massaged me

Her: That's why I want you to forget her :)

I turned around

Me: Anyway why would you go there! She hates you ? :(

Marlene:

Me: Marlene don't go there and upset her even more! :(

Marlene: Wow! You care about her! :(

Me: I care about you too. Just work on your relationship, don't make things worse

She smiled

Her: That's why I am going there sweetheart, to work on our relationship :)

Me:

she walked in the car. I walked away. She can't see I am not going to Libode. I don't understand. Why would Marlene go there. What changed? Why Ryan agreed to this? I have to go see him. He knows I love his ex wife. As for this hotel plan. It is ruined. I don't know what to do.

.

·  
~ Ellen ~

Life is amazing right now. Everything is happening so fast! This is overwhelming. I don't know what to do or say. Everything is how it supposed to be. I hope he doesn't go running after her, well if he does, after a week. I tell him I am pregnant. He will come back to us. I enjoyed seeing Nomandla so hurt. That's how I felt when they talked and laughed behind my back. " Ellen is stupid and crazy. She doesn't know she is being cheated on " who is crying now? The home wrecker. She just left her ring. I am looking at it. One minute he leaves my sight, I am going to flush that expensive ring in the toilet. She will never be me. I see my man is hurt. I am here to make sure he is happy and respected again. Tomorrow I am going to the supermarket and I am going to smile and compliment every employee. They must know I

am back and there will be no black woman running the Lawson Empire. It's my empire!

Anyway Ryan sat down. I went to him. I put my arm around his shoulder

Me: That was Awkward ? :D

Ryan looked at me. He sees I am enjoying this. I quickly pulled my concerned look. He stood up and took the car keys

Ryan: I need to follow her, I need to go to her and explai.....

" Where are you going dadd? " that was Hillary, my baby girl always save my behind. I love her to death. Ryan was attempting to run to the door. He looked at me

Me: :'(

Thank God tears didn't fail me. They fell down my cheeks. He must see we need him. He looked at Hillary



Ryan: I am not going anywhere baby, go to dining room, mom and I will dish up :)

Hillary: Okay dad :D

She ran to the dinning room. I looked at Ryan

Me: :'(

He walked to the kitchen. I followed him

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Oh my God! He lied to me. He said he loved me. He dumps me in the most coward way. The same day he is having sex with his wife like nothing happened? He doesn't care about me anymore. Did he ever care about me? Seeing Ellen in his arms naked made me wanna puke . I

wanted to die! I felt a knife stab my heart literally. The family is back together and the stupid Nomandla is used and thrown away like I used condom. I have a child and unborn baby with this man. I went there to tell him I am pregnant, I was hoping that he'd reconsider his decision. Right now I am not going to tell him. He doesn't deserve to know anything about my life. We are done. Ryan and I are through. He made his decision and I heard him loud and clear. On my way to Mthatha I was driving like a crazy woman. I have never driven a car like that. I used to go to the beach with Helen, I would drive her car but I never drove in the speed I was driving in. I swear traffic officers were gonna arrest me if I bumped into them. This fool didn't even run after me. I didn't know white people can be this cruel!. I just arrived at home. My mother is the one who persuaded me to go there. She will be shocked when I tell her what I walked into. I got out of my car. I locked it. I

went to the door. Mom opened it before I could even touched the handle, I guess she heard the car. I pack it in front of the door.

Mom: Wow that was so fast :D

Me: Excuse me :'( :(

She moved aside. I got in. I went straight to my kitchen. I poured a glass of water. I went to the living area. I sat down on the couch

Me: :( :'(

I drank half of it

Mom: How did it go? :)

Me: I should've trusted my gut! I should've stayed here! I went there because of the respect I have for you! Mom I didn't want to go there!!! :(

I said shouting

Mom:

I stood up. I gulped the water. I looked up

Me: He's moved on. He doesn't care! His life is back to normal! Ryan Junior don't matter anymore!

Mom: Baby, what happened?

Me: I got there, security welcomed me. I sat on the couch, hoping that Ryan will come back from work :'( :(

Mom: He didn't?

Me: Ryan wasn't at work mom

Mom: Where was he?

It gives me so much pleasure and pain at the same time to tell her. She forced me to go there!

Me: He was in the bathroom! In the shower having sex with Ellen Nel! :(

Mom:

Me: How could he mom? :(

Mom: I am so.....

She attempted to hug me. I stopped her. I stood up.

Me: I am not going to feel sorry for myself! I don't want to sit here crying! :( :'(

I wiped my tears

Me: I am done crying :( :'(

I looked at mom

Me: Life goes on! :( :'(

Mom:

I attempted to go to the bedroom

Mom: Did you call Helen? :(

I turned around

Me: I completely forgot :(

Mom: Helen always has a way with Ryan.. She knows how to deal with Ryan talk to her :(

Me: Mom, I don't want Ryan back. He is a jerk! I don't need him :( :(

Mom: But you need a friend! Helen is your friend, she deserves to know what is going on in your life

Me: You are right, let me call her

Mom: Good, I am so disappointed in that man! How could he hurt you like that? :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Helen ~

I haven't heard from Nomandla ever since we got here. I am surprised to receive her call. I expected it though. She loves her little cousin. She always call and check on him. I was surprised two full days went by without her

calling and checking on Odwa.

Me: Honey, I have to go answer this. It's Nomandla :)

Tom: I will go sit at Balcony, you will find your drink there :)

Me: Okay honey :)

I kissed him then walked away

Me: Hey :D

She started crying. What is going on? What happened to her? I hope it's not that troubled Lithakazi! That girl don't get enough of hurting Nomandla. She doesn't give up

Me: Nomandla! Are you okay?

Nomandla: It's over Helen!

Me: It's over? What is over? :(

Nomandla: Me and Ryan

Me: What? :(

Nomandla: it is over Helen. I was a fool for thinking he'd leave his wife for me!

Me: Mandla, what are you talking about? He did! He left her for you. He put a ring on it! :D

She started breathing heavily

Me: Nomandla?

Nomandla: I returned the ring

Is this girl crazy? How could she? Did she think about her baby boy?

Me: Why would you do that!!? :(

Nomandla: It's a long story! I went to Mqanduli for a different matter, I went there to save our relationship only to find Ryan carrying Ellen naked coming out of the bathroom laughing like a happy couple

Me: What?

Nomandla: I am done with him



Me: Tomorrow morning we are coming back!

:(

Nomandla: You don't have to cut your liv....

Me: Nomandla I will be there tomorrow! :(

Nomandla: Thank You Helen

Me: Be strong girl! :(

She hung up

Me: What..... ?

I walked to the balcony

Me: Ellen and Ryan.....?

I found my husband speaking on the phone. He couldn't see me. He is talking to Ryan. I stopped walking. I don't want to disturb them.

Tom: Eish dude, I was worried about this relationship from the start :(

Me: ..... ?

Ryan:.....

Tom: Ryan that was not the plan. Remember you told me your plan, you didn't love Nomandla, you just wanted to have a baby with her, take your baby and leave her, you didn't plan to fall in.....

What did he just say? Did I hear him wrong? He stopped talking when he saw me.

Me: What!?

Tom hung up fast. He turned around

Tom: Baby it's no....

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 85

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I am so happy. I can't wait to see them together laughing and bonding like father and son. I just got to my place. Qavile is here. We going to his son. He must prepare himself. We are leaving now. I am so happy I was able to help him but I am worried. If he is in a relationship I will be so disappointed. I don't know. I feel stupid already, it's like I am already falling hard for this man. He didn't say he loved me. He just showered me

with compliments. I don't know. It's like he poured his heart to me already. I have this desire to help him. I want to see him happy because I can feel his pain. He really wants to have a relationship with his son. I can see his pain through his face. I have to help him and I am glad Qaqambile is willing to hear him out.

Qavile: I am sorry, your elder son welcomed me :)

Me: No its okay! I am glad you are here :)

Qavile: You have good news for me? :)

Me: Stand up, we have somewhere to be :)

He stood up. His face lightened up. This man really want a relationship with his son so bad. He touched my hand, I felt chills down my spin

Him: What is going on? :D

Me: Your son wants to see you :)

Him: Wow! Just like that? I knew I could count

on you :D

He hugged me tight. He kissed me . I jumped right on it and kissed him back. He broke the kiss

Him: I am sorry

Me: No! I enjoyed it :)

Him: You did?

Me: Yes :)

He kissed me again. We kissed for a minute. It's dark now. No one could see us. I broke the hug

Me: They are tired. They are waiting for us. Let's go there first :)

Him: You are right :)

I couldn't stop smiling on the way. We finally got there. I knocked. The door opened

Londeka: Hello come on in :D

Me: Thank you :)

We walked in

Qavile: How are you Makoti? :)

Londeka: I am very well tata, unjani? :D

Qavile: I am fin.....

He saw Qaqambile coming from the living room

Me: :)

Qaqambile: Hello

Qavile: Hello son, thank You for agreeing to see me :D

Qaqambile: I had to end this sneaking around.  
Come this side :(

Me:

Qavile: What are you talking about son? :D

Qaqambile: You should've came straight here, the last time I saw you, I told you I wasn't ready. It was my mother's funeral. I expected you here but you didn't come yet you claim you were

lovers :(

Me:

I didn't think he was gonna be like this. I thought he wanted to talk to his dad. I didn't know he wanted to shout at him.

Qavile: I knew back then you were not ready to see me son

Qaqambile: Who said I am ready now? :(

Londeka: Qaqambile! You are not going to speak like that with your father! :(

She looked at us

Londeka: Guys, how about you come here tomorrow morning. I will make a delicious breakfast. My husband is not going to work :D

She looked at Qaqambile. I could tell she was hoping he doesn't say anything

Londeka: He is tired today. He needs to sleep. Come in the morning, let's say at nine? :D

Me: Nine is perfect, right Mr Qavile? :)

I have to be formal in front of them

Qavile: we will be here Makoti. Thank you :)

He looked at Qaqambile

Qavile: I am sorry for showing up like this son

Qaqambile: :(

We walked out and closed the door

Me: I am so sorry! I didn'.....

He kissed me for the longest time then broke the kiss

Him: I wish I could spend a night with you :p

Me: Let's go to my house. I will make sure the kids are asleep, when we go sleep in my Rondavel :)

Him: Thank you ! Let me go tell my friend that I won't sleep there tonight :D



Me: who is this friend? :)

He smiled

Him: Let me take you home. In good time you will know who it is :D

Me: Okay then, I hope you are really coming back

Him: I will come back

Me: :)

At least I know he is not dating anyone. He wouldn't sleep out if he was with another woman. He is mine. Tonight we are going to make this relationship official.

.

.

~ Helen ~

Did I hear this right? This was not love in the

first place. He was using the poor girl? Did any of the things he did come from the bottom of his heart? And the happiness, the love and the good things he has been doing for Nomandla was all that lies? And my so called husband knew all along? How can Tom keep something like this from me? How could he?

Me: I didn't hear that well did I? :( :(

Tom: Baby.....

Me: Stop lying to me talk !!! :( :(

Tom: Okay, calm down

Me: Don't tell me to calm down! :( :(

Tom: I am going to tell you everything, please sit

I looked at him breathing heavily

Me: I will stand :(

Tom: Okay....

I am so disappointed in this man. How could he. How could he let that girl be played by Ryan. I became friends with her. I love her like she is my younger sister. How could he?

Tom: He wanted to have a son. I suggested surrogacy. He said he doesn't wanna waste money on that. He said he'd find a decent poor girl and mess around with them in hoping that they will give him a child, then he'd take the child.....

I can't believe this!

Me: :(

Tom: He called me and told me he found someone....

Me: Nomandla ? :(

Tom: Yes, and when he said someone poor. I thought he was talking about a white girl, I was so surprised when I learnt that she was black and knowing the history of his family and black

people, it was surprising

I sat down. I can't believe this

Me: :(

Tom: weeks went by, he told me he was not playing anymore. He fell in love with her. I could see he was happy too. So the plan changed now. He wasn't using her, he really loved her. Then Ellen found out and started cheating, things got messed up. Now he had to choose between them. He chose Ellen, so when you walked in, I was saying he must suck it up. His relationship with Nomandla had no good intentions , it had no honesty from the start :(

Me: Wow and you didn't think I should know about this? :( :'(

Tom: I am sorry baby. I see how much you love her . I like her too for my friend. I couldn't do it! I didn't want to hurt you baby :(

Me: Well you did hurt me! We don't keep secrets in this family Tom :(

Tom: I know I am sorry

Me: Go iron the laundry. We are leaving in the morning :(

Tom: What?

Me: I have a friend who just lost her fiancé! She needs me! Stay here if you want but I am leaving tomorrow! :(

Tom: We are all leaving

Me: :(

I still think Ryan should've told Nomandla his intentions before he fell in love. You don't build a relationship on lies! My friend got pregnant with a child for that old hag Ellen? Over my dead body! If they want that child, I am going to help Nomandla fight them. They won't take her child. I must say it's a relief that he fell on love with

her. I do believe it because of the things he did for her but I don't trust Ellen, she is a Nel. She might put crazy ideas on Ryan's head.

.

~ Ryan ~

My mind is not here! I am thinking about Nomandla. I have to apologise to her. She must understand she found me with a wife. And I have a family to think about. I have friends, business associate. They know my family. Seeing me with them with make everyone happy. I love Nomandla but I made my decision. I am choosing my family. I will always support her and my son. I want things to remain as they are. I love my son so much. He is always with Nomandla. He won't feel the change. Separation is affecting my daughter because she is old and always been with us, she spent a

Lot of time with me. I am ashamed she saw us in that compromising position. I never want to hurt Nomandla. Since I can't go there. I have to call her. I dialled her number

Me: Come on answer your phone!

It rang then went straight to voice mail. I am not surprised though. After what she walked in on. I don't know why I took a shower downstairs. To her it's like I am happy and forgotten about her. Yes I made a decision to get back together with Ellen but seeing her taking off her ring showed how much I hurt her. I didn't think about how serious our relationship was. I forgot completely that she has a ring on. When she took it off, I felt like I am going through another divorce. Tomorrow I have to go see Nomandla. We need to talk.

I heard a knock at the door. I went to the door. I opened

Me:

Marlene: Son in law, hello :D

Me: What the hell are you doing here?

" I called her baby..... " said Ellen coming to us

Ellen: Come in mother :D

They hugged , Marlene looked at me

Marlene: :)

Me:.....

Ellen: Welcome mom, thank you for coming :D

Marlene chuckled

Marlene: Thank You sweetheart :)

They walked to the living room holding hands .

What is going on here? This woman killed her child

Me: ..... ?



·  
·  
~ Lithakazi ~

Qavile went to Fefekazi. This man must do something fast. I want to be with Qaqambile. The sooner he work things out with him. The more chances i getting back together with Qaqambile. Londeka has to die and I will take over and be Mrs Xaba. That house will be mine. Qaqambile will go far with me by his side. I am going to be a house wife. Do everything for him, I will even learn to cook just for him. I love that man and he knows it. The only person who is standing in our way is that Mdantsane girl.

Anyway I am in my house just waiting for Qavile to come back, with good news I hope. I am tired of him saying he is making progress, I don't want progress, I want results. Anyway I heard my phone ring. I took it and checked caller id.

Me: Qhayiya :)

I answered

Me: Hey Qhayiya :D

Qhayiya: I am around, I need a place to sleep

Me: Don't be silly! Come over! :D

Qhayiya: You will direct me right?

Me: Yes, I will text you my stop right now :D

Qhayiya: Thanks

He hung up. What is Qhayiya doing here, I thought he would call me and ask me to go to Mthatha, I am actually surprised he didn't because I wasn't lying when I said will kill Marlene. I am going to kill her. I can't wait for him to arrive and tell me everything.

Anyway the front door opened. Qavile walked in smiling . This is better be good.

Me: Daddy! That smile? :)

Him: I just spoke to my son :D

Me: You're lying!? :D

Him: No! Fefekazi made it happen. We come from there and they are inviting us to breakfast :D

Me: Us? They know about me!? :D

Him: Me and Fefekazi! :D

Me: Oh :(

Qavile: I came to tell you that I will be sleeping at Fefekazi's house tonight :p

Me: Are you guys dating? :)

Qavile: She can't take her hands off me :D

Me: I told you, Fefekazi is a biggest whore around here! :D

Qavile:

Me: After Nomandla of course! :D

Qavile: She is a good woman

Me: Yeah too kind with her Vjay. Anyway whose idea was it for the breakfast? :)

Qavile: It was Londeka's idea :D

Me: :(

Qavile: My son's wife is very kind and welcoming. She is a perfect match for my son :D

Excuse me? I am right here how dare you say that in front of me?

Me: She is so ratchet! She is acting all kind because you are Qaqambile's father! That girl is good at pretending! :(

Qavile: She is a lovely girl though :)

I looked at him. What is he trying to say now?

Me: Do you still remember our deal daddy?

Qavile:

This man don't know Lithakazi Mkhenkce. You don't mess with me! We make a deal. You stick to it. I see he is starting to like this whore

Me: Listen here daddy dearest! We had a deal! If you don't deliver, I go tell your son! What we did! And what you plan to do, after that! You will lose your so.....

Qavile: I know our deal! :(

Me: Good! :(

I went to my room. I took the poison . I walked out.

Me: here! :(

Him: What is this ?

Me: This is what you gonna put on Londeka's breakfast tomorrow!

Qavile:

Me: This is Nozazi's potion..... my mother! :(

Qavile:

Me: It never goes wrong! In five minutes, she will be dead! If she doesn't die tomorrow, that means you didn't.....

Qavile: I will do it!

Me:

Qavile: I will kill my daughter in law

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

## Season 3

.

## Insert 86

.

.

~ Qavile ~

I am very happy right now. This Lithakazi girl is smart but I can see she is a little devil. She is good at playing mind games, I feel like I made a deal with a devil. My daughter in law seem to be a lovely girl. I don't know why I agreed to kill her. I guess I didn't know the person she is. Now that I know her and how kind she is its hard for me to even consider killing her but what can I do now? The only important person here is my son. If I don't kill her, Lithakazi will tell my son

we were working together. I might lose my son for good. I have no choice but to kill that girl tomorrow. What my son don't know won't kill him. I just pray he really has feelings for Lithakazi, I hope I won't be forced to convince him to fall in love her. Lithakazi is crazy. She could force me to do that and that's the impossible. She seems desperate.

Anyway I refreshed myself. I have to look nice and smell nice for Fefekazi. She is into me. I like her too. I am no longer working. I got fired because I used money that was for buying school cleaning equipment such as Brooms, mops, machine to cut the grass and so forth. I was a teacher. My son knows me as a teacher. I am no longer a teacher. I was fired. I am broke. I hope Fefekazi and I work so that I can live a better life with her. I know taxi business is not much but it will help us. I will help her raise her kids and who knows. I might move in with my



son. He might give me one of his father cars. I sold mine because of the debts I had. This all happened during Nomboniso's sickness and death that's why I didn't come to the Funeral.

Anyway I heard Lithakazi shouting someone. I walked out of my room

Lithakazi: Get out Xilongo! Out! :(

Me: Is everything okay here? :)

Lithakazi: :(

The boy looked at me

Boy: First you don't want to sleep with me for a toy now you kick me out for this old man? :D

Toy? What toy is he talking about ?

Me: Lithakazi and I are.....

Lithakazi: Not dating! This is my uncle! Now get out Xilongo! :(

What an interesting name? So he is Xilongo

Xilongo: He only comes here when your mom is dead.....? :D

Lithakazi picked up a shoe from the floor. The boy ran out. She closed the door

Lithakazi: Daddy! Why did you get out of your room!?

Me: I thought you were being Attacked :(

She put her hand on her head. She looked frustrated

Me: Are you okay?

Lithakazi: What if he tells people that I live with a man here? :(

Me: Let's hope he doesn't..... ?

Lithakazi: You don't know Xilongo! :(

Me: A Toy? What toy was he talki.....

Lithakazi grabbed my arm , she gently dragged out

Lithakazi: Daddy Fefekazi is waiting for you go enjoy! Even though I don't think you will :D

Me: Why? :)

Lithakazi: She is a mother of three come on daddy :D

I shook my head. I walked out

Lithakazi: Good night! :D

Me: Night :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

So Ryan didn't tell his best friends about his decision. I am not surprised though. If Helen knew she would've called me. She is a good friend to me. She is always shown me nothing but love. I really appreciate her. I am glad mom

advised me to call her. I don't know why I forgot to call her. I have been hurting. My mind is not working well. And today I did something I never thought I would do. I was waiting for marriage. I was the one who wanted the marriage more than Ryan even though I never showed that, to be the one taking off the ring and leave it, that was the most heartbreaking thing I have ever done in my life . My heart is still heavy that I had to do it in front of Ellen. That woman must be rejoicing right now. For me I would've preferred our separation to be quiet ,peaceful and a secret. Seeing him naked carrying her really made me angry. I felt used and betrayed. I did it so that Ellen don't think Ryan left me, well he did. That man left me for her. I just wanted to show Ellen that I wasn't with Ryan for his money. I was with him because I loved him. It's a pity my love wasn't enough for him. He went back to the woman he said he never loved.

Anyway I just spoke to Helen. Mom was listening

Mom: Oh I am so sorry my daughter

Me: :) :'(

I wiped my tears. I put my phone on the coffee table.

Me: Ma :'(

Mom: Sisi?

I look her. I hope she will support me in this. I made a decision. I know this is a decision that will make me sane and make me deal with this pregnancy my own way.

Me: Can we keep this pregnancy between the two of us? :'(

Mom: Till when Mandla?

I stood up. She stood up too. She doesn't think it's a good idea. She better respect my decision.

Me: Till the stomach is big :( :(

Mom: Mandla Ryan has....

Me: No right to know! More especially Ryan! He can't know!

Mom: :(

Me: Mom Ryan chose Ellen. He got his family back! He forgot me! he is happy sleeping with her!

Mom: :(

Me: Mom, telling Ryan about my pregnancy will make things worse. He is going to come here all the time! Checking on us! Bribing us with money and gifts! I am sick of that!

Mom: And Helen?

I sat down. I wiped my tears

Me: I said it stays between the two of us :( :(

Mom: She is your friend! :(

Me: Mom right now I don't need anyone who is going to say sorry to me. I want to focus on my education! :'( :(

Mom:

Me: Tomorrow, I am going to finalise my bursary, I want you and Odwa to stay here full time. He is going to the same school as Helen kids :'(

Mom: Nomandla that school is expensive

Me: I have R350 000 rands and my savings. I am going to finish this year and work, I can support you guys! And that R350 000 rands isn't the only money I will get for my book :(

Mom:

Me: Please say yes mom :'(

Mom: Okay fine! I am doing this because I see you are not ready to be alone and I don't trust anyone with my grandson :(

Me: Thank you :) :'(

Mom: :(

I have to move on and forget Ryan. My book is going to do well. I am going to the launch in few weeks. I am going to be okay without love or a man.

.

.

~ Ryan ~

What the hell is going on here? I need to get some answers. This woman killed Ellen's unborn child. I heard she kicked her out, now they are playing good mother and daughter? What are they up to? I have to talk to them. I am not going to be used again. If she thinks me getting back together with her daughter make everything go back to normal, she is wrong. She



is not getting the shares. That crazy contract don't exist anymore. She has no shares in our family business.

Anyway I walked to them. They have to explain to me now.

Me: Ellen what is going on? :(

Marlene: Where is granddaughter! :D

Ellen: Upstairs :)

Marlene attempted to run up.

Me: Where are you going Marlene? :(

She turned around with a silly smile on her face. She looked at Her daughter

Marlene: Honey talk to your husband :)

She walked up . I looked at Ellen

Me: Ellen , that woman killed your child, I heard you kicked her out now you are best friends ? :(

Ellen: Mom told me Qhayiya is not good for me.

She always pushed me to come back to you. I understand why she did what she did. Mom has always been a big fan of us baby :D

Me: No Ellen. I don't buy that when did you fix things? :(

She sat down

Ellen: When things were tough, I called her. I told her I needed her. I had no one baby. My mother is my only family. You wanted nothing to do with me :'(

Me:

Ellen: Losing you and my child, me cheating on you and my mom.....

She started crying

Ellen: Everything came back at the same time. I think I have depression baby. In the past few days I wanted to take my life! I didn't see any reason to live

I hugged her.

Me: Hillary needs you. Erase those thoughts :(

Ellen: and You?

Me: I need you, that's why I want my family back  
:(

She hugged me tight

Ellen: I am tired of this fighting. That's why I  
made peace with mom

I broke the hug

Me: I am not happy with your mom being here.  
That woman is always Skimming! I will only  
respect her because you need her :(

Ellen: Thank you baby

She kissed me. I kissed her back then hugged  
her

Me: :(

·  
~ Lithakazi ~

Qhayiya just got here. He is so fun. He brought alcohol. We are not going to sleep tonight. We will drink our problems away. I don't have any problem. My plans are coming along pretty well. It's actually the first time I plan something and it works. I am sure you are confused, you don't know what I am talking about. A bitch is riding Qavile like a horse as we speak. I knew what kinda woman she is. I made a plan it was a success. She is sleeping with Qavile and all that was planned by yours truly. I couldn't be so happier about that. It was a long time coming. I told you was gonna get my revenge from each and every woman who hurt me. I am giving Nomandla to God. He is going to solve her for me, as for Fefekazi and Londeka, I am dealing with them myself. Fefekazi is paying already, tomorrow morning we will be crying fake tears

for Londeka's passing. That girl hurt me so much. She is going to pay! First she took my man. Secondly she came and beat me up in my house and lastly, She humiliated me in front of those women about the book.

Me: So tell me? What brings you here? Shouldn't you be in East London getting your woman back?  
:D

Qhayiya: I am where I should be :)

Me: What do you mean? :D

Qhayiya: Ellen is around here, all I need to do is organise a meeting :)

I stood up. Ellen can't be around here. She has nothing here or maybe she is at Coffee Bay? White people and beaches though

Me: She went to a vacation? :)

His face changed. He stood up

Me:

What is going on with my friend? There is something he is not telling me

Qhayiya: This bastard acted like he wanted nothing to do with her! Tomorrow I am going there! Yes, I am going to speak with that man. He doesn't know me!

Me: What is going on? What are you talking about? You are getting all worked up and I am lost come on dude! Put everything on the table. We hurt together remember? :D

Qhayiya: Marlene refused to go to the hotel!

Me: Wait! One thing at a time, you are confusing me :)

He looked on the wall. He sipped his drink

Qhayiya: I thought maybe she heard me speaking on the phone with you that's why she didn't wanna go to the hotel

Me: Where is that bitch?

Qhayiya: At the supermarket with Ellen

Me: That can't be possible! Ryan is engaged to Nomandla :D

Qhayiya shook his head

Me: I heard Ellen and Ryan got Divorced! That Nyembezi bitch flaunt a brand new vehicle around the village for everyone to see. She is getting married soon. Marlene lied to you :D

He looked at me. He sipped again

Me:

Qhayiya: I thought she was lying too. I asked the taxi to leave me next to the supermarket.....

Me:

Qhayiya: There! Marlene and Ellen cars parked at Driveway. Ellen is back together with Ryan!

I looked on thin air. I love this! This is the best news, way better than Fefekazi dating Qavile

Me: :)

Qhayiya: But tomorrow.....

I looked at him. My friend is angry now. He is cute. I wouldn't mind having him for the night

Qhayiya: I am getting my girl! I made a mistake when I left her. I will apologise and leave with her!

Me: What makes you think she will forgive you and just leave with you? :(

Qhayiya: I make her scream my name! Her and her mother have never slept with a man like me! They want me wherever they are! She will come to me!

Me: No she won't



Qhayiya: Excuse me?

Me: Marlene has something on you remember?

:(

Qhayiya: You promised to help me get ride of her! Tomorrow I will talk to Ryan, then I find a way for you to meet Marlene, you kill her then I get my girl or you changed your mind? :(

Me: :(

Qhayiya: You won't help me? :(

I smiled

Me: I will help you :)

Qhayiya: There is something in that little evil head of yours! You will help me but..... ? :)

I chuckled, I walked away

Me: I like what you just called me :)

Qhayiya: I hope you are not offended?

I looked at him

Me: Not at all :D

Qhayiya:

Me: My mother was a witch everyone in this village knows that.....

Qhayiya:

I looked on thin air . I am tipsy now. I thank him for the alcohol. Booze make me feel good.

Me: So anyways, everyone calls me evil, I own that crown because she did leave me with something

Qhayiya: As in her witchcraft?

I looked at him

Me: Yes :)

Qhayiya:

I then took my eyes off him

Me: :)

Qhayiya: Then no need for you to do anything to Marlene. Give me something, I will pu.....

I looked at him with so Much anger written all over my face. He stopped talking . After everything Marlene did to me I am going to let someone do my job for me? Never .

Me: Marlene is mine!

He didn't say anything. He nodded his head then sipped on his drink.

Me: You say you need my help? :)

Qhayiya: And you agreed to help me right?

I walked closer to him. I smiled. He looked scared I guess this witchcraft really scared him

Me: Yes but There are conditions though..... :)

Qhayiya: You said I won't be giving you anything

though?

Me: And I meant it :)

Qhayiya: No Lithakazi, you want something name it :(

Me: We both need to sacrifices a few things :)

Qhayiya: I don't understand?

I chuckled, Of course he doesn't understand. I want him to do the right thing. This is fair for everyone involved including his wife.

Me: You have a wife right? :)

Him: Yes she doesn't have anyt..... :(

Me: You don't want to lose her right? :)

Him: That goes without saying ! :(

I gulped my drink. I went to the bottle of Russian Bear, I poured myself another glass. I went to the cold drink . I made myself a cocktail.

Then looked at him

Me: Well..... you have a wife you don't want to lose, guess what I have? :)

Qhayiya: Stop with your mind games already!  
:(

Me: I have a friend I want to hurt

Qhayiya: ..... ?

Me: If you take Ellen From Ryan, Ryan will run back to my worst enemy and I cannot stand that! :'(

Qhayiya: What are you saying?

I went closer to him. I pointed my index finger on his chest, every time I spoke. I would poke his chest with it

Me: What I am saying is, when you go to Ellen, tell her you are happy she got back with Ryan  
:(

Qhayiya: I will never do tha....!

Me: Listen!

Qhayiya: :(

Me: Ask to be her side dish. you have a wife. You can't have her and Ellen. Have Ellen on the side, get all the benefits from Ellen while you keep your wife happy at home :)

Qhayiya: You are right! She has to be the woman on the side yeah..... :)

Me: Yes and on my side..... :)

Him: :)

I looked on thin air

Me: I will be watching Nomandla's heart break bit by bit raising a child all by herself :(

I looked at Qhayiya

Qhayiya: :)

I looked away. Nomandla I told you. I told you and you thought I was jealous. You are nothing and you will always be Nothing

Me: I want to be the first to spread the news to the village :)

Qhayiya:

I looked at Qhayiya

Me: Nomandla is very smart, she only let people in on happy things about her relationship, I am sure Fefekazi and Londeka know nothing about the break up :D

Qhayiya:     :)

I looked away

Me: It will give me so much pleasure to let them in on her pathetic " Private Life"

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 87

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I hope everything is going well in Mqanduli, I want this whole thing to be over. I am tired of this hate and crying in my family. They must be a family again and stop acting like children.

They both messed up. They must fix things and



move on. I am really happy to have my granddaughter back and to see her happy to have her father back in her life makes me so happy. It broke my heart to hear all those hateful things she said about her father. It didn't have to get to that for them to see that they still need each other. They should've solved their infidelity issues, go for cancelling, divorce is a big thing when you have children.

Anyway it's in the evening. I am watching a series with my daughter. She is sleeping over a whole lot lately. I heard my phone rings. I picked it up

Me: What does Ryan want so late?

Lisa: It might be important, answer :)

I stood up and answered

Me: Ryan , is everything okay? :(

Ryan: Hey mom, yeah I hope so

I looked at Lisa

Me: What do you mean you hope so? :(

Lisa stood up . I put the phone on speaker

Lisa:

Ryan: Did you know Marlene was visiting too?

Me: Visiting? :(

Ryan: Yes?

Me: Visit who? :(

Ryan: Marlene is here too, when did they solve the issues?

Lisa: What!?! :(

Me: Ellen hates Marlene! She kicked her out! For the love of God! That woman gave Ellen abortion pill! :(

Ryan: Well she is here and they are all happy like nothing happened! :(

Lisa: Brother don't sign anything they give you!  
Marlene manipulated Ellen! I am sure she wants her shares back!

Ryan: She is not going to get that! I am not married to Ellen. When we get married again. It will be a normal marriage!

I looked at Lisa

Lisa:

Me: So you guys are talking marriage?

Ryan: Not yet but marriage is the part of getting back right?

Me: Of course

Lisa: Brother what is going to happen to your fiancé?

Ryan: That is over, I hate how it happened though.....

Me: What happened?

Lisa:

Ryan: Ellen and I took a shower together

Me: Already? :)

Ryan: Please mom!

Me: Sorry son :D

Ryan: When we walked out of the bathroom. We found Nomandla in the living room Waiting for me

Lisa: No!

" Daddy! Daddy! " that was a little voice on the background

Ryan: That's Hillary, I have to go

Me: Okay

I hung up

Lisa: I feel for the poor woman. She was hoping to get married now all that is taken away from her and she is left with a child! :(

Me: And what is that witch doing there? :(

Lisa: Mom, did we make a mistake by..... ?:(

Me: We didn't do anything! What we were trying to do was fix a father and daughter relationship, we didn't ask Ryan to invite Ellen and we didn't ask him to sleep with her or shower with her! :(

Lisa: I can't imagine how she must be feeling right now. She is left all alone with a child. Mom we have to wake up tomorrow and go see her. Show her our support :'(

Me: You are right and we have to go and find out why Ellen changed her mind about her mother :(

Lisa: Something is up with those two! :(

Me: We have to protect my husband's empire before that witch takes over! :(

Lisa: You are right :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

Damn I had a lot to drink. I can't even raise my head. I felt something heavy on my chest, I opened my eyes.

Me: Shit!

How did this happen? Why is this girl in this room? She sleep in the RDP house. She said this was gonna be my room how did I get here anyway because we were drinking in the RDP house .

Me: Lithakazi!!!! :(

She raised her head

Lithakazi: oh my head

Me: Why did you sleep here ? :(

I looked at myself, thank God I am wearing my underwear

Me: Sies! You even Urinated on the bed

Lithakazi:

She looked and saw the wet spot

Lithakazi: I will see you later!

She ran out. I shook my head in disbelief laughing. I can't believe she peed

Me: :D

This Lithakazi girl is smart. I think her plan is awesome. I have to ask Ellen to see me on the side. I can't have two women. Ellen knows how good we are together. She knows what we share. Even if she will be with Ryan , I have to have her. I know Ryan and I worked on our difference but if he really was a friend, He would've called and told me about Ellen and him getting back together. He didn't because he

didn't think it was necessary. I have changed my mind. I am not going to go confront Ryan. I will make a plan and go see Ellen. I need to speak to her today then go to Libode.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

My daughter is back together with her ex husband. She is all smiling. She completely forgot about the father of her dead child. My daughter is confused. This child don't know what she wants. She has always been like this and it looks like she will never change, since it looks like she is happy I need to ask them a question. By the way we are having breakfast

Me: So Ryan? :D

Ryan: Yes? :(



Me: when are you guys getting married again?  
:D

Ellen: Mom! We haven't talking about that :D

She said smiling looking at Ryan

Ryan: :)

Hillary: Grandma they are married :D

Me: Sweetheart, when you get divorced, you are no longer married, in order for them to be husband and wife again, they must get married :D

Hillary: Yay! Mom and Daddy are we having a wedding? :D

Ryan: We will get married but don't expect a wedding. We had that before :)

Ellen: I wouldn't mind going to home affairs as long I am married to you sweetheart :)

Hillary: :D

She kissed him

Me: You are so in love guys! This is exciting :D

Ellen: :)

My phone rang

Me: Excuse me :)

I stood up, I went to the kitchen. It's Qhayiya, I don't know why he is calling me!

Me: What do you want? What if my phone was answered by my daughter? :(

Qhayiya: I miss you

I giggled. It's good to hear that but I don't buy it. I even faked the giggle. I can be old but I am no fool. I know he feels like a prisoner with me

Me: Stop it :D

Him: I really do, can I come over, we can book in at coffee baby...

I looked around

Me: Qhayiya? :)

Him: Yes?

Me: Just have fun with your family. I will see you when we are going home :(

Qhayiya: But.....

I hung up

Me: I know you very well fool! You want to see Ellen

I looked at the living room

Me: This is just an excuse to see her :'(

It's never gonna happen! I won't allow it never!

.

.

~ Londeka ~

My husband's behaviour last night shocked me.

When he asked Fefekazi to bring Qavile here, I thought he was gonna be nice and get to know him. I didn't know he wanted to attack the poor man. I hope Fefekazi don't think I knew all this because I can see how she likes the man. I don't want the differences my husband have with Qavile affect my friendship with Fefekazi that's why I suggested the breakfast. I hope this will go well today. I spoke to him last night. I made him understand why that man wasn't part of his life and now he understands. He even thanked me for stopping all that Chaos last night and for preparing this breakfast.

Everything is set. I put everything at Dinning room. We all gonna sit here and eat. I hope one of them don't ruin this. I went all out. I woke up early to make this special. They can't ruin this for me because I want my husband to know his biological father. I don't take anything away from Sanuse, he was a terrific father to my

husband and he loved me. I will always think about him. He has a special place in heart and I am sure to Qaqambile too. Speak of the devil, I saw him coming from the bedroom with out son. They all dressed up

Me: :)

Qaqambile: Where are the..... ?

We heard a knock at the door

Me: That's them! :D

I ran to the door. I am so excited, I didn't open the door. I looked at Qaqambile

Me: Your best behaviour! :(

Qaqambile: :D

I turned around then opened the door

Me: Hello guys please come in! :D

Them: Hello :D

They walked in

Me: You are right on time please go over there!  
:D

They walked to Qaqambile, I closed then followed them . I got to the table then looked at Qaqambile

Me: :D

Qaqambile: Firstly, I would like to apologise for my behaviour yesterday

Qavile: No! It's okay son, I understand :D

Me: :)

Qaqambile: No, I acted like a.....

I heard a knock at the door. I stood up

Me: I wonder who is that.....?

I went to the door. I opened

Me:

It's Xilongo, the last time I saw him it was when he came to warn me about Lithakazi

Xilongo: I am sorry for showing up like this Mrs Xaba. I.....

Me: No, it's fine come in :D

He walked in. I closed the door then turned around. Qaqambile stood up

Qaqambile: Xilongo? What are you doing here?  
:(

Me:

Xilongo: I know I am the last person you want to see but I ran out of.....

Qaqambile: you want money? :(

Xilongo: R20 rands only my guy pleas.....

He looked at Qavile

Qavile:

Qavile looked down

Xilongo: Lithakazi's uncle what are you doing

here? I hope Lithakazi didn't ask you to come here and poison Mrs Xaba because she asked me before :D

Us: Lithakazi's uncle? :(

We all said at the same time. Qavile cleared his throat, Fefekazi stood up. She looked Shocked

Xilongo: Yes! This man lives with Lithakazi. He came out of the bedroom dressing up last night? :D

Qaqambile: So this friend of yours from the other side of the road is our neighbour next door?

Qavile: Son, I can explain

Me: Oh My God! What is there to explain! :( :(

Fefekazi: You lied to me! :( :(

Qavile: She said you can't know



I can't believe this!

Qaqambile: Start talking! What was Lithakazi's plan? :(

I folded my arms on my chest

Me: And I am pretty sure there was a plan! :(

Qavile looked at Fefekazi

Qavile: Lithakazi found out I was fired from work. Well she overheard me talking to someone, I was coming here. She stopped me, she asked me to seduce you so that I live with you and spend your money, she said you are the one who can speak some sense into my son. I believed her please forgive me

Fefekazi: :( :(

Qaqambile: Why would she ask you to spend her money?

Qavile: She says she hates you and.....

He looked at me

Qavile: You makoti, she said when my son forgives me.....

He took out something from his pocket

Him: Today I was gonna put this in your food

Xilongo: Wow :D

Me: :(

Qaqambile: You were gonna do it if Xilongo didn't arrive weren't you? :(

Qavile: I said no, she threatened me son, I swear i.....

Me:

Qaqambile: Get out of my house!!!

Qavile: Please forgive.....

Qaqambile: Leave my home now!!!!!!!

Qavile: I am sorry

He ran out. I can't believe this. Here I thought he

was a good man. How can he do this to me?

Me: I cannot believe this

Qaqambile hugged me. I cried on his arms,,  
fefekazi was awfully quiet. I broke the hug. We  
looked at Fefekazi. Fefekazi looked away with  
her right hand on her head.

Fefekazi: :(

I looked at Qaqambile hoping he'd say  
something to her

Qaqambile: :(

Me: Fefekazi, are you okay?

She looked at us

Fefekazi:

Us:

She shook her head still crying. She looked up

Fefekazi: I can't believe i slept with him last  
night

What the hell?

Me:

Qaqambile:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 88

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Oh my God! How many attempts will finally kill me? This happened so many times when my mother in law was alive. She wanted to kill me. She tried it and failed now it's Lithakazi, that witch tried it twice! She tried to kill me using Xilongo, now she is Using Qaqambile's father? How can Qavile be so stupid. How can he ruin the only chance he had to to become a father to Qaqambile? How can he agree to kill me? I was nice to him. I helped him meet my husband, how cruel can he be? Is Lithakazi that manipulative that he can brainwash people and make them hate you? I beat this woman once, she is still doing me wrong. What does she want now?

Anyway we were still shocked to hear that Fefekazi has been sleeping with father in law, it has been what? Two days? Already she slept with him? Was she that desperate? I know I

slept with Qaqambile on the first date but my excuse was the fact that I was drunk what about hers? What was her excuse? I feel sorry for her though. She is my friend. She trusted him because he is Qaqambile's father. She didn't know he was a crook. Xilongo must go before he hears more. I went to the coffee table. I took R20 under a bowl.

Me: Here, you can go :)

Xilongo: Thank you so much :D

Qaqambile went to the door

Qaqambile: You can go now :(

Xilongo walked out. Fefekazi sat down on the couch. My husband closed the door. He didn't turn around. I can't look at Fefekazi too. This must be embarrassing for her. .

Fefekazi: How can I be such a fool! :(

Me: No! You are not a fool! You didn't know

this! :(

Fefekazi: I should've known Lithakazi was not done with me after I beat her that day :'( :(

Me: Fefekazi we all didn't know he would go to her. Lithakazi was the last person on my mind when he said he lived on the other side of the road :(

Fefekazi stood up

Fefekazi: Qavile lied! Lithakazi don't live on the other side of the road! She is our neighbour! :( :(

Me: I am so disappointed in him. I can't believe he lied to us like that. I thought he was a good man :(

I said down

Me: He was gonna poison me! :'(

Qaqambile: Do you know why I was cold yesterday? :(

We looked at him

Qaqambile: Something did not add up. There was something he wasn't telling us. He knew that Fefekazi is close to us, how come? :(

Me: All along he was living with Litha! :(

Fefekazi: You'd be dead by now Londy :( :(

Me: I thank Xilongo :( :(

Qaqambile: We have to go to the police :(

I stood up

Me: We cannot go to the police Qaqambile, a poison is not enough evidence :( .

Fefekazi: She is right :(

Qaqambile: We have Xilongo, he will testify! :(

Me: Baby that Xilongo is a crazy boy. What if in court he says he doesn't know anything, what do we do then? :(

Fefekazi: How about we ask your fath.....

Qaqambile: No!!!! :(



Fefekazi:

Qaqambile: That man is dead to me! I don't ever want to see him again do you hear me?

Fefekazi: I am sorry

Qaqambile: That bitch always gets away with everything! I am going to kill her! :(

Me: No! :( :'(

Fefekazi: No!

We both said at the same time. I looked at Fefekazi

Fefekazi: You think what I am thinking ? :(

I looked at Qaqambile

Me: Fefekazi and I will handle this :(

Qaqambile: Be careful! But wait...

We looked at him

Him: If dad went there, I am sure Fefekazi ran

by now

Me: You are right! :(

Qaqambile: Let's have breakfast, visit her when she least expect you :(

Me: Let's go to the table :(

I am going to beat the hell out of her.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Ryan went to a meeting at Hole In The Wall. I am here with mom and my daughter. I am preparing to go to the supermarket and work. This is going to be nice. I can't wait for everyone to see that I am back and back for good. I am the only bosses wife. They must know that. I will make sure they know that. I am going to give instructions with a smile in my face. I want

to win them over again like I won my husband over. I am really happy. I was worried I won't be able to run my school well this year. On Monday when I go to school, I will get there with my ring on, speaking of Rings. I stole Nomandla's engagement ring. I am not sure flushing it is a good idea. I just want to keep it in case my husband asks for it. I see he has some doubts and mistrust because of mom being here. I don't want to upset him. He chose me, I have to be grateful and stop doing things behind his back.

Anyway I got inside. Everyone looked at me smiling. I saw the lady who weigh veggies. What's her name again ? I forgot her.

Me: :D

Her: :D

Me: Hey! You're.....? :D

Her: Thobeka :D

Me: Yes! You are Thobeka! It's been a while since I have been here :D

I said looking around

Thobeka: Yeah, it has been a while, I thought I would never see you again here

Me: Why is that? :(

Thobeka: No! It's just that you came almost every weekend ma'am and all of the sudden you disappeared

Me: Mmhmmm, I was busy darling but now I am back, I missed my husband :)

Thobeka: :D

This woman knows about Nomandla, I can tell. She thought all this was Nomandla's house. She must think twice. Let me go talk to Oversize, it's been a while. I walked to the office. I knocked once then opened the door

Me: Hey :D

He stood up

Him: Boss lady, hello :D

Me: At least someone still remember I am the boss lady around here :D

Him: you will always be boss lady :D

We hugged. He kissed my cheek

Me: :D

Him: You look great Mrs Lawson, good to see you :)

Me: Thank Yo..... :D

My phone rang. I looked at it, I don't know this number

Me: Excuse me :)

Oversize: Okay Ellen :)

I answered

Me: Ellen Lawson? :(

Caller: Ellen please don't hung up, it's Qhayiya

What the hell? I looked at Oversize then waved  
goodbye. I walked out

Me: What do you want? :(

Qhayiya: Ellen, I am around the village. I know  
you are here, let's meet and talk

I looked around. He can't ruin my life

Me: What do you want here!?! :(

Qhayiya: Unblock my number, call me and tell  
me where we will meet, if you can't do that. I am  
coming straight to.....

Me: Okay! Okay fine! Take a taxi to Coffee Bay  
:':(

Qhayiya: Good!

I hung up

Me: :':(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I just bathed , I am too embarrassed about last night. I didn't mean to sleep at that room. I went there to chill with Qhayiya. I thought maybe he'd want me since I had my night dress and gown on but he passed out while we were still talking. I cuddled myself on him. I wasn't planning to sleep there but I did and unfortunately I urinated. I am so embarrassed. I don't think he knows about my condition. I just pray he understands that I was drunk that's why I did that. I am glad he is not talking about it though. He just had breakfast. When I walked it. He was speaking on the phone. I see he is going somewhere. He must go plan Marlene's murder. I am waiting for Qavile here. He is having breakfast with the Xaba family. I cannot wait to hear about the death of Londeka.

Me: You look like you are going somewhere? :D

Qhayiya: I am going to meet Ellen :)

Me: Where? :)

Qhayiya: Coffee Bay

Me: Enjoy! :D

Qhayiya: Good luck on your plan :)

Me: Thanks Dude! :)

He walked out. I looked at Qaqambile's house

Me: Come on Qavile! Why are you still there?

Why am I not seeing any Ambulance? :( :'(

He can't mess this up, he knows what is at stake. He knows I will go and tell Qaqambile that, all he wanted was his money and Fefekazi's money. He doesn't care about him. Qaqambile will hate him for the rest of his life. I am sure he doesn't want that. He better kill her. Or his life is over



Me: Wait..... ? :)

I saw Fefekazi coming out of there alone . She is coming to my house. Londeka is dead but why would Fefekazi come to my house?

Me: :(

I hope Qavile didn't say anything about me. I looked around. I took off my shoes. I ran to the keys. I took them then went to the door. I opened the door . I walked out and locked. I turned around

Fefekazi:

Me:

Oh my God, I have to run for me life and when I run she won't catch. I turned to the other side attempting to run

Londeka:

Me: Londeka? How did you get here?

I felt a slap coming from behind, got deaf in a second from my ear . Fefekazi slapped me so hard

Me: No! Forgiv.....

Londeka: What do you want from me?

She said starting slapping me, I was covering my face. Claps and punching came to me like rain. I was covering the only thing that is still left of me which is my face

Londeka: Let's strip her clothes off her!

Me: No!!!

I saw my skirt on my ankles, I attempted to pull it up, Londeka grabbed my top and pulled it up, I was only in my panties. I hold it so that Fefekazi don't pull them down from behind. I heard my panties get ton up

Me: No!!!

I felt a punch from Londeka. I attempted to

punch her, she grabbed my arm and slapped me. She is strong, I need to attack the weak opponent. I turned around and pushed Fefekazi, she fell, I ran for my life

Me:

I just pray no one sees me. I am butt naked. How can they do this to me. I know what I did was evil but tripping woman off her clothes is unacceptable

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have calculated my life. I know what I want. What I want is my degree, my family close to me and my life back. I am going to love this pregnancy. I am going to do this alone. I am not telling Ryan about it. I went there to tell him. He

stabbed me in the heart when I watched him carrying his ex wife. I had a lump on my throat yesterday when I left there. It is still blocking my neck. I drink water this doesn't go down. I am hurting. I know this is not good for my pregnancy but what am I gonna do? I cannot control this feeling. I can't just block the picture of Ellen and Ryan laughing walking out of the bathroom. It's in my head. I still can hear her bitch giggle. I hate that woman. I know I did that to her. I know I hurt her when I took her husband. With me it's so hard. It's so painful. It's like what I did to her wasn't more that what she did to me. Maybe it's because Ryan left me with a child, I mean children. She didn't lose anything because she got out with a man and went back to her husband. What about me? I have no man, she took mine.

Me: Oh my God , I am a mother of two

I didn't say it out loud. Mom is in the living room.

I broke down. I was crying silently. I don't want her to hear me. She can't hear me. I don't know why it's so hard. Maybe it's because Ellen didn't sacrifice anything, I sacrificed a lot. I am no longer the same. I was a skinny girl. Now I am a curvy girl with bigger boobs. It's like I am older than people my age now. It's like I am older than Londeka and Lithakazi. I really hate this. Why did I lose myself, why did I give my all to a man? Maybe if I didn't lose myself, I wouldn't be where I am now. I need to stop regretting what happened. I looked at my son. He is asleep. You'd swear his mother is white. My child don't look coloured at all

Me: He gave me you baby

I looked up, I wiped my tears

Me: I don't regret having you one bit :( :(

" Your phone received a message Mandla!!!! "  
mom shouted from the kitchen

Me: Coming! :(

I wiped my tears. I went to the bathroom. I looked myself in the mirror, I don't want her to notice that I was crying. I went out

Me: :)

Mom: It beeped :)

Me: Okay mom :)

I took it. It's a message from Helen . I read it then looked at mom

Me: It's Helen, she's telling me they just left East London :(

Mom: That's great :D

Me: I hate that she had to cut their Live short :(

Mom: She offered, don't feel bad, besides. I miss Odwa :)

Me: I miss him too and she will help me go find him school :)

Mom: Yes, do you remember when he asked to go to that school? :D

Me: I said he can't, he has to look after you :D

Mom sat down smiling

Mom: He will be so happy..... :)

Me: I love seeing him happy. He can't feel the absence of his parents :)

Mom: Yeah. He will be good at that school. He is a bright kid :)

Me: He better pas..... :D

We heard a knock at the door , we looked at each other

Mom:

Me: Who is that? :(

Mom: There's only one way to find out go open the door :)

I looked at mom then walked to the door. I

opened the door

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

.

See you in two days. Have a great weekend

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 89



.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Oh my god how did they know? Where is Qavile? Where is that stupid old man? How can he tell them everything. Was he using me ? This old bastard rat me and stayed behind like a coward man that he is. I can't even use the things I was blackmailing him with because by the look of things, that idiot told them about his plan too. How could he be so stupid. How is he gonna survive without money? My plan that I put together for him was gonna give him a family. How can he be so stupid. I swear when i find him I am going to strangle him. I am angry right now. Just a day ago, I was celebrating the success of my plans coming along well now this? My plans always fail. Why is God doing this to me? Why I am the laugh of this village. I am running naked right now. Everyone is

outside laughing. I have to get to the nearest house and ask for clothes to wear. Those two bitches didn't even run after me. They beat me, took my clothes off and let the village see me. I am sure they are happy and they are going to tell everyone I planned go kill Londeka. I am in trouble right. Here I thought the next time I see Londeka and Fefekazi I will tell them about Ryan breaking Nomandla's heart now this? I didn't get the opportunity. They took that away from me. What doesn't fail if it has Lithakazi's name on it?

Anyway I got to Xilongo's home. I found his mother outside. I was running covering my vagina with my both hands she looked shocked. I will never hear the end of this. I thought being labelled as a prostitute by Marlene to the press was a humiliation enough, this one? This takes the cup.

Nowaitile: what are you doing in my house

Naked!?! You took over your mother's witchcraft ?

Me: Please borrow me clothes! I am begging you! :(

Nowaitile: You remember what you said to me and the women? Go along! Leave! This whole village must see your ugly thin dark naked body! :(

Me: Please! I have some gossip to tell you! It's about Nomandla

Nowaitile: You do? :)

Me: Yes!

Her: You should've said so! Get in side :)

I knew she wouldn't say no to gossip. I need to spread the break up anyway. I ran inside the house. She gave me a blanket, I covered my body.

Her: Wait here, I will get you a dress :)

Me: Thank You

She smiled and walked out

Me: :( :(

How could Londeka do this to me? How could she and Fefekazi humiliate me like this. Am I not humiliated enough? Why did this have to happen. How much humiliation and beating will I survive to stop putting myself in trouble ? Haven't I been punished enough. I can't sit and watch people walk all over me. I need to be respected.

Anyway I saw Xilongo walk in with his mom

Xilongo: You don't learn! :D

Me: What are you talking about? :(

Xilongo: Hiring a man to seduce Fefekazi?

Nowaitile: She did not?

I looked down

Xilongo: Giving him poison to kill Qaqambile's wife? That wasn't cool

Nowaitile: Oh God! Nozazi is still alive!?

How did he find out all these things

Me: That's a lie! Where did you here all these lies! :( :'(

Xilongo: Your fake Uncle sang and didn't hold back when I busted him at the Xaba house! :D

I wish he didn't say that. I let go of the blanket and ran to him

Me: It's you! You ruined my plan! :( :'(

Nowaitile got between us

Nowaitile: You are naked!!! :(

Me: So what? Your idiot son have seen me so many times naked! :(

Nowaitile:

Me: Move! I want to kill him :(

Nowaitile: You are not going to disrespect my son in my house!

I snatched the dress from her hand, I attempted to wear it, she grabbed it

Me:

Nowaitile: Not until you tell me everything you know about Nomandla Nyembezi!

Me: :'(

As much as I am angry at her and her son but this, this can't stay in my chest anymore.

Someone has to know and what a better person than this old bitch in front of me

Nowaitile: I am listening? :(

Me: Ryan Lawson is back together with his wife. He dumped Nomandla like a dump she is :(

Nowaitile: How sure are you about this? :)

Me: His wife is at the supermarket as we speak

:(':(

She looked away and smiled

Me: The sooner you tell everyone the better! I want people to stop talking about my naked body and laugh at the shameful family! The Nyembezies

She looked at me

Her: I won't do that just yet :)

Me: Why the hell not! The whole village is out waiting for me to come out! Sprea..... :'(

Nowaitile: I am sorry, I don't trust you, I have to verify this :(

Me: Go to the supermarket then! :(

Her: I don't have to :)

Me: Why?

Her: Thobeka work there, I will wait for her to come back, for now let's give people what they

want..... :)

Me: What is it that they want? :(

Her: You are the headline of the day, I can't ruin that :)

Me: Mxm! You are useless! :'(

Nowaitile: :D

I dressed up then walked out. I am going home. If they come to my house one more time. I won't be responsible for what I will do to them.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

What is Ryan doing in my flat? The only reason I don't hit his face with the door is because he is paying our rent. I don't have time for him and his sorry! He can go hang himself, I want



nothing to do with this man. I don't know why he is at my door with bunch of flowers. Who there hell does he think he is? Bringing me guilty flowers? Gone are those days where I smiled and blushed for his flowers. It's over! Nothing can erase what happened. No one can erase it! I hate him. I don't want to hear any explanation from this man. He must leave me all alone

Me: :( :(

Ryan:

I don't know why I am crying. I shouldn't show this man that I am hurting. I don't want his pity. I hate him and I swear today this is the last time he comes to this house when I am around. I don't know whether to ask him to leave or welcome him. We are just standing at the door looking at each other. I heard footsteps behind me

Mom: Mandla who is i.....

I looked at mom. She came all excited and when she saw a face she wasn't expecting to see, her excitement vanished. My mother loves me so much. She'd do anything for me and she cares about my feelings. Whoever hurts me, hurt her .

Ryan: Good morning, can I come in?

Mom looked at me. I don't know what to say. Should I let him in? This is his place, why should I ask him to leave

Mom: I will be in the bedroom :(

I nodded. I moved aside. Ryan walked. I closed the door. Then turned around. He was slowly walking to the couch

Me: I will go take the bab..... :(

Ryan: Can I speak to you first?

I turned around. I looked at him

Ryan: Please

Me: The only thing you and I talk about is the child. He is all you will be coming here for, so he is not sick. I have nothing to talk to you about. I am going to fetch him so you could spend time together! :'( :(

Ryan: We need to talk Nomandla

Me: About what ? :(

Ryan: What you walked in on.....

Me: I walked in on you and your wife. There is nothing to talk about. You fixed your wrongs, got rid of the person who broke your marriage in the first place :(

Ryan: You didn't break My marriage, we.....

Me: You are right about that. I didn't cheat on anyone when I slept with you ! You are the one who was unfaithful to your wife. I am glad you two fixed things :(

Ryan: Nomandla... I should've called you the minute I agreed to let my ex wife and my daughter come home

Me: No, you shouldn't have. You and I are not in a relationship :(

Ryan: That is no.....

Me: Not True? :'( :(

Ryan:

Me: Ryan, you asked me to marry you. You put a ring on my finger, you didn't break up with me, you did exactly what you did to her with me. You slept with her while you are still with me  
:'( :(

Ryan: I.....

Me: No, I am wrong! You were not with me! You called and told me that I should remain what I am, a mistress that's what you said in that phone call right?

Ryan: I don't want to lose you that's why I said that. You mean so much to me. I love you more than an.....

Me: Oh please shut up!

Him:

Me: It didn't take you a day to get to bed with that woman! You don't know what love is! You just use women!

Him: That is not true! :(

Me: It is! You know..... you are so lucky that your penis can wake up for any woman, you.....

Ryan: :(

Me: You never loved me! :(

Ryan: I will never love any other woman the way I love you but I love my family too! I can't lose my family. Our son don't see me a lot. It will be easy for him to adjust to this. Hillary

can't.....

Me: Stop telling me your problems I have enough! What do you want here? :(

He came to me. He took my hands

Ryan: Me being married to Ellen won't change anything. I love you. I want you to stay my girlfriend. I will be available for you whenever.....  
:('

I left him talking. I went to the front door. I opened it wide

Me: Come some other time and visit your son and make arrangements so that I won't be here when you come

Ryan: Please don't do this

I looked up holding back tears

Me: I know when I met you I wasn't worth anything! But now, I am way better than what I was back then all thanks to you. I will always be

grateful for everything you've done for me but I  
deserve better :(

Him: What? But.....

Me: Go to your wife! I deserve a man who will  
love me, only me no one else ..... :(

I wiped my tears again

Me: I loved you, I gave you my all, I humiliated  
myself everyone called me a home wrecker still  
after that I loved you and I was there helping  
you make good choices. Considering your  
daughters feelings, I asked you to be honest  
with her. You say she needs you and I agree she  
does need you. Why don't you go home and play  
happy family! I am just a woman you slept with  
and got pregnant with your child, that's what I  
will always be! :( :(

Ryan: Please I can't stay away fr.....

Me: You won't , why would I prevent you from  
seeing your child? You have expensive lawyers,

you'd fight me and take my child away from me.  
Like I said, you will visit him but I won't be here  
that means don't show up here in your flat  
unannounced! :( :'(

I went to the side with the door . I looked down..  
I don't want to see his face when I say this

Me: I said all I wanted to say. Our relationship is  
over, I am sure your wife will be so happy that  
you will go to the bathroom with glasses of  
wine and celebrate in a bathtub :( :'(

I looked up. I saw a tear in his eye

Ryan: :'(

Me:

I looked him straight in the eyes. He must see  
that I am serious . He exhaled

Ryan: Okay. If that's what you want.....

Me:

Ryan: Goodbye



Me: :(

He tried to come to me for a hug

Me: :(

I gave him a hand.

Ryan: :(

He walked out. I quickly closed the door like he was gonna come back in . I sat down on the door

Me:

It is over. It is really over between us.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Qhayiya has to make this snappy. I am not going to stay there. I am going there to hear him out and make him understand we are done, I

am back with my husband now. He must respect that and go to his wife.

Anyway I looked around. I quickly wiped my tears. I walked out of the supermarket heading to the house. I have to take my car keys and go. I got in. I found mom in ye living room. She stood up. I don't have energy for this woman. I took my car keys

Me: I will be right back :(

Mom: Where are you going with Car keys? :D

Me: I am visiting a friend of mine at coffee bay :(

Mom: Can I go with you? :D

I looked at her

Me: Mom we are not friends! You are blackmailing me that is why I let you stay here! I don't want to see you in my face all the time! I can't stand you ! :'(

Mom: I am sorry :'(

I took my handbag, I walked out. I don't need her pathetic apology! She is a snake! I don't even know who told her about this! Who told her I was divorced? She won't tell me that I know and I don't want to know because whoever did really put me in a very uncomfortable situation. I have to live with a woman I hate so much. My mother aborted my baby. She is evil. I don't want her anywhere near me but what am I gonna do? She knows my secret.

Anyway I got to the car. I drove fast. I have to come back before Ryan come home from his meeting. Coffee baby is not far from the supermarket. It took me 15 minutes to get there. I have to talk to this Moron in the car. Each and every Lodge or a Hotel here everyone knows me because they do grocery shopping at our supermarket. I unblocked him earlier. I dialled his number. I am parking next to the road.

Qhayiya: I see you, I am on my way

Me: Okay :(

I hung up. I waited for two minutes. I saw him next to the door. I unlocked the car. He got in

Qhayiya: Beautiful :)

Me: What do you want Qhayiya ? :(

He put on safety belt

Him: I wanted to congratulate you, I hear you got back together with Ryan. That is fantastic news baby :D

Okay? I thought he wanted us to get back together am I missing something?

Me: It's a good thing?

Qhayiya: Let's face it. I don't bring anything on the table. You are a respected woman. You will be happy again. I didn't like how you were :D

Me: Wow I didn't expect that. I am so happy :)

Him: Another thing I wanted to talk to you about

Me: Yes :(

Him: I saw your missed call, what were....

Me:

Oh boy, that was when I wanted to tell him about the pregnancy, thank God I didn't.

Me: I wanted to tell you about my husband and I getting back together. You deserve that much :)

Him: oh :)

Me: How are things between you and your wife? :)

He sat up straight

Him: Not good but we are working on things

Me: See? Everything worked out for us :D

Him: So us? :)

I looked in front of me flipping my hair. Why would I want him when I have my husband back

Me: What about us? We are ove..... :D

Oh Father God? When did he take this monster out? His zip was open. His penis all out and hard

Qhayiya: You know you can still have this while you are with your husband right? :)

Me:

Him: It's not fair to you or to my wife to fight for you. We both are married we can still help each other don't you think? :p

He took my hand. I didn't fight him. He made me grab it. I did, oh God it's so big. I took off my safety belt, thank God someone outside can't see what is happening inside. I started sucking him.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I hope I handled Ryan well. I hope what I did was the right thing to do but my gut tells me it was. I can't deny the good times. I can't deny how good he was to me and everything he did for me. I am hurt but at the same time happy I let him go. I am proud of myself for not agreeing to be his side woman. I will never be anyone's side woman. I know I was when I first met him. I didn't know what I know now. I know how painful it is to lose someone to another woman. I am feeling it now.

Anyway I heard the bedroom door open. I stood up fast. Wiping my tears. I looked at mom

Mom: :)

Why is she smiling while I am crying.

Me:

She opened her arms. I ran to her. I hugged her

Mom: I am very proud of you :(

She broke the hug and wiped my tears

Mom: Remember that first day when you went to work for them? :(

I nodded my head yes

Me: I told you to do your job and stay away from that man. People said you might be sleeping with him before you did. I warned you about him. When I found out I was disappointed yes but I had to support you because you are my child

Me: :(

Mom: What you did few minutes ago? Saying no to be his other woman? That..... that was my daughter, the child I raised. I am so happy you said no. I want you to focus on your education now :(

Me: :) :(

Mom: Be strong! Don't stress remember this? :)



She said touching my stomach

Me: :D :'(

Mom: Take care of yourself and forget Ryan  
Lawson! :(

Me: I will :(

I took my handbag

Me: I am going to finalise my bursary :(

I kissed her cheek. I heard a knock at the door. I  
went to open

Me:

Helen: Oh Dear, I am so sorry

She said hugging me. I hugged her tight

Me: :'(

She broke the hug. I closed the door. She  
looked at mom

Helen: Hello Nosukile, I left everyone at my  
house. I wanted to come alone :(

Mom: I am glad you are here for my daughter :)

Helen: Always :)

Me: :)

She started looking around

Her: Where is your boy?

Me: Sleeping :)

Helen: Nomandla have you done birth certificate for your child? :(

Me: No why?

Helen: Good! Bring his card! We are going to the hospital to change his name and surname then go to home affairs :(

Me: What is going on Helen? :(

Helen: You have to give your child a name! He can't be Ryan Lawson! :(

Me: Why? It's done ! Do you think they will allow us to chang.....

Helen: They have to! Damnit! :(

She snapped, what is going on here? Why is Helen acting like this? I was expecting her support not these questions about my son's identity

Me: ..... ? :(

I saw mom coming to us

Mom: Helen what are you not telling us? :(

Helen: :(

Okay I am with mom on this one. She is hiding something from us

Me: What is it? :( :(

Helen: I am sorry Nomandla

Me: What is going on?

Helen:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 90

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

So something is going on. There is something she is not telling us. Helen has to tell me whatever it is even if it's gonna hurt me. I have

been hurt so many times and right now I would rather go through everything at the same time than waiting to heal then get hurt again with the truth. She must tell me now. There is nothing more painful than what I am feeling right now. I am scared I can't lie. I am worried sick. Why is she looking like this? What is it that she knows I don't?

Me: :(

Mom: Helen? :(

Helen: Let's go sit down! :(

She walked to the couch first. She sat down, mom did too. I just stood there

Helen: Please

I don't want to faint again. I breath in and out. I went to the couch. I sat opposite them.

Me: What is it? :(

Helen: After you called me, I went to the balcony

to sit with my husband. I was gonna tell him what was happening back here. I found him on the phone speaking to Ryan.....

Me: And? :(

Helen: I can't live with myself if I don't tell you this. Even though his plan changed but I still think you need to know :(

Me: Tell me what ? :'( :(

Helen: I heard my husband say Ryan's plan was to make you pregnant and take the child, he was not in love with you :'(

Mom: What? :(

Oh my God! These surprises keep coming . That horrible man is a terrific actor, I must give him that! He fooled me. I couldn't take it. I stood up.

Me:

Helen stood up too.

Helen: He saw me and dropped the phone. I had no idea. Trust me, I was shocked as you all are. I had to ask him what he meant by that, He explained everything to me please you need to calm down Nomandla

Me: How can I calm down Helen? I just found out I have a child with a man who never loved me! :(

Helen: Please listen to me! :(

I started breathing

Helen: His plan was to have a child with a woman who is struggling. He was gonna take the baby at birth maybe pay them a little amount of money.....

Mom: Why didn't he take junior? Or is he still gonna take him? :(

Me:

Helen: No! I doubt that :(

She walked away

Mom: Why? :(

She looked at me

Helen: That changed when he was intimate with you, he fell in love with you and that changed everything, his plan changed. He really loved you

Me: That doesn't change the fact that he used me!

Helen: I am not trying to defend him. He really loved you I believe that because of the things he's done for you and you still have the baby but what makes me worried and angry..... :(

Me:

Mom:

Helen:.....why he got back together with Ellen?  
Why did he do that to you because you were gonna get married ! :(



I sat down

Me:

Helen: I am sorry. I knew this was gonna hurt you but I couldn't keep it from you :(

Mom: No thank you! I was gonna be furious if we were to find out that you knew and you didn't tell her :(

Helen: :)

I stood up

Me: Let's go. I want to change his names :( :'(

Mom: Are you sure?

Me: I dont want to be reminded of that name! I will get my son a new name :( :'(

Helen: I will only get you a new card from the hospital. You will go on your own to home affairs, in fact you guys don't have to go to the hospital. Give me his card. I will do it before I go somewhere :(

Me: Okay thank you, anyway I am late for the bursary appointment :( :(

Helen: we will meet in town, I will see you guys later :)

Mom: Wait!

Me: :(

Helen looked at mom

Her: Yes?

Mom: Nomandla wants us to live here, can you help us get Odwa to the same school your kids go to?

Me: I almost forgot :(

Helen: Let's discuss that later ! Odwa will be happy :D

Me: :) :(

I took my handbag. We walked out together. I cannot believe I was being used. How could he

do this to me? All this is so unlike him. I am so disappointed in this man. My heart is torn.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

Today we are here at the Hospital, Nomandla is not here again. What is going on? Why is she not attending with us? When she heard we were coming here, she decided to move to another health centre? Does she hate me that much that she's prepared to go work in different places because she doesn't want to see me? . Usually when I have questions like these I contact the professor but after what happened with the author, the professor don't take my calls, he doesn't even look at me when he comes to address us. I guess the hospital manager was right. The more I spend time with my cousin,

the more I will lose people and it's true I see that now. First it was Nomandla, now the man who is my mentor don't take my calls. He thinks I am a liar. I don't know why my cousin sister do the things she does. She is unstable and I am too blind to see it. She just knows how to manipulate me. Oh another person I am not talking to is Cecilia. Our friendship was ruined when she humiliated me by telling people about my crazy cousin. It looks like I am all by myself because of her.

Anyway I felt someone tap my shoulder. I turned around

Me: Ma'am :)

It's the hospital manager

Her: How are you? :)

Me: Good and you ma'am? :D

Her: I am okay, how is your cousin? :)

Me: :D

what do I tell her? I don't know. The last time I saw her was when she left my house running. I never heard from her since.

Her: You don't know? :)

Me: Well it's been a few weeks so I really don't know but the last time I saw her.....

Her: She wasn't alright? :(

Me: Physically, she was okay. She just doesn't stop her.....

Her: craziness right? :(

Me: She keeps making problems for herself

Her: I am worried about your cousin sister but there is nothing I can do. That girl don't think she needs help . When you try to help her she sees an opportunity to do something Sinister. I don't know what to do to help her without.....

Me: Worrying if she is up to something I know :D

Her: You seem changed , you see her for who she is now don't you? :)

Me: I learnt the hard way. She used me like you told me she would :)

Her: I am sorry, I wanted to tell you that the results after your cousin's incident showed that she's HIV Positive. In order for her to get ARVs from her local clinic, she needs a letter from here that will transfer her to get medication there . We gave her medication when we discharged her, it's been months now, I don't think she is taking her ARVs :(

Me: Me too..... ?

She is going to die if she doesn't take them. I looked at her

Me: Do you think I should call her?

She shrugged her shoulders then walked back in

Me: :(

She is still my cousin. Whatever happens to her can happen knowing that I did something to try and help her. I am going to give her a call right now. I took out my phone. I called her

Lithakazi: Hey

Why is she so down. I was expecting my bubble cousin

Me: Hey, how are you? :)

Lithakazi: Fine

Me: Are you sure? You don't sound okay at all

Lithakazi: I am okay, I mean Nomandla was dumped by Ryan Lawson why wouldn't I be okay?

Wait? Did I hear her right? Nomandla got dumped by that man? He loved her. I don't

believe this. I find it hard to believe. I hate that I can't call her and ask because only her can tell me the truth. My cousin will make her look bad in all this situation. She really hates Nomandla.

Me: Nomandla is no longer in a relationship with that white man?

" What!? That was a voice behind me. I hate sneaky people

Lithakazi: I am telling you cuz! It's.....

I turned around, It's Sabata and Cecilia

Me: cuz, can you hold? :(

Lithakazi: Sure

I looked at Sabata and Cecilia

Me: This is a private conversation! Do you mind?  
:(

Sabata: Sorry

I walked away. They don't want to talk to me but



they want to know what is going on with Nomandla, they are just using me to get information. They are not going to get that from me.

Me: Hello cuz :)

Lithakazi: I was saying Ellen is back together with Ryan. No more University for Nomandla! She is coming back!

Me: Cuz I am sorry to disappoint you but that's impossible. Nomandla is a very bright student, there is no way she won't be going to scho.....

:D

Lithakazi:..... (tu tu tu tu)

I looked at my phone. I can't believe she hung up on me because I just told her the truth

Me: But the treatment? :'(

.

·  
~ Ellen ~

This is a great day for me like I said God is so magical right now. He is so amazing to me. My husband went to a meeting. Qhayiya called, I thought he wanted us to get back together but I was wrong. I was surprised to hear that he was happy for me. I am really glad. I don't need drama in my life. I like our arrangement. We will be sex partners. I can't lie and say he is not good. That man is amazing, the only thing he is not is Ryan. I am a school owner. I built a school. I am respected in East London. I get invited to places with my husband. I can't have a nobody like Qhayiya going to those places with me. I need my husband. I am not saying my husband is just a show off no. I love him unconditionally. He is the love of my life. I really love that man. It's just that I will always keep asking myself if he is 100% into me. It feels

good to be with Qhayiya because I know he loves me more than anything but we just can't be together. We had sex in my car. I drove from Coffee Bay then dropped him at Nomandla's village. He will take a taxi and leave.

Anyway I just got home. I saw Ryan's car. He is home. I hope he is at work. I don't want to be asked questions about where I was. I opened the door. I found Marlene only in the living room. She stood up as always with a smile on her face, I thought I told her to stay away from me

Marlene: :)

Me: You must be drunk now :(

Her: How can I be when I want to speak to my daughter about an important matter :D

I looked around

Me: Where is Ryan?

Marlene: Relax! He took Hillary and went to the

office :)

I sat down

Me: I am listening :(

Marlene: What's your plan darling? :)

Me: What do you mean? :(

Marlene: A little Qhayiya is growing what's your plan? Are you gonna say it's his? What if he doesn't want to sleep with you? :)

Me: I don't know how many times we slept together yesterday :)

Mom: Already! ? :D

Me: :D

Mom: That's why you were all smiling :D

I stood up, I took another glass, I went to whisky

Mom: Don't! :D

Me: Sorry I forgot. Mom things are as they

should be. Please promise me you won't mess thing up for me :)

Mom: I promise baby, I am so happy for you :D

Me: His ex was here :)

Mom: You lie! When? :D

Me: Yesterday. We took a shower here downstairs. We came out naked. We found her sitting where you are sitting :D

Mom: Wonderful! Then what happened? :D

Me: I saw disappointment written all over her face mom! She was heartbroken. She took off her ring and left :D

Mom: He didn't follow her?

Me: I should thank your granddaughter for that :D

Mom: What did my little girl do? :)

Me: Ryan was about to leave, she came down and asked where he was rushing to, he said he's not going anywhere. He sat down :D

Mom: You know, I am very proud of you for getting your family back by yourself, I thought if anyone would do it for you that person would be me but I was wrong :)

Me: Maybe I am my mother's daughter after all :)

Mom: Deep down You know you are :)

The front door opened. Hillary and Ryan came in playing

Me: :)

Ryan looked at me

Him: You are back? :)

Me: Yes, I went to coffee bay I hope that's not a problem? :)

Ryan: No, not at all :)

Me: :)

We heard a knock at the door. We looked at each other

Ryan: Maybe it's the security, let me go answer the door. We all looked at the door. He opened

Us:

Ryan: Helen? What are you doing here?

Helen didn't even look at Ryan. Her eyes came straight to me. What have I done now? Is she here to fight for what she thinks is right for Ryan? This is not High school anymore and she is definitely not Lisa. She is not a Lawson. She must stay out of our business!

Helen:

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 91

.

.

~ Helen ~

The only reason I am here is to see if what I was told is real. Seeing that snake smiling made me boil inside. Why is this woman so



determined to ruin Ryan's life. What happened to the Ryan who said he is done living a life his parents wanted for him? How did he get to this decision to go back to this misery?

Anyway I am just standing next to the door.

Ryan closed the door

Ryan: You came alone? :)

Me:

Ellen: Go upstairs Sweetheart :)

Hillary went upstairs. I looked at her walking up. I don't want her to see this or hear me fight with her mother. The girl thinks we friends.

Ellen: What are you doing here Ellen? :(

I looked at her

Me: I should be asking you the same thing but you know what? I am not here to talk to you! I came to talk or my friend! :(

Marlene: Exactly! Your friend! Maybe you should

stop acting like his sister or lover! :(

Me: Excuse me?

Marlene: How dare you talk like that to my daughter in her house! :(

Ryan: Okay! Everyone calm down! :)

Me:

Ellen: Helen, what happened to us? We used to be friends :)

She said in her most angelic voice. Such an actress! I know her. She is a snake just like her mother

Me: Lady I told you we not friends! My friend is your husband! :(

Marlene: Does your husband know you are here interfering in his friend's marriage? :(

I looked at Marlene

Me: Where is your lover? :(

Marlene: :(

I looked at Ellen pointing a finger at her

Me: Her boyfriend!? :(

Ellen:

Marlene: I am not going to stand here an.....

:(

She ran to me. I threw my car keys at her. Ryan got between us

Ryan: Enough! Helen. Why are you here? :(

Me: What the hell are you still doing with these people!? :(

Ryan: I told your husband what is going on :(

Me: So you are inviting these people back into your life again? Are you crazy? This woman slept with your security guard! :(

Marlene: Ryan slept with that nobody coward you here to fight for! They wronged each other .

Why can't you be happy they worked on their problems!? :(

I looked at Ryan

Me: Are you gonna stand there and listen to her insult the woman who gave you an heir? :(

Ellen: That bastard is not an heir! Hillary is!

Ryan: Don't call my son that! :(

Marlene: Well that word is in the Cambridge dictionary! It explained it well. Bastard is what that child is! He is not even like us! :(

Ryan: Marlene shout up! :(

Marlene: :(

Me: What? Don't even know the meaning of a bastard! You just run your mouth! That child has Ryan's blood running all over him! :(

Marlene: This has got nothing to do work you Helen! :(

Me: Mr Lawson had one wife, Victory! You are not speaking like an in law here! You speak like you are a Lawson! :(

Marlene: I am standing up for my daughter! She's married to this family. What are you in this family!?! :(

Me: Nothing just like you! And your daughter is not married :)

I looked at Ellen

Me: That's why she doesn't have shares anymore isn't that right? :)

Ellen: I think you've said enough...

I turned and looked at Ryan

Me: You left your fiancé! A woman you loved for a woman who said horrible things to her daughter so that she'd hate you! :(

Ryan: I didn't leave Nomandla, she left me :(

Me: If you walked into her naked with other man

wouldn't you have done the same? :(

Ryan:

Me: Speaking about another man..... :)

Ryan: :(

Me: Will you stand seeing her with another man?  
:)

Ryan: :(

Me: I am sure you don't expect her to stay single for the rest of her life! There are good man out there, who are willing to raise children that are abandoned by their fathers! :(

Ryan: :(

Ellen went to Ryan. She hugged his arm

Ellen: He didn't want that for our daughter that's why he made that decision..... :)

She looked at him

Ellen: I really admire you sweetheart. I promise

to be the wife you deserve, I love you so much  
: '( :)

I shook my head

Marlene: :)

I can't stand this. I picked up my car keys. I  
walked to the door. I opened the door

Marlene: Bye bye :)

I looked at her then at Ryan

Me: They might have fooled you again but .....  
: (

I looked at Ellen then Marlene

Me: You don't fool me!

Marlene: :)

I looked at Ryan

Me: I will stand with that woman you used till  
the end, you chose your side. I chose mine, we  
will see who will have the last laugh

Ryan: :(

I slammed the door then walked out

Me:

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

It felt so good to be the last to laugh after what Lithakazi did. It felt so good to humiliate her in front of the entire village but I can't say I am all good. I am angry because I really fell for Qavile. How can this man use me like this. Does this happen to all independent single parents? A man who has nothing will come to you and claim to love you because of what you have? I am so heartbroken. The fact that I slept with this man the same day we started dating made me sick. Maybe I am a cheap woman like



Lithakazi said. She knew I would fall for this man that's why she did this to hurt me. I will never forgive her for this. I slept with that man. I can't erase that. It will stay with me forever..

Anyway I am still here with Londy and Qaqambile. I am so angry. I am angry at Lithakazi and at the same time I am mad at this man..how could he ruin the only chance he had to be with his son?

Londeka: I wonder how did your father lose his job baby

Qaqambile: Please don't call that man my father! He wanted to kill you :(

Me: Who knows what could've happened if Xilongo didn't come here ? :(

Londeka: She really wants to see me dead :(

Qaqambile: She can't get it! I am not into her. I have never been into her! :(

Londeka: Maybe you shouldn't have slept with her in the first place :(

Qaqambile:

my phone rang

Me: Excuse me, I have to take this :)

I stood up and answered

Me: Thobeka? :D

Thobeka: Did you know?

Me: Know what?

Londeka: :)

Thobeka: Mhlekezi's wife is back and she says she is here to stay. When one of my colleagues said she saw them kissing here at supermarket, I thought she was lying but today, I got it from the horse's mouth. Did you know Nomandla and Mhlekezi are no longer together ?

Me: I will call you back friend! :(

I hung up

Me:

Londeka: What is it?

Me: What do you know about Lawson and Nomandla's break up?

Londeka: Break up? That's crazy! Those two adore each other :D

Qaqambile: I expected this :D

Londeka: These are just rumours! :(

Me: Lony, Ellen is back, she is at the supermarket and they were seen kissing inside their supermarket

Londeka: :(

Londeka's phone rang. She wiped her tears. She took her phone

Londeka: Oh My God It's Ellen

Qaqambile: :)

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I cannot believe I did everything and I was helped immediately. I thought there would be complications. I thought it would take days but it didn't. Helen did my card. We went and applied for a birth certificate. I am very grateful to Helen for telling me everything about Ryan. I don't know what I will do to thank her. Advising me to go do this shows me who she is loyal to. She is on my side. She was Ryan's friend, I was expecting her to be more Loyal to him. This really shows that Helen is one hell of a woman. She doesn't stand lies. She stands with the truth. She is a very good woman. I am really blessed to have friends like her.

Anyway I just got home. Mom is feeding my baby. I had one busy day today. I just want to relax and take a nap. My head needs to rest. I am tired mentally, physically and emotionally.

Mom: are you sure everything is done? :D

Me: Yes mom, I also went to finalise my Bursary :)

Mom: Wow! Come sit :)

I went and sat next to her

Mom: Earlier, you just found out that Ryan used you at first, how do you feel about that?

I stood up

Me: I was actually trying to avoid thinking about that, I lost everything that meant so much to me :'(

Mom: What is everything? You have your son! :(

Me: Ryan! :( :'(

Mom: I asked you a question?

Me: I feel used, I feel stupid for believing that someone like Ryan would fall in love with someone like me! :(

Mom: Mandla, he did fall for you. He is in love with you, you heard what Helen said! :)

I looked at mom, I took my son.

Me: Well he is not here! His love is useless! He chose them over us! :(

Mom: He chose family, you guys were not family yet! :(

I looked at mom

Me: So I should just forgive him and praise him for doing the right thing? That's what you saying? :( :(

Mom: I.....

Me: Do you call what he did the right thing to do mom? Why did he promise me marriage? :( :(

Mom: I am disappointed in him for making rush decisions. He is mature! I was expecting a lot from him. He disappointed me. I can't ask you to forgive a man whose intentions were bad from the start! You fell in love with his lie.... :(

Me: And I am more certain that, I loved him before he fell for me. While I was crazy in love with him, he was only thinking about making a child that's why every time he saw me he wanted sex

Mom: It's over now! Forget him. Let's just hope he will respect your decision and call when he wants to see the child :(

Me:

Mom: You left Helen at the hospital? :(

Me: She said she was going somewhere two hours ago, she didn't tell me where :(

Mom: oh?

Me: I wonder where Helen was rushing to, she seemed upset ?

my mom's phone rang . She quickly picked it up

Mom: Nowaitile? :(

She answered

Mom: Hello Nowaitile? :(

Me:

Nowaitile:.....

Mom: Goodbye! :(

She hung up

Me: What is it mom?

Mom: No! Just work politics !! :(

She walked to the kitchen. I don't buy that. Mom is hiding something. My phone rang. I looked at it. Mom turned around and looked at me

Mom:



It's Sabata. I answered

Me: Hey :)

Sabata: I am sorry about your break up. Can we go.....

Me: Wait who told you that? :(

Mom: :(

Sabata: I am sorry, I overheard Zimbini speaking to someone on the phone, I thought it was her cousin telling her ab.....

I didn't wait for him to finish. I hung up and sat down

Me:

Mom: They know baby! Nowaitile was asking me about it! Who told them? :(

Me: Everyone knows :(

Mom: Don't let people make you feel this way, you never cared about what people think! Don't

start now! :(

I covered my face with my hands

Me: Everyone in my village knows mom!

Mom: Nomandla! :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 92

.

.  
~ Helen ~

I cannot believe Marlene and Ellen. I had to go there. I did not tell my husband. I went there to let them know which side I am on and right now they know very well. That woman slept with a security guard. A decent woman wouldn't sleep around because her partner cheated. What she should've done was fight for her marriage or leave. She had two choices, she did none of those now she comes back and manipulates Ryan into taking her back? I give it to her she is good and my friend is an idiot. I am disappointed in him

Anyway I just got home. I saw kids playing outside. Good I know Tom will want to talk. I opened the door. He stood up

Tom: What is it that I hear? :(

Me: What? :(

I put my handbag on the sofa

Tom: You went to see the Lawson family? :(

Me: How do you sleep at night? :(

Tom: What ? :(

Me: How do you sleep at night knowing that you hid something like this from our friend? :(

Tom: I was protecting another friend, our childhood friend

Me: So the next time you see Nomandla you gonna look her straight in her eyes and tell her that confidently like you are doing right now? :(

Tom: She doesn't have to know....oh wai.....?  
:(

Me: :(

Tom: You didn't tell Nomandla what I told you right ? :(

Me: I did :(

Tom: Helen! :(

Me: Tom I am not like you! I can't sleep at night with a secret like that! Nomandla had to know why her relationship didn't work in the first place! :(

Tom: it wasn't our plac.....

Me: It was built on lies! Baby these things always have a way of coming out that's why I hate lies and secrets! :(

Tom sat down

Me: I feel good that I did what was right for a friend something I can't say about you! :(

Tom: :(

I left him sitting there.

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I have never seen Helen so angry in my life. I know why she feels like that. I am also ashamed of myself. She is disappointed in me. I understand how she feels. No one understand the position I am in. I am also hurting. I had to make the most difficult decision. Helen's words are killing me. She makes me feel like I made a wrong decision. I wish I could be there for Nomandla. I wish she could talk to me. Tell me how much of an idiot I am. She always supported me. I feel like if she'd give me a chance to explain myself she'd understand. I thought I had all this figured out. I thought Nomandla would agree to remain my girlfriend. I don't think I would stand watching her move on with another man. What Helen said really get me hard.

Marlene: Can you believe the nerve on that woman? Who the hell does she think she is? :(

Ellen: I am not surprised, Helen told me she was never my friend, she tolerated me, can you believe that? A friendship of years? we were friends for years only to find out that you were just being tolerated because you are married to their friends :(

Marlene: You guys let them into your lives and made them believe that they can have an opinion about your lives! :(

Me:.....

Ellen: We did that because we thought they were good friends! :(

Marlene: Ryan, ain't you gonna say anything? :(

Me: Me?

Ellen: Yes! How dare she? :(

Me: I am just appalled :D

My phone rang. I looked at it, it's Tom.

Me: Excuse me :(

I walked away answering

Me: Hey? :(

Tom: We have a problem

Me: What? :(

Tom: Nomandla knows you were playing her in the beginning of your relationship

Me: Helen told her? :(

Tom: Yes today when we arrived, she went straight there

Me: Damn! I have to fix this :(

I hung up " What do you have to fix? " said a voice behind me. I turned around

Ellen: :)

Me: There's a crisis, we mixed orders,i have to go to the office

She kissed my cheek



Her: Okay honey :)

I opened the door, I walked out and closed the door

Me: She must think I am the most horrible person

.

~ Londeka ~

Ellen wanted to see me. I am on my way to her house now. I can't wait to find out what is going on. I am still shocked by this sudden break up and Make up. What am I missing here? What happened between Ryan and Nomandla? I am not going to call Nomandla. I don't want to listen to gossip. I don't want her to feel like I am laughing at her like everyone else. Anyway after that call. I took car keys and went to the supermarket immediately. I want to know why I am called here. I am surprised. Marlene is also

here. It's like I was in a dream, I never knew any Nomandla. It's like she doesn't have any child it was all in my head. I am saying this because of the relationship Ellen and Marlene have . They are best of friends. Last time I talked to Nomandla she told me what happened. How come Ellen forgave this witch?

Ellen: Darling :)

Me: hi :)

She literally pulled me into a hug. I broke the hug, I walked in. I looked at Marlene. That woman don't deserve my kindness and she knows it . I just looked at her then sat down

Marlene: Hey :D

Me: :(

Marlene: You are still upset about what I said in front of your husband? How is your marriage, I hope that didn't ruin your marriage ? :D

Me: No! :)

Marlene: Great :D

Me: Do you know why? :(

Marlene: hi hi hi I know you gonna tell me :D

Me: Some of us are in loving marriages.

Nothing stands between two people who love each other :(

Marlene: You were born yesterday! You can't tell me nothing about love :D

Ellen: Lonly it's been a long time. How have you been, you used to call :D

Me: I have been good and you Mrs Lawson? :)

Her: I have been okay, I have been great actually :D

Me: :)

Yeah you sure have. I mean from divorcing a man a couple of weeks ago to getting back

together with him just like that? The front door opened. Ryan walked in

Ryan: Londy

how could you betray my friend like this? I thought you were a good man. I know whatever happened Nomandla didn't cause it. This man broke her heart !

Me: Hi :)

Ellen stood up. She went to him

Ellen: Londy I want you back. Your child might be old now, my husband can't eat takeaways anymore :D

I stood up

Me: I am sorry Mrs Lawson, I am not coming back here :)

Ellen: What is it ? something I did?

Me: No :)

Marlene: Then what? You are also choosing sides! This girl has such a fanBase in you people ! :(

Ellen: Ma! :(

Me: What are you talking about Mrs Nel? :(

Marlene:            : (

Ellen: Can you tell me why you can't work here anymore? I thought we were good to you. What is it? Do you want a rais.....

Marlene sipped on her drink

Me: I am going to college :(

Marlene choke on her drink, she didn't really choke. She is just trying to be nasty

Marlene: You and college ?

Ellen: Mother! :(

Me: I have to leave before I say something I will regret, I have nothing against you Mrs Lawson .

I loved working for you but I decided to go to school

Ellen: That is a great thing :D

Marlene: Pressure of having an educated husband! :D

Me: Have a good day everyone :)

I turned around, I looked at Marlene

Me: The only reason I don't entertain you is because I don't want to end up beaten , raped or with a damaged Bladder! :'(

Marlene: :'(

I walked out.

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Who doesn't know now in that village? I just want to know who told them all this! I want to know who is celebrating my misery. I know Lithakazi is on top of the world but I want to know how did she find out about this. You know..... I should call Londeka, she is the one person who can tell me.

I stood up with my phone

Mom: Who are you calling?

Me: Londeka :(

I put my phone next to my ear

Londeka: Hey

Me: how are you? :(

Londeka: I am furious! I just got Disrespected by Marlene

Me: She is there? :(

Londeka: Yes, I got a call from Ellen. She wanted to ask me to go back to work can you believe it?

Me: Wow :(

Londeka: What is going on Nomandla?

Me: Ryan and I broke up, he chose his family :(

Londeka: Just like that!?

Me: Yes, tell me, who told everyone in the village, Lithakazi and Nowaitile already know :(

Londeka: What ? Well I guess they saw the couple at the supermarket. Apparently Mr Lawson hold hands with her in public

Me: Wow :(

Londeka: I am sorry friend

Me: It's okay, talk later :(



I hung up

Mom: What did she say?

Me: That they play happy couple already :'( :(

Mom: You should stop asking. This is only upsetting you :(

Me: I know..... :'(

My phone rang. I looked at it

Me: It's Ryan :( :'(

Mom: Answer!

Me: No! Never! He was here, he said everything he wanted to say. If it's important he is going to send an sms! :(

Mom:

Me: mom I am not in a relationship with Ryan anymore, I am not going to jump every time he says I should jump :(

Mom: OK baby

Me: Not after this day I am having! That man is the last person I want to speak to :(

Mom: Okay calm dow..... :)

I heard a knock at the door

Me: It might be Helen :(

I went to the door and opened the door. What is this woman doing in my flat? It's Vicki with a girl who looks like her, I think this is the famous Lisa. I don't have time for them. They are the reason Ryan is not here today!

Me: :(

Vicki: Hello :D

Lisa: :)

I stood at the door so that they don't invite themselves in

Me: Hi :(

Vicki: Can we come in? :D

Me: What do you want? !

Vicki:

Lisa: Okay! That's a bit rude :D

I looked at her

Me: You are saying that because you don't have your child's kidnapper at your front door :'(

Lisa:

Vicki: :'(

" Nomandla! " that's my mother coming to the door. I folded my arms on my chest and remained standing at the door

Me: :'(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 93

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I cannot believe how Marlene spoke to me. I don't know why this woman is always rude to me. What have I ever done to her. I have always been good to her. Respected her as my boss's mother. She makes me sick and I just can't shut up when she is speaking. I speak back. She

rubs me the wrong way. I hate that woman and she knows it that is why she makes sure I leave their house upset.

Anyway I just got home. I got out of the car. I locked it then walked in. I found Qaqambile in the kitchen making him a sandwich. My husband must be hungry. If I didn't go there I would be cooking for him now. I went to him

Qaqambile: My love :)

Me: I cannot believe that old hag! :'( :(

Qaqambile: what did she do?

Me: If I knew she was there, I wouldn't have went there! :(

Qaqambile: Baby that woman called you there :D

Me: I am talking about her mother! Marlene! :(

Qaqambile: That woman don't like you , what did she say this time? :(

Me: What didn't she say baby? She laughed at me when I said I was going to college. She thinks I can't accept Ellen's offer because of Nomandla! :(

Qaqambile: What offer?

I said down on the kitchen table chair

Me: Ellen wants me to work for her again :(

Him: What? Never! My wife can't be a maid again ! :(

Me: What? So you were judg..... :(

Qaqambile: No no no baby, that's not what I meant! What I mean is, my wife has dreams now. She wants to be successful. You can't be their maid :)

Me: :)

Him: Why would that woman laugh at you ? :(

Me: She says I feel the pressure of being married to a successful man :'(

I stood up

Qaqambile: Baby you know that is not true, I am sure you told her :(

Me: It is true baby :'(

Him: what? :(

Me: I am scared I might lose you to an educated girl :'(

Qaqambile: what? No baby, you'd never lose me :(

Me: :'(

He hugged me

Him: You'd never lose me I promise you that. I love you :(

Me: :'(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am not going to be nice to these two. They are two faced. I don't know which side they are on, oh I know. I heard this woman speaking on the phone asking him to choose his family! She was telling him to make the right decision! It's them who kept calling him making him feel guilty about Hillary now they are at my door smiling after a job well done? What is this? Are they here to see their plan worked and I am left heartbroken?

Mom: Nomandla! :(

I looked at mom

Me: Mom stay out of this :( :'(

Lisa: We came here in peace, I thought you forgave mom?

Vicki: She said she did

Me: I did :(



Them:

Mom: Baby please let them in

Me: Mom! I heard this old woman talking to Ryan on the phone! They day I went back home to you! :(

Vicki:

Me: She didn't know I was listening :(

Vicki: What are you talking about?

Me: You first kidnap my child now you take his father away from us..... !

Vicki: Please calm down we can talk about this!

Mom: Baby plea..... .

Me: Mama Stop! She has been calling and telling Ryan what was happening in East London with you Lisa!

Lisa:

Me: You were part of it! You kept calling him telling him about Ellen! :'( :(

Them:

Me: You kept pressurising him to make a decision! You kept calling him telling him that his family needs him! What about me his fiancé?

Lisa: I am so sorry :'(

Vicki: Please forgive us. We wer....

Me: Leave! :'(

Lisa: Please forgive us. We are here for all of you guys, We care about Ryan Lawson Jnr to.....  
:'(

Me: Don't ever call my son that!

Lisa: I thought he was Junior?

Me: You are right he was but not anymore! My son's Name is Soya Nyembezi and you two are

not going to see him!

I slammed the door in their faces

Mom: Bu.....

Me: Not now mom! :(

I gave her a hand then walked to the bedroom

Mom: Soya.... nice name!

She shouted, I shook my head

Me: :D :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Zimbini knows, I heard the friends from behind asking questions. You know what that means. I am getting what I want. They will know she was a side woman. She will always be one for the rest of her life. She doesn't deserve to be

married to that man, not to any man for that matter. I am just angry that she will continue with her varsity. I wanted her humiliated, where is a humiliation when she is in University doing well for herself? That bitch even has a book that is giving her a lot of money and I am the reason she has that fortune!. I hate her for that.

Anyway my phone disturbed me on my thoughts. I went to it then picked it up, i looked at it. It's Zimbini, I answered

Me: Cuz? :(

Zimbini: Before you hung up on me, I was about to ask if you are still taking your ARV's....

I hung up

Me: Nxa!

I clicked my tongue. I heard a knock at the door. I went to open the door and opened, it's Qhayiya. I walked away leaving him at the door

Me: Thank God it's the face I want to see :(

Him: What is going on? :)

Me: Just annoyed by my cousin who is trying to be my mom! :(

Him: Let me go get my clothes, my wife is waiting for me :)

He walked to the bedroom. He took his bag then came out

Me: So? :)

Qhayiya: I have a mistress and I got some in her car to seal the deal ;)

Me: Shut up! :D

Him: I am telling you and thank you for the advice :)

Me: Of course! Anyway buddy :D

Him: Let me leave you :)

Me: Travel well friend :)

Qavile: I will see you soon :)

Me: Hi hi hi I know you will :D

He walked out. I closed the door then laughed  
my lungs out

Me:

I looked around the room.

Me: Finally one of my plans work.....

I went to the window. I opened the curtains and  
looked at the supermarket, the view to the  
supermarket is not perfect but I can see the  
Trees surrounding it. It's Gum trees , while  
smiling at the supermarket, I also saw Qavile  
walk to the stop

Me: I am sorry my friend, I had a plan of my own,  
my plan was to beat two birds with one stone :D

I turned around then looked on thin air

Me: Stay with Ellen, Ryan don't get back  
together with Nomandla..... :)

I chuckled then went to my bed, I sat on the edge of the bed playing with my nails with a silly smile in my face

Me:..... And with this information you just gave me FRIEND, I am going to milk money out of that Side Dish of yours

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 94

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I really disrespected my wife. I am expecting anything when I get home. I wouldn't be surprised if I would find my clothes outside the house. I am a jerk. I should've left East London with her but no, instead, I went to Port Elizabeth to the mother of a woman she caught me having an affair with. I am a jerk and I understand if my wife want nothing to do with me. I don't deserve her. I don't deserve our family. In a way she knows why I am doing what I am doing but she does or say things that make me feel guilty. She thinks I am doing this for money and she is right in a way but I don't want to look at it that way because I am in love with Ellen. I am not doing this for money. I am doing this for love and I can't say no to money because I don't have a job, i need it.



Anyway I just got out of the taxi. I just arrived in my rural area. I looked around. I usually come here driving a work car, I never take a taxi now I am here walking to my house. No car. I felt my phone vibrates. It's on silent because I am going home. People like Marlene or Ellen can't call me when I am with my wife. I don't want to upset her more than she is right now. I took out my phone. I looked at it. Damn it this woman! I answered

Me: Marlene :(

Her: Hey sweetheart

Me: Make it fast, I am at home! :(

Marlene: We need to leave tomorrow

Me: What? I just got home! :(

Her: That's not my problem!

Me: Marlene i need to get a job and work. I am not going to live with you full time, I will visit

once in a while like I did with your daughter! I am a family man! I have a wife and my family is what's important to me, I love my wife! Get that! :(

I hung up then looked at my house

Me: A van? Whose van is that? :(

I walked fast. There is a van in front of my house. I am not there, I hope this woman did not find a man and move it with him into my house! I am going to kill this woman. I got home. I walked in

Nosizile: Heee! Wabuya! :D ( you are back)

Me: I am sorry about everything that happened in East London. I stayed behind because I had to hand in some CVs and there were promising companies

She took the basin she was washing dishes on. She walked out. I followed her

Her: Nizilungisile izinto nala mlungukazi? :( ( did you fix things with that white woman? )

Me: We decided to end things. We were not dating my wife, it was just.....

She threw the dirty water away then looked at me

Her: Oh benilalana qha ? :) ( Oh you were just having sex ? )

Me: Oh my wife, you don't have to say it like that :)

Her: Ngoba? Umlalo ngumlalo la mfazi ulala nomyeni wam! ( why? Sex is sex! That woman is sleeping with my husband! )

Me: baby not anymore!

She looked at me then walked in.

Nosizile: Zambi ezondaba :( ( That's not good at all)

Me: Why? I want us to work on our marriage :)

Nosizile: Uyayibona la moto iphandlapha? ( Do you see that car outside? )

Me: Yes whose car is that!? :(

Her: La moto izosenzela imali, xa usohlukana nala mlungu soyithaphi imali yojoina Erankini eLibode? :( (that Van will make us money. Where are we going to get the man to join the taxi association if you leave that white woman? :( )

Me: With that money, you bought that Van? It looks new, how much was it? :D

Her: Leyo ayibalulekanga, sisayi rentisa ngoku ayoneli ke lomali siyifumana ngalonto. Sidinga nje imali yongena kwi taxi industry ( that's not important, for now we are using the van for rental and that's not enough money. We need to join the taxi association)

Me: I will make a plan :)

Nosizile: uba bendinguwe ngenditsalela la mfazi umnxeba ngoba siyamdinga ... :( ( if I were you, I'd be giving that woman I call because we need her..... )

Me:

Nosizile: Yena, na la mali yakhe! :( ( her and her money! )

Me: And how much is th.....

She walked out, the door was not closed but she made sure she close it so I don't ask anymore questions. I shook my head

Me: This woman! :D

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I thought my first time seeing Ryan's sister would be great. I hate how bad was her first impression of me. I was rude and rightly so, they are hypocrites. I should have told them that but I think they know. I made sure they know why I acted the way I did. You know what? I don't really care about any of them liking me because the person who got me to know them isn't here anymore. I can't be feeling this pain alone. I want them to suffer as much as I do. I am not a disrespectful person. I treat people well but right now I feel like my kindness brought me nothing but pain. Look at my relationship with Lithakazi, all I have ever done was to make that girl like me. She just never did. All she wanted to do was hurt me. I am tired. I am tired of people using me because I am kind. Ryan used me because of that. I hate this. I hate him for using me like this. How could he? How could he hurt me after everything he promised me? How could he make me this disrespectful

person who speaks however she likes with elders? I am not that person and I don't want to be this person I am. I have to stop hiding from mom. I need to apologise for my behaviour earlier. I always listened to her but today I didn't. I couldn't control my anger. I walked out. I found mom alone just sitting.

Me: :)

Mom: Who chose that name? :)

Me: Soya? I chose it, I didn't even think, I just said it to Helen :)

Mom: I love it :)

Me: Thank you mom :)

Mom: :)

Me: I am sorry mom, I don't speak like that to people, I was just angry :)

Mom: I understand baby, I didn't know they were part of this too

Me: The.....

I heard a knock at the door

Me: Let me go get the door :)

I went to the door, I opened, its Helen and the kids

Me: Guys :D

I Hugged Odwa and Helen kids. He is wearing clothes I don't know. They walked in and ran to the living room. They changed the channel to cartoon network. I closed the door

Me: I am cooking with mom in the kitchen, let's join her :)

Helen: Okay :)

We walked to the kitchen

Me: Where were you going earlier? :D

Helen: I had to go see this myself. They are there so comfortable like nothing happened! :(



Me: You went to Mqanduli ? :)

Helen: I had to go tell them what I think of this whole thing :(

Mom: I don't think they are happy with that :D

Helen: that was the plan, to upset them! And I did :(

Me: You didn't have to :)

Helen: I did! I decided to come here with the kids because I did the same to my husband! :(

Me: No! Maybe he was being loyal to a friend

Helen: Then come laugh in your face while he knows something like this? :(

Mom: Don't be hard on him. The only person who is wrong here is Ryan :)

Helen: I don't care Nosukile! :(

Me: Oh his mother and sister were here

Helen: I hope you kicked them out because they

are part of every decision Ryan makes :(

Mom: She did, I was very embarrassed :)

Me: :(

Helen: Good! Those two influence every decision Ryan makes. Don't let them fool you with their kindness and smile! :(

Me: I didn't let them in. They wanted to see my child :(

Helen: gGeat! I need tea

Me: Let me make you :)

I can't believe she went there. Wow this woman.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I regret calling Londeka here while my mother is still here. This woman don't like that poor girl. I

feel bad, it's like I called her here to be insulted by mom for hiding Nomandla's relationship with my husband. I know before she took maternity leave she and I were not good of friend because of that evil girl I hired. I don't know when will i learn that, people of this village are no good. I hired Nomandla, she slept with my husband. She took my husband from me. I hired another rat from this village. She stole from me. She took my R50 000 rands from me. She lied and manipulated me. Made me distance myself from Londy. I am going to call her and apologise for mom's behaviour. Now that she can't work here. I need another girl from East London. I don't want any farm girl working for us. I learned my lesson.

Anyway we are still together with my husband and mom

Me: Honey, I am sorry for how mom behaved earlier with Londeka :)

Mom: I didn't do anything! :(

Ryan: You respected that girl! Every time she finds you here, she leaves upset :(

Me: That is true and I am going to call her and apologise :(

Marlene: Oh! I am definitely leaving tomorrow! :(

She said looking through the window. We looked too . Vicki and Lisa are here. I am so embarrassed right now. I know they will ask questions about my relationship with mom. They knocked, I attempted to go to the door. Vicki walked in

Me: Welcome :D

Marlene: Welcome old frie..... :D

Vicki: What the hell is she doing here?

She said looking at my mother

Me: :)

Marlene: Do you even have to ask. This is my daughter 's home silly :D

Vicki: Marlene you stole a child In this family! :(

Marlene: With your help! Of course :D

Me: Mom! :(

Vicki: You said we were taking her to Ellen so that he could be raised by my son! You didn't tell me you were taking her to your barren daughter!

Marlene: Call my daughter that one more time  
Old bitch!

She said running to mother in law. Ryan got between them

Ryan: Enough! Stop both of you! :(

Me:

Ryan: You need to stop acting like children and start talking like adults! :(

Vicki: Tell that to your evil mother in law! :(

Marlene: You are calling me that behind your son! Why don't you come and say it to my face!

Vicki: I am not going to stoop in your level. I am a respectful decent business woman! :(

Marlene: You make sure you throw your accolades around every chance you get! We all know your husband left you a fortune! :(

Vicki: and your husband let you with his Gold digging skills! :(

Lisa: :)

Marlene: I swear!!! I am going to kill the....

She threw punches in the air trying to reach mother in law

Me: Mom let it go! Just walk away :( :'(

Vicki looked at Ryan

Vicki: Ryan, We need to speak to you! :(

She looked at me and mom

Vicki: In private! :(

Ryan: okay let's go

They walked away, Lisa followed them. Mom came to me

Mom: I don't think I like this! What if they turn you against son in law? :(

Me: Don't worry mom, they were partly the reason I am back here :)

Marlene: Then why the conspiracy ? Can't they talk in our presence ? :(

Maybe in my presence not hers, mom needs to know she is not anyone's favourite cup of tea

Me: Mom, you are not one woman to trust, maybe they are warning him about you :(

Mom: :(

Me: Just saying :)

I walked up the stairs

Me: :(

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I don't think there will be peace in this house tonight. Mom and mother in law can't stand each other. I don't know what to do. I can't deal with grown women cat fighting. It's just not right. I hate this. I have so many things going on in my mind. I don't need this drama in the house. I have to go apologise to Nomandla and I don't know how I will do that when these two want to kill each other. I hope Marlene meant what she said. She must leave my house tomorrow.

Mom: Son did Ellen Tell you why this woman is



here? :(

Me: She says she needed family. She had to forgive her and ask her to come back here

Lisa: I don't believe that! I was starting to think Ellen is a good person, I was warming up to her after what she did to you with that Security, now I don't trust her at all :(

Mom: She terminated her child. Now she is here sleeping with her under one roof? Son we saw how angry she was in EL. How can she forgive her like that? :(

Me: She is claiming that she is going through a depression. She needed her family

Mom: We are her family! We supported her. She is here because of us! I can't believe this! Your wife is hiding something son! :(

Me: What? She doesn't tell me. I have to take her word for it I am tired of this fighting. I have a lot on my mind mom :(

I sat down

Lisa: Oh you do :D

Me:

what's that suppose to mean?

Vicki: We went to see your ex ! :(

Me: What? Why didn't you tell me? How are they?  
:)

Vicki: She is hurting. She was angry and crying.  
She didn't even let us in :(

Me: I hurt her

Vicki: She heard me talking to you on the phone?

Me: Yes she was here when you asked me to  
choose

Vicki: now I see :(

Lisa: She made me wonder if we made a right  
choice but she slept with her bosses husband,

she must understand, I would get it if it was another woman. It's her former boss! :(

Me: That doesn't make it right though

Lisa: Well I hate to say this but you put yourself in this :(

Me: :(

Lisa shook her head laughing

Me: What is it?

Lisa: I have heard how bitter people with a broken heart can be but changing a child's name because you lost a man? :D

Me: What did you say? :(

Vicki: The boy has a new name. What's his name again? :(

Lisa: Soya Nyembezi :)

I looked away, it's what Helen told her. She thinks I will take that child away from her? I

would never do that. I love her!

Vicki: Son, are you okay?

Me: Nice name..... :(

I looked into space

Me: But it's not Ryan Lawson

.

To be continued.....

.

Have a great weekend, see you Sunday!

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 95

.

.

~ Ryan ~

What? Nomandla changed our baby's name because of what I did? She thought I would take our son away from her? I love that woman. I would never do that to her. She didn't have to do this. I love her but it seems like she doesn't believe what we shared was true and I don't blame her after what she heard from Helen. I understand why she did that. I didn't think she would think I would do that to her. My love for her was real, it's still is. How could she think I would hurt her more than I already have

I am just stunned by this. I didn't see it coming.

Me: But it's not Ryan Lawson.....

Mom: I know, I mean you guys decided on that name together. How could she do this to you? :(

Lisa: She is a petty bitter ex! She didn't have to do that! :(

Me: Don't ever call her petty again! She is important to me! :(

Mom: Ryan? :(

Me: Mom? :(

Her: Do you still love her?

I looked at the living room. I lowered my voice

Me: Mother I never stopped loving Nomandla!  
And I don't think I ever will! :(

Mom: Then why did you choose Ellen? :(

Lisa: Yes why brother? :(

I stood up

Me: I cant believe this! :(

Mom: It's a simple quest.....

Me: Mom! You wanted me to get back together with Ellen :(

Mom: I didn't say that Ryan

Me: Not in so many words! I could tell which one you wanted me to be with. You are saying what you are saying now because you are disappointed to see Marlene here, you see you can't trust Ellen. She is her mother's daughter now you are trying to blame this on me!? :(

She looked down

Mom:

Me: If you didn't find Marlene here, you'd be happy. You weren't gonna ask me the questions you are asking me! You see you made a mistake because our lives might go back to how they were! :(

Lisa: Focus guys! We were talking about that maid no.....

Me: Clinical psychology student !

Mom: You sent her to school?

I looked away

Me: Have you ever heard of bursary? :(

Lisa: Wow. She is smart, I thought she's just good at cleaning, cooking and making bab.....

Me: There's a lot you don't know about her, and soon you will be surprised! :(

Lisa: But my brother you made your choice! You can't go back now :(

Me: I know..... :(

Vicki: I am sorry son. that girl will never be respected by your friends, she was your maid! :(

" And that is all she will ever be " said a voice behind us. It's Ellen. We turned around and



looked at her

Ellen: A maid! :)

She came to me then lied her head in my chest

Ellen: Your meeting took so long guys, I am sorry. I missed my husband :)

I looked at Mom and Lisa

Them:

Me: :(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It's good to spend time with Helen. She stayed here for two hours. She really don't want to be with her husband, they need to fix things and I told her that. I know she is doing this because she is shamed, she feels guilty that her

husband knew something like this and didn't tell us. I understand that and maybe she felt like I would think she knew about this whole thing. I am glad I was able to assure her that I am okay and I am not holding anything against her husband. I know Tom wants the best for me. He's done a lot of things for me. There is only one person at fault here and that person is Ryan Lawson. Anyway it was good to see Odwa. Helen is taking him to school tomorrow. He is happy he is staying here with me. He is really having a good time with Helen's kids. He will be coming back home tomorrow. I want him home now. He is over staying his welcome. Tomorrow I have to go to the hospital. From now on I don't want anything negative in my life. I don't want to stress. All I want to do is focus on my books. Next week I have to go register. I have decided to go to school the same campus I was in. I am not going to run away. All I am going to do is stay in my lane and mind my own business,

Zimbini will never be my friend, I don't trust that naive girl.

Mom: What is on your mind? :)

I looked at mom

Me: Nothing :)

I stood up

Mom: Nomandla

Me: Registration next week, I am just wondering if I will be able to cope in class :)

Mom: You will, I believe in you :)

Me: I am willing to work even harder now, I always wondered if this happiness will be forever or it will end and if it ends what will happen to us , I thought we'd end up with nothing :)

Mom: :)

Me: I am glad I can take care of us :)

Mom: Yeah and you will have to leave the car at home and take a taxi just to save the money :)

Me: Well that will depend after the book launch.....

My cell rang

Me: Wow, I talk about the book the publisher calls :D

Mom: Answer it :)

I answered

Me: Hello Mrs Irene :D

Her: Hello how are you doing?

Me: I am okay, how are you? :D

Her: I'm great! I have fantastic news for you! I have organised tv and Radio interviews for you here in Johannesburg. You have to be here 3 days before the launch. We have to get more people know about the book

Me: Wow okay :D

Mom Got a message. She looked at her phone

Irene: We will talk soon. I am going to call you again to remind you

Me: Alright thank you so much :)

Her: Bye dear!

She hung up

Me: :)

Mom: And? :)

Me: I have to be in Johannesburg three days before the launch, I will be there for TV interviews :)

Mom: Wow that is a big deal Mandla! You gonna be seen on TV :D

Me: Yeah, so the message? :)

Mom:

Me: Mama? :(

Mom: It was Ryan. He says he is coming here tomorrow around 10 and he is hoping to s.....

Me: Good thing I will be busy working :(

I said going to the bedroom

Mom: He wants to see you :(

Me: About what mother!?! :( :'(

Mom:

Me: I am sorry mom, I didn't mean to snap. Tomorrow I have to be at the hospital. He doesn't have to know that :(

Mom: Nomandla? :(

Me: Mom?

Mom: When are you planning to tell Ryan about your pregnancy? :(

Me: Mom we talked about this :(

Mom: Are you planning to terminate this

pregnancy? :(

Me: Oh my God mama no! I told you why I don't want him to know, can you please respect my decision please I am begging you!

Mom: Okay

Me: Promise me please

Mom: Okay I promise

Me: I have a beautiful son. I am curious how this one gonna look :) :(

Mom: I can't wait too :D

Me: :)

I got a message Notification. I looked at the message

Sabata\* " hello Nomandla, I am sorry about earlier, I was not laughing at you or anything. I just wanted to be there for my friend. I miss you. Can we go out for a meal or something soon,

please don't say no "

Me: :( :(

Mom: Who is it :(

Me: :(

I walked in the bedroom , she followed me

Me: No, just an sms confirming the bursary  
mom :)

I am not telling her because if I say it's a boy. She will think I am moving on so fast. A boy is the last thing on my mind now. I know Sabata want to take advantage of the situation. A man is the last thing on my mind right now. He is not going to win. I don't want a man maybe in two years time but now. I don't any man. It's cute that he likes me. He makes me feel good about myself but I am not going to give him what he wants. I see lust when I look at him. I am not the kinda girl who say I want to see how it goes. I have to feel you fully.



.

.

~ Londeka ~

Fefekazi is here I want to ask her about Qavile but I am scared. I don't know where to start. I don't want to remind her about that man. He used her and left. She must be feeling really bad, I mean the first day they came here together I did pick up she was in love with him. Such feelings don't just disappear like that. She must be hurt.

Fefekazi: I wasn't gonna come back but I wanted to find out about Nomandla, what is going on? Is any of this true , I know it's true because you went there and found that woman there, what I want to know is, what happened? :(

We are sitting in the kitchen, Qaqambile is

watching soccer.

Me: Unfortunately it is true and it looks like the marriage is back on track. I was talking to Nomandla on Whatsapp, apparently the child wanted her family back and Ryan's mother and Lisa made sure they make it happen for Hillary :(

Fefekazi: Shame is she okay?

Me: She is not at all :(

Fefekazi: Shame, I really feel bad for her, I know how hard it is to raise a child on your own :(

Me: Yeah, it's really sad, worse I really believed in their relationship :(

Fefekazi: Like I believed in a man I have been seeing for a day :( :(

Me:

She sipped on her tea

Me: Have you heard from him? :(

I saw tears, she shook her head no, I touched her hand

Me: It's gonna be okay :)

Her: No! That man used me, how can I be so stupid..... :(

We heard a knock. I stood up.

Me: Let me go get the door :)

I put my coffee down then went to the door. I opened

Me:

Noziqhepheyi: Daughter in law :)

Wow what a surprise. We didn't fix things with Auntie Noziqhepheyi but when Lithakazi was admitted at the clinic, she was nice to me and my husband, she even stood up for us when Lithakazi was starting acting up as always being ungrateful. She stood up for us and I was very happy to see that. I am surprised to see her

here today. I wonder what she wants from us.

Me: hi Come in :)

She walked in then looked at the living room.  
Qaqambile switched off the TV then stood up

Qaqambile: Auntie

Noziqhepheyi: Hello Qaqa :D

I raised my hand asking Fefekazi to come join us . She came

Me: Can I make you coffee , Tea? :)

Her: I am okay, I want to speak to you guys :)

Me: Okay :D

We all sat down

Noziqhepheyi: Losing my sister and my brother in law made me realise how short life is. I don't want to have problems with anyone. I am sorry for the things I have put you through, I want us to be honest to each other. Tell us the truth.

Secrets can destroy a family :(

I nodded my head

Qaqambile: That is true :(

Noziqhepheyi: Your mother almost died before you guys make up, you are lucky she died after you made peace :)

Qaqambile: Yeah :(

Noziqhepheyi looked nervous, I saw her moving on the sofa. There is more

Her: Sanuse....., Your mother and I lied a lot to you. That's why I want to be honest with you

Me:

Qaqambile: :(

Noziqhepheyi: Your father.....

She sat up straight

Qaqambile: What about my dad? :(

Noziqhepheyi: I have been seeing Qavile for over two months now

Oh no! Qaqambile and I looked at Fefekazi who was furious looking auntie

Fefekazi: :(

Us:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 96

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Ryan is going to see this girl, we decided to tag along, we want to see my grandson. I hope she will be calm today. We are not going there to fight. We just want to see the baby. We just had breakfast. It's time for us to go.

Me: Thank You for breakfast Ellen, it was delicious :)

Ellen: Thank you mother :)

Marlene: My daughter is the best cook, I taught her well, I am sure Ryan missed her cooking :D

Ryan: I did actually

Ellen: Ahhh baby :)

I didn't ask for Marlene's opinion. This woman

just throws herself everywhere. When she started talking, I walked to the living room. I sat down. Lisa Came to me

Lisa: Ignore her mom, she is trying to get in your skin! :(

Me: I can't believe she is making me uncomfortable in my home! :(

Lisa: Calm down mom :(

Ellen went to the kitchen with plates. Marlene was left alone smiling with her phone. Ryan came to us

Lisa: Ready to leave? :)

Ryan looked at Ellen then at Marlene. He didn't tell her I can tell.

Me: I don't think we should hide where we are going to your wife :(

Ryan: I was thinking of sayin.....

Me: No Ryan! Let's go talk to your wife! :(



I took his hand. Ellen must know my son has another child and he needs him. Ellen went back to the dining table.

Me: You gave her the family she wanted! The least she can do is support you! :(

Lisa: That is true :(

Ellen: Baby are you ready to go to work? :D

Ryan: i.....

Me: Actually..... :)

Marlene folded her arms

Me: I asked him to accompany us to go see my grandson. We can't go there without him I hope Ellen you are okay with that? :)

Ellen: No I am okay :)

Marlene stood up all excited

Me: :(

Marlene: Great! Ellen let's go get ready too :D

Me: Marlene that girl is not ready to see her child's kidnapper! :(

Marlene: Let me get this straight, she is ready to see you? :D

Ellen: Mom! :(

Me: Yes because that boy is my grandchild not yours!

Ellen: It's fine, you can go, I am glad you guys told me :)

Ryan: Thank you baby, we will see you later :)

He kissed her

Lisa: We will see you later Ellen :(

Marlene: Travel safe! :D

I Shook my head then followed everyone.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am not okay with this. What if they are trying to get them back together? They succeeded to get Ellen and Ryan back together. What can stop them from getting that maid and my son in law together. Ellen has a mother Victory hates so much. I don't think she is happy with me being here. Her and her daughter were happy that my daughter wanted nothing to do with me. Seeing me here make them mad. I am here for that. To rub all of it in their faces. She might have taken the shares but she will never take the relationship our families have. We are in laws. They must accept that. They will regret getting them together .

Anyway we watched them driving out of the property

Me: :(

Ellen: Mom! do you have to be so nasty? :(

Me: I am nasty because I don't like this! I thought he'd stay away from her for a while and focus on you! :(

Ellen: Me too mom but I heard them talking yesterday, they said she's a maid, she will always be! :)

Me: That is good honey! You can't lose your family again :(

Her: Yes, I am happy agai..... :)

My phone rang. I looked at it then at Ellen

Me: I have to take this :D

Her: Okay :)

I walked away. It's Qhayiya , I answered

Me: Sweetheart :)

Qhayiya: What time are we leaving?

Me: I thought you said you just got home? :)

Qhayiya: I changed my mind

I looked at Ellen

Ellen: :)

Me: Well I changed my mind too. Just a few days :)

Qhayiya: Okay cool :)

I hung up

Me: :)

I have him where I want him. I can't leave, I see Vicki and Lisa are irritated by me. I want to irritate them even more.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Oh my God father in law is a jerkass! This man is going around playing women. He was staying

with Lithakazi while his girlfriend was less than 2 km away from here. Does she know he was here causing drama everywhere? I can see hurt on Fefekazi's face right now. She is mad at the wrong person and she knows it that is why she doesn't stand up and beat aunt but I can see she wants too.

Anyway Auntie looked at us confused because we were looking at Fefekazi nervous not knowing what will be her reaction.

Fefekazi: Excuse me! :(

She ran out . I stood up

Me: Fefe.....

Fefekazi:

Qaqambile stopped me from running after her

Him: let her go cool down

Noziqhepheyi: What is going on?

Me: Did you know Qavile was here? :(

Her: Yes, he lived with you guys for two days, he says things didn't go well. He asked me to come here and talk to you guys what is going on?

Qaqambile shook his head

Me: Qavile was not living with us, we heard that he was here in the village and it's been two days :(

Noziqhepheyi: But he said he was with you? :(

Qaqambile: He lied like he lied to that woman who is crying running out :(

Noziqhepheyi: What? :(

Me: He got here, lived with Lithakazi..... :(

Her: The crazy girl? :(

Me: Yes, they teamed up to kill me and seduce Fefekazi :(

Noziqhepheyi: What?

Qaqambile: He failed to poison my wife but he did fool Fefekazi because she slept with him :(

Noziqhepheyi stood up

Her: What? That man has been sleeping with me! He lied? :(

Qaqambile: When he left here it wasn't nice. He was about to poison my wife. He told us all the plan they had when some guy exposed him

Noziqhepheyi: That son of a bitch!!!! :(

I looked at Qaqambile. He shoot his head

Qaqambile: :(

Me: Can you believe that? :(

Qaqambile: I don't ever want to see that man!

Me: Don't you think I should go check on Fefekazi?



He pulled me closer. I lied on his chest

Him: Give her some time. She needs a moment

:(

Me: :'(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I just got out of one of the sessions. I was worried because I am not okay. Oh I am okay, it's just that i know after everything that happened I might be distracted or be impatient with the patients. I am glad I am being professional. Professionalism is very important in this career I chose. You meet rude Patients with short temper. I have dealt with the likes of Lithakazi. I am strong, this is nothing.

Anyway I am going to the manager's officer to

give her register. I knocked

Her: Come in :D

I walked in

Her: How are you? :)

Me: I am good thanks, how are you? :)

Her: I am fantastic! Your patient hasn't been taking her ARV's :D

Me: Who is that? :(

Her: Mkhenskce :D

Me: I am glad she is not my baby. She is the baby of the doctor who was dealing with her when she was admitted :(

Her: I know, so how was the patient? :)

Me: She is a good lady

Her: This is your last day. Back to books next week. Are you excited? :D

Me: I am lazy :D

Her: You better work hard girl everyone is looking for a job :)

Me: I am always on my A game when it comes to my work :)

Manager: that's good!, I am excited! We just hired a psychiatrist from Cape town! :D

Me: Oh that's great :)

I am worried. A psychiatrist can do what I do. What if when I am done she doesn't need me anymore when that doctor arrives? I just pray I still have my job waiting. My phone rang , it's my mother. I don't want to go home. I hope they don't want me there. I am busy here and Ryan is the last person I want to see.

Me: Good to see you ma'am, I need go :)

Her: Bye :)

I walked out and answered

Me: Mom? :(

Her: He just called, He is on his way with his mother and sister

Me: He didn't say they are coming too? :(

Her: he called, I tried calling you, your phone was off

Me: Make sure you keep an eye on my son mom! :(

Mom: Just relax and work! I won't let them do anything to him

Me: Thanks :(

Mom: Relax! I just wanted to let you know

Me: Okay mom thanks :(

I hung up. I am not happy with them going there without me and at the same time, I don't want to see Ryan so I have to pray they don't take my child.

Me: :(

" hey Nomandla! " said a familiar voice behind me, I quickly wiped my tears . I turned around.  
It's Sabata

Sabata: Come on man :(

What is he on about? Oh I have been avoiding him. I saw him when I got here earlier.

Me: Hi :)

Him: Why are you avoiding me? :(

Me: Me? Avoiding you? We don't work together and you know that :D

Him: Come on, when you saw me earlier, you went the other way

Me: I was late for my appointment :(

Him: Is that so or you are avoiding me? :)

Me: Wh..... :)

Sabata: Or you are afraid I will ask you out ? :)

Me: No! I..... :)

Sabata: So I can ask you out? :)

Me: No! I don't really wanna go out right now :)

Him: Why is it Ceci? :(

Me: That and something else...

Him: I can't believe you, you are hoping that you might fix things with that los.... :(

Me: Sabata! I am not hoping for anything! :(

I snapped then looked around. I went closer to him

Me: Ryan is back together with his wife. I broke the engagement myself! :(

Him: Wow you go girl , then why we can't be together? What's stopping us? :p

Me: It's one of the reasons we couldn't be together the first time and I don't want to talk about it :(

I attempted to walk away, he grabbed my Wrist.

What is wrong with this guy. What if Cecilia sees us

Him: Wait.... the reason we couldn't be together was because of that loser and wai..... ? :(

I yanked my hand. He scanned my body with his eyes . I am so not comfortable right now. Why did I tell him now he knows

Me: :'(

Sabata: Nomandla you are pregnant again!? :(

Me: Don't shout! I don't want anyone looking at me! :( :'(

Him: So you are pregnant? :(

I looked down

Me: I..... :'(

He started whistling shaking his head

Sabata: Yoh! You're messed up dude! Sorry I

can't ! I changed my mind, I don't want you :D

Me: Excuse me I am messed up? :( :(

Sabata: Dude! I can't be with a woman who has two children..... :D

Me: I don't want you! Who said I want to be with you? :(

Sabata: I am just saying I don't want to be with a woman who has two kids with another dude, I don't even have one :D

" Who has two children ? " we both turned around fast. Cecilia kissed Sabata

Me: :( :(

Cecilia: Baby? :D

Sabata: i..... :)

Cecilia: You don't want to tell me! :(

She looked at me

Cecilia: Nomandla ? :D



I looked at her boyfriend

Me: Ask your boyfriend! :(

I walked away. I can't believe this! He acts like I wanted him. I don't want a boyfriend. How dare he insult me like that? Who said I want him?

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 97

.

.

~ Cecilia ~

Why is Nomandla so upset? I have never seen her walking away like that shouting what is wrong? Something is definitely going on here and I am going to find out what it is. I am going to get to the bottom of this. I was gonna say it's the stress of her break up but no, something is going on and My boyfriend looks nervous. I heard the last thing Sabata said. I looked at her going to the office she is working in. I looked at Sabata

Sabata: Bab..... :)

Me: Hey don't "babe" me! :(

Sabata: baby don't be so noisy, I got to g... :D

I grabbed his hand , I see through that smile, he

is trying to lie to me.

Me: what was that about ? :(

Sabata: We were talking about girls with babies, maybe she got offended because I said I wouldn't date someone with a child :)

Me: Are you sure that's all that was about? :(

Sabata: Yeah, I don't know why she is so touchy! Anyway I have to see my dad in town now I will be right back! :)

He stole a kiss then ran to his car

Me: Bye..... ? :(

Something is going on. I know he is lying.

Nomandla is a proud mother. She embrace motherhood why would she be offended by that? Unless.... wait ? She is single now. That means she.....

Me: :(

I felt someone tap my shoulder. I turned around

Zimbini: That was tense, what was the fighting about? :)

Me: Yup saw it too? :(

Zimbini: Girl who didn't? :D

Me: I overheard Nomandla and Sabata fighting, Sabata said he doesn't want to date someone with two kids. Nomandla snapped!

Zimbini: Is she pregnant?

Me: You might be on to something but If she is why would Sabata say he doesn't want her, is She hitting on my man? :(

Zimbini: :D

Me: I am going to deal with her! :(

Zimbini: Don't cause a scene, remember professionalism is very important more especially to us students! You don't want to ruin your career before it even get started :)

Me: I need to find that slut!

.

.

~ Nosukile ~

I am glad Ryan called me so early in the morning. He called literally a minute after Nomandla left. I told him he should call when they leave. I made sure I cook up a storm. They call my daughter a poor girl. I am going to show them we are poor but we know our way around the kitchen. I want them to leave with heavy stomachs, my daughter's flat is always spotless so I don't really worry about that. When Helen said Ryan was looking for a poor girl that really hurt my feelings. It got me wonder if we were that poor or did my child look poor. Yes she had three or two skirts she was wearing at work everyday we didn't have much. I am proud of my

daughter for what she's achieved so far, all thanks to Ryan. I might be disappointed and angry with him but I can't hate him. He is a good man. He did a lot of things for us but I cannot say what he's done to my daughter is right. He hurt her deeply.

Anyway everything is ready. The boy is playing, I am just waiting for them to arrive. My phone rang. I looked at it, it's Ryan, I didn't answer, I went to the door and opened the gate. They drove in , Ryan is alone in his car. Vicki is with her daughter. I closed the gate walked in and closed the door. After about 40 seconds. I heard a knock at the door. I picked up Soya. He was lying on the couch. I went to the door then opened.

Ryan: Good morning :)

Their eyes were on the boy

Vicki: :D

Lisa: :)

Me: Come in :(

They walked in. They were looking around the living room and the kitchen. Remember it's an open space. The kitchen is not far from the living room

Ryan: Hey boy :D

I gave him the boy

Me: Anything to drink? :(

Vicki took the baby from Ryan. These people are not listening to me

Lisa: Mmmm it smells nice :)

Me: Thank you, why don't you play with him while I dish up for you guys :)

Ryan: Thank You Nosukile :)

They sat down

Lisa: Oh my God he is so white and gorgeous,

no one can say he mother is black :D

What is saying that we not gorgeous or she is just talking about colour? I can't fight them. I have to enjoy the food with them with no tension.

Vicki: He looks like his father :D

Me: :)

I went to the kitchen. I saw Ryan coming to me

Ryan: Where is Nomandla ? :)

Me: She went to the hospital :(

He looked down

Ryan: Helen said something to her, Nosuk....

Me: I think you should talk to her about this

Ryan :(

Him: You are right..... can I help you? :)

Me: We don't have dining room here, can you please take down those three trays over there :)



Him: Of course :)

I took the food and went to the living area. I put it on the coffee table. Ryan came with trays. I went to take places. I put them on the table. I started dishing up

Vicki: He is a big baby :D

Lisa: He is healthy, he is smiling at Ryan. He knows you ? :)

Ryan: Yeah he does :D

I served them, then went to the fridge. I took out orange juice and glasses. I went back

Vicki: This is delicious :D

Me: Thank you :)

Ryan: I love her food :D

I cleared my throat. We are not going to ignore the awkwardness, we need to talk . They looked at me.

Me: I would like to apologise for yesterday. My daughter is going through a lot :(

Ryan:

Vicki: We understand :)

Me: My daughter is a good child. She is hurting as expected :(

Ryan: I know, I really hurt her and I am so sorry

Vicki: Things are very hard for my son

Me: They are very hard for my daughter too :(

Lisa: We know. This is a very complicated situation for both of them

Me: Anyone needs a juice ? :D

Vicki: I would like a glass please :)

I am not going to listen to this. All I was doing was apologise for her behaviour. I don't want to talk about this anymore. I stood up and poured

a drink.

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I have never been fooled by a man like this. The father of my first child dumped me, he was honest with me. Sanuse was married, I had to respect his marriage that is why I let him do as he pleased. I had my reasons because he was a neighbour and I was scared of what the village would say when they find out, as for this man. He used me and ran to another Skirt. He came here to play us. I can't believe I fell in love with that fool so easily. I am so angry right now, I don't know what to do. I ran out of there because I was ashamed. I can't believe this man is still here. Living with another woman. He seduced me because he wanted a relationship

with Qaqambile, I did help him then he decided to ruin it himself. Now he decided to run to another woman and do the same thing he did to me. Nurse Zembe is Nomboniso's cousin. He shouldn't date his ex girlfriend's cousin sister. He fooled me. He fooled his son. He will end up alone because that woman too will find out who he is then leave him. How can he do this to me. I can't hold my tears back. I am happy I am alone. My kids are at Thobeka's house. I am so hurt. I can't help myself but cry. How can I let a stranger take advantage of me like this?

Anyway I heard a loud knock at the door.

Me: Who is that? :(

I stood up, I wiped my tears then went to the door. I opened. What the hell?

Me: Noziqhepheyi? :(

Her: Can I come in? :(

Me: :(

Her: We need to talk! :(

I moved aside. She walked in. I closed the door. what is she doing here? I looked at her

Me: Can I hel..... :(

Noziqhepheyi: You love sleeping with Qaqambile fathers don't you? :(

Me: Excuse me ?

Her: He was here for just like two days already you opened your legs for him? :(

Me: Get out! :( :'(

Her: it hasn't been long since you lost my brother in law and took his inheritance, already you sleeping around spending his money? :(

Me: Phuma!!!!!! :(

Noziqhepheyi: I have never met a woman so loose as.....

I slapped her so hard on her face , she hold her face

Her:

Me: I warned you! I said lea.....

She slapped me too, she wished she didn't, I went to her and pushed her to the wall, I strangled her. She kicked me. I moved away. She ran to me and grabbed my hair. I slapped both her arms, she let go of me, I punched her

Her: You slut!

I slapped her again, she came to me, we fought like dogs we both fell. She was on top of me. Clapping and punching me, I hold both her arms . She is not going to attack me, not when I am defenceless like this

Her: Let go of me!

Me: Get off me! :(

Her: Not until I beat the whore ou.....

I pushed her. She fell behind me. I stood up. I ran to her, she stood up with my son's school shoe. She hit me with it

Me: Ouch

She ran to the door. I ran to her, when I got to the door she was already running away. I can't run after her. I don't want to be the talk of this place, I am glad we fought inside the house

Me: I can't believe I was fighting for that bastard!

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have never felt so unworthy like I am feeling right now. How can Sabata say such to me? Did I say I wanted him? I never even gave him any signs, how dare he? I was avoiding him because

I wanted nothing to do with him and I didn't want to explain myself to him. How could he say the things he said to me? He made me feel like I will never be loved again. I don't think I will ever forgive him for this. He made me tell him my secret. I did that because I wanted him to back off! Actually I didn't tell him why, I gave him a hint, because he is a smart ass he quickly knew what I was talking about. I wish I said no and not give him a reason. Now everyone sees why I don't want to work with this bunch of people. There is a lot of drama going on. I am tired because I have enough drama at home. I don't need it from Class mates. Because I told him I had an affair with a married man he thought I wouldn't mind dating him? He has Ceci and Ceci is my classmate he might not be my friend but she is my class mate, I wouldn't do that to her.

Anyway I am in the office now. I need to get out



of here. I checked my wrist watch

Me: Ryan and his family must be at my flat now  
:'( :(

I sat down, the door opened. I looked up. I don't have time for this. I stood up. Cecilia left the door opened.

Me: Cec..... :'(

Cecilia: Save it! I am going to do the talking!!! :(

Me: O-kay? :)

Cecilia: What was you and " MY BOYFRIEND " talking about? :(

I chuckled

Me: I just left you with him you decided to come here and ask me!? :(

Cecilia: He is a man! I came to ask you! Woman to woman! :(

Me: I am not your friend and I am even older

than you! :(

Cecilia: Maybe you shouldn't be in the same class as me if you were that old! :(

I can't say that didn't hurt.

Me: We come from different homes okay! I didn't stay at home because I wanted to! I had no money ! :'( :(

Cecilia: That's why you slept with a married man? :(

The nerve on this girl

Me:

Cecilia: Now tell me why were you hitting on my man!? :(

Me: Me? Hitting on Sabata? Baby girl your boyfriend wanted me the first time I got here I said no! :(

Her: Because you were pregnant!!!!

I looked down gathering strength. I need it. This girl is disrespectful

Me: baby girl Any day Sabata ask me out, it will always be a no! :(

Her: You wanted him! He said he can't be with a woman with two kids! Are you pregnant? :(

Me: Cecilia, I am not pregnant! And another word comes out of your mouth I am going to report you to the professor!

She came closer to my desk. She was smiling

Cecilia: I know my boyfriend is hot, every girl wants him :)

Me: Except me! :(

She laughed

Cecilia: Sis, You better fight for your white married man and stay the hel..... :(

I looked behind her because I saw someone walking in. Oh no its Ryan at the door , he heard

her

Me: :(

Ryan:

Cecilia looked at the door then at me , she  
looked at Ryan

Cecilia: I was..... yeah I was.... yes I was leaving  
:D

She ran out. Ryan closed the door.

Me: :(

Ryan: Hi :)

Me: I said I don't want to see you! :(

Ryan: Please I need five minutes of your time

I sat down

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 98

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I just called Marlene telling her I am ready to go back to PE she asked for more days. This woman called me telling me that we are leaving

tomorrow now she asks for more days? I don't have more days. My wife needs money and I have to give it to her. Before I got involved with these white women. I had a job. I could provide for my children now because of them I have no job. Ellen must help me, I am not okay to ask her for money because she knows about the money I got from her mom and she never asked me about it. If I ask her for money, she will think I am a gold digger. I don't want her to lose interest in me. I don't want her to think I am in this for the money. I do love her and I enjoy being with a wild woman like that. Many African women who were raised traditionally like my wife fear to stake charge in bed. They don't want to look like they don't have morals. So being with Ellen or her mother gives me new experience. I see the other side of making love and I must say I am enjoying it. Anyway I heard footsteps behind me. I turned around

Me: :)

Nosizile: Uthini? Uthi buya? :( ( what did she say?  
Is she asking you to come back? )

Me: Yes Nosizile, I am leaving this tomorrow :)

Nosizile: Kwakuhle ke :( ( that's good)

Me: I don't like what you want me to do. I want  
us to be happy, I want us to work on our  
marriage :(

Nosizile: sinengxaki enye jwi ku lo umtshato  
and isisombululo sikuwe ( we have only one  
problem in this marriage and you have a  
solution to it)

Me: What solution? :(

She sat down on a mat

Nosizile: Uyayazi uba y'imbewu le yokwandisa  
elikhaya! Yisebenzise ke tata ( You know it is  
the seed that expands this family use it! )

Me: My penis? :(

Nosizile: Kuzongena umntu zintoni ezi  
uzibizayo. Sidinga imali apha tata ( someone  
might walk in! Don't ever mention that here, we  
need money here my love)

Me: Okay :(

She looked at me then away

Her: :)

This woman is something else.

.

.

~ Vicki ~

You know life sometimes makes you think  
about what ifs, how things could've been if ABC  
didn't happen. That is part of life. We don't  
know the future. We judge people we don't  
know. We want get to know people first before  
having an opinion about that. That is a human



problem. It has nothing to do with race. I wish we did this dining eating and getting to know each other before Ellen and Ryan got back together. We always talked about visiting Soya. Why didn't we do it sooner. Now everything is a mess and there is no fixing it. All we got to do is make peace and accept things as they are. It's good to be with ordinary people for a change, people who are genuine not Fake people who act rich like Marlene Nel. This Nosukile woman is a nice person but I can see she is angry and she knows how involved we were in my son's relationship or decision about the marriage. I really feel bad but this started very bad. This woman needs to understand that her daughter had an affair with a married man. Does this woman want to hear people say her daughter broke a marriage, that she is a home wrecker? The marriage is back on track now. We just need to accept things as they are. Life is never fair. 75% of married people are not married to

their soulmates. Some loved the idea of being married, they just jumped to the opportunity. Ryan and Ellen won't be the first couple who stayed together even though they don't belong together. I believe they will make it work and if this Nomandla girl knows what's good or best for her, she will move on with her life.

Anyway we just finished eating this good meal. I don't like eating such heavy food so early but I did and the smell didn't help too. It was a delicious dish.

Vicki: You are a nice lady, I wish we met before this whole thing :)

Nosukile: Maybe this is a lesson to never judge someone till you spend time with them and get to know them

Me: True but we never judged you :)

Nosukile: You and that cruel woman came here, attacked my daughter and took her child that

showed me that you don't care how her mother felt about that. You ladies didn't respect Nomandla's parent :(

Me: I am so sorry for that. I was used you saw too that day. I brought her in a boot so that justice could be served :(

Nosukile: Thank you for that but still even though you didn't know he was taken to Cape town. You wanted to rip my grandchild away from his mother! :(

Me: Forgive me

Lisa: Mom, I think we should leave now, Nosukile, thank you for the beautiful delicious meal :)

I stood up

Me: you are right. We shou.....

Nosukile stood up

Her: You're wrong! :(

Us:

Her: You can't leave! :(

Me: why? :)

Her: You came here with Ryan. Leave with him. I don't want your daughter in law think you left him with my daughter, we've seen what Marlene is capable of. My daughter has her whole life ahead of her, she can't die :'( :(

I looked at Lisa. We didn't say anything. We sat down

Us:

A stranger knows how evil Marlene is. We got rid of them and fought to get them back. What is wrong with us?

Me: :'(

A tear escaped my eye, I quickly wiped it.  
Nosukile looked at me

Her: :(

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

What the hell is Ryan doing here? I told him when he wants to see Soya he will call so that I leave. I don't want to be around because I don't want to see him. Why can't he respect my decision? He hurt me. I deserve to see him less. He must understand that and I am not ready to see him after everything he's done to me.

Anyway Cecilia ran out. I can't believe that little girl insulted me like that after I was insulted by her arrogant boyfriend. I am really angry right now. I don't have time for this man.

Ryan:

Me:

I sat down. I don't know why I couldn't control my tears. I don't know If I am crying because Ryan is here or I am angry with Ceci.

Ryan: Are you okay?

I wiped my tears then started packing my things

Me: I have to go, someone is about to use this office :( :'(

Ryan: I need five minutes of your time please  
Nomandla

I looked at him. I started packing everything that belongs to me

Him: I am begging you

I took my handbag and files

Me: Let's go talk in the car :(

I walked away. He followed me. I saw Cecilia standing outside with Zimbini.

Me: :(

All the students were looking at us. I don't like this kind of attention. I am not an attention seeking kinda girl. I hate what Ryan just put me through. I don't even know why he is here. I unlocked my car. I got in. He did too.

Me: :(

Him: Who were you fighting about with that girl ?

I can't believe this. He came here to chitchat now? I am going to answer him. I don't want him to think I moved on already. I am not like him

Me: She is dating our classmate. We had a misunderstanding, in fact he insulted me for being a single mother! We kind of fought about that. His girlfriend wanted to know what we were fighting about anyway I am sure that's not why you are here :(

Him: I told Nosukile I wanted to see you

Me: As you can see, I had school work :(

Him: I see that

Me: :(

Ryan: I wanted to apologise for not telling you my intentions when I met you

I shook my head, I looked out the window

Me: :'( :(

Ryan: My plan was to get a child and take it yes but when we had sex, I develo.....

Me: I don't want to hear your excuses Ryan! If you didn't " fall in love " with me you were gonna take the child and that makes me angry! :'(

Ryan: I know and I apologise. You know I love you right?

Me: When you love someone you don't leave them. You don't move on the next day and be intimate with another woman! You don't do that!



Ryan: I know and I am deeply so....

he tried to touch me I slapped his hand

Me: No! Don't touch me!

Ryan: :(

Me: I know better now, I don't want anything to do with married men! Nothing good comes out of that. I did it once I ended up alone hurt. You can't touch me! You are somebody else's man!

:(

Ryan: Nomandla, I love you. what do you want me to do to make you feel better tell me I will do it?

I looked at him

Me: You promise you will do it no questions asked?

Ryan: Yes anything, I promise I will do it :)

I unlocked the car

Me: Get out of the car and leave me alone, can you do that ?

Ryan: :(

Me: Leave!!!! :(

He opened the door. He walked out. I closed the door myself. I put on safety belt. I started the engine

Me:

I can't go home. Those people are at my house. I have to go to the mall and have a me time. I need to be with myself. Just sit alone.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

It's good to observe everything from a distance, you see everything. I just realised that

Nomandla wants nothing to do with Sabata and the poor guy is still into her and my former friend on the other side is insecure and guys hate that. It's a turn off when a girl is jealous. I want Cecilia to ruin her relationship herself. She thinks she is better than me because Sabata was attracted to her. What she did was wrong. Running and shouting at Nomandla with no evidence that Nomandla was hitting on her man. Who knows maybe she didn't even hear them well. But I wonder if she heard right , is Nomandla pregnant? If yes and the guy is back together with the wife what was he doing here? Maybe we don't know nothing. We should stop judging. I will believe everything when I heard it said by Nomandla not my cousin or anyone else. Anyway I went to Cecilia when she came out of that office.

Me: Girl what was that shouting about? I thought you went there to speak to Nomandla

not shout at her!? :D

Cecilia: From now on, she will never mess with me or my man ! Who does she think she is? Old whore ! :(

Me: So? She is really pregnant or what Sabata said is right. She just got offended by the comment about girl with children? :D

Her: I don't know but she said she is not pregnant :(

Me: I believe her, I am sure her baby can't even crawl :)

Ceci: If she is not pregnant then that means I was wrong, I just shouted at that poor girl for nothing ?

Me:

I nodded my head yes

Ceci: Oh my God! I even insulted her :'(

Me: what did you say?

Her: She said I shouldn't forget I am younger, I said if she is old then what the hell she is doing in the same class with me

Me: You said that?

Her: I said something like that :(

Me: You need to apologise to Nomandla before she cuts you off like she did to me. That girl cuts you off and act like you never existed! :(

Her: Oh my God, she is still with a white man , they walked to the parking, I think maybe it's a supervisor or som.....

Me: No, it's her baby daddy :)

Ceci: Shut up!?

Me: Yep, that Ryan man is not old. He just achieved a lot at a young age. He is a snack :)

Ceci: I agree but have you seen my man? :p

I rolled my eyes

Me:

Her: Later! :D

She walked away

Me: Sabata was supposed to be mine

I took out my phone, I made a phone call

Sabata: Sabata?

Me: Hi, it's Zimbini please don't hung up :D

Sabata: What's up?

Me: What did you say to your girlfriend? She was shouting Nomandla accusing her of hitting on you :)

Sabata: What!?

Me: She was making a scene! Everyone saw her shout at her :(

Sabata: Thank you for the call! I am on my way

Me: Anytime Sabata :)

he hung up. I looked at Ceci talking to other girls

Me: " I agree but have you seen my man? " :(

I looked at her

Me: We will see if he will be your boyfriend after today

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 99

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

It is time for us to leave. I can't believe we are done. I miss going to class though so I am excited for next week. I am walking with Cecilia. If you remember well We were not talking we only talked when I spoke to her boyfriend, I am surprised today she wants to leave with me. I don't like being with her because she is loud and annoying.

Me: Are you going home? :)

Cecilia: Yeah but not today. I will leave tomorrow, I need to spend a night with my man :D



I faked a smile. Only if she knew how mad her man is right now. By the end of the day they will be through. If I was her, I would go pack and leave..

Me: Must be nice :)

Cecilia: You need to get yourself a man and stop drooling over mine :D

Me: Me? Drooling over Sabata? :(

She stopped walking, turned around and looked at me

Her: I see how you look at Bae besides. He told me how you embarrassed yourself , you thought you were on a date when he agreed to go out with you :D

I looked down

Me: :(

Cecilia: It's okay, no need to be embarrassed, I know he is to die for but hands off him hihihi :D

She made a silly giggle then flipped her short  
her

Her: He is mine :p

I heard a car stops being me. I turned around

Me: :)

It's Sabata. He got out of the car

Ceci: Bae I thought you were mee..... :D

Sabata: Is it true?

Cecilia went to him

Cecilia: That I love you? Duh! :D

She attempted to put her arms on his shoulders,  
he slapped them

Cecilia:

Sabata: Did you go shout at Nomandla?

Cecilia: I just went there to ask it's not a big  
dea.... :)

Him: It's not a big deal? You shouted her!  
Everyone heard now you say it's not a big  
deal?

Me: :)

Cecilia: no one heard! I was in a office with her  
she's lying! :( :'(

Me:

Sabata: Why did you do it? :(

Cecilia: I am going to apologise to her I am  
sorry bab.... :(

Sabata: You are a disgusting insecure little girl!  
We are done! :(

With that said he got in his car

Cecilia: What? Baby we can talk.....

She ran to him. Sabata drove off

Me: :)

Cecilia:

Me: It looks like you are leaving today too :)

She looked at me

Me:

Cecilia:

Me: Centane is very far you will be late, why don't we go home and start packing? :)

Cecilia: Go away! :(

I walked away

Me: :D

.

.

~ Ellen ~

My mother wants to speak to me. This woman always have surprises. I don't think I want to hear what she has to say but I am going to hear her out because she knows my secret so I have

to tolerate her nonsense all day. She was supposed to leave today, I don't see her packing or anything. She is just sitting around reading magazines with glass of wine in her hand . My mind is not here. I am in Mthatha in my head. What is happening there, are they talking about the future? To be honest what mom said really hit me hard. What if they are trying to get them back together? I had to tell her that they were the reason I am here which is the truth but I told her because I just wanted mom to stop using her crazy head. I don't want to be jealous when there is nothing to be jealous about. I don't want to push Ryan away

Mom: Honey when are you telling Ryan that you're pregnant? :)

Me: I did a test when I was a week pregnant, I am going to show him that on Sunday :)

Mom: That's great! :D

Me: You know mom, I never thought I would be here today. I don't think I want to mess this up! I've hit rock bottom few weeks ago, I don't want to go back there :)

Mom: I know honey, I want to support you all the way. I want to be a better mother from now on. I know now our relationship is just a front. I want you to trust me. I want us to go back to where we used to be :)

I looked at her

Me: I would love that mom :)

She smiled

Mom: I did really evil things, I guess it was hard for me to accept that you no longer with Ryan. Messing things up between you and Qhayiya was my plan to show you that you still belong with your husband but I did it the wrong way :'(

Me: Ahhh mom you're crying? :)

Her: I hurt you so bad honey

I hugged her then broke the hug

Me: I just wish Ryan could see how much you support him and I :)

Mom stood up

Mom: He listens to that whore! I don't know when will Victory stop calling my husband and I gold diggers :( :'(

Me: let's prove them wrong, let's make them see that I really want my marriage to work  
Maybe they will stop insulting my family :)

Mom looked at me

Mom: That is why you need to make the marriage legal! Who knows what they are talking about with that maid? :(

I stood up. I looked away. That is what I have

been thinking about mother

Me: :(

I felt mom touch my shoulder from behind

Mom: Honey, I don't want to be too involved in your marriage but I think when he comes back you need to talk then..... :(

I looked at her

Me: :(

Mom: You will Look him in the eye and ask to get married, his reaction will determine your future and what went down in that Mthatha :(

Me: Yeah :( :(

Mom: I don't want to worry you baby but their visit there might change everything :(

I looked on thin air then looked at her , she is making a lot of sense today



Me: Thank you mom, everything you just said makes sense :'(

She came to me. She wiped my tear

Mom: :)

Me: :) :'(

.

.

~ Londeka ~

It's been over an hour since Fefekazi and Noziqhepheyi left. I think she is not angry right now. I have to go see her. I am sure she is embarrassed. She is my friend. I can't judge her, I hope she doesn't think we will judge her for this. This is Qavile's fault. He used her, we all fell for his lies.

I looked at my husband

Me: Do you think this is the end of auntie and Qavile's relationship? :D

Qaqambile: baby what do you think? That man was caught on his lie, he left, he never contacted Fefekazi again. I am sure when Auntie gets there she will kick him out, he will leave and forget about her

Me: Wow he is really playing these women. Let me go see Fefekazi now :)

Qaqambile: yeah I am sure she is okay now :)

I stood up, I heard a knock at the door. I looked through the window

Me: It's her :)

Qaqambile: :)

I opened the door

Me: I was on my way to see you, come in :D

Fefekazi: :)

She got in. I closed the door.

Me: I am really sorry about what happened

Fefekazi: Where is she? :(

Me: she stormed out after you left :(

Fefekazi looked at Qaqambile

Fefekazi: She went to my house to shout at me  
:(

Qaqambile: What? :(

Fefekazi: We fought :(

Me: Physically? :(

Fefekazi: Yes, she was calling me a lot of this :(

Qaqambile: Auntie is crazy! :(

Me: Oh my God! We can't act like those  
housewives on TV this is crazy ! :(

Fefekazi: She really pushed my buttons! I didn't  
even know she was with Qavile how can this be  
my fault? ! :'( :(

Qaqambile: Aunt crossed the line as always, how can she be mad at you when it's dad who betrayed her? :(

Me: I can't believe her :(

Qaqambile: I need to go see her! :(

Fefekazi: No! Don't go there. This is my battle! I am not a coward. I beat her! No one showed her the door! She ran out on his own ! :(

Qaqambile: Are you sure you don't want me to go see her? :(

Fefekazi: The only person I want to look in the eye is your father! :(

Me: I am sure he is far away now using another woman :(

Fefekazi: I hate that man! :(

Me: He is just using everyone who is trying to help him. Even auntie came to speak to my husband on his behalf

Qaqambile: My dad is in the garden resting in peace, I don't know that man :(

Me: He really messed up, I don't feel sorry for him :(

Fefekazi: I want to see him one more time :(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am at the mall. I am just waiting for the Lawson family to leave my place. After what happened at the hospital with Ceci, Sabata and Ryan. I don't have anymore energy to fight. Ryan and I will never fix things he must just accept that. My love to him meant nothing. He slept with his wife day after he left me without even telling me. He slept with her before we got separated. He can't lie and tell me he loves me.

He didn't keep his promise. He ruined my life now I have to deal with my crazy classmates. He is unbelievable he thought I was fighting for a man. I am nothing like him. I wouldn't move on so soon even if I wasn't pregnant. I feel insulted by him. He is the one who has no shame here not me.

Anyway my phone disturbed me. I looked at it. Finally they are gone. It's mom

Me: Mom

Mom: They are gone. Are you done at hospital?

Me: Yes an hour ago, I am on my way :)

Mom: Okay

I took my drink. I stood up and walked to the door, I bumped into someone. I looked up

Me: Not you again! :(

Sabata: Please give me a minute

I walked out of the restaurant. I looked at him

Me: Haven't you insu.....

Sabata: I want to apologise for what I said to you, I shouldn't have said that afte.....

I am not going to give this fool a chance to explain himself. He showed me who he really is today. He doesn't deserve my time or my energy.

Me: Sabata, you need to understand something, you are the one running after me, I don't want you! How dar..... :(

Him: I understand and I am sorry plea.....

Me: How dare you say I am messed up? :( :(

Him: I didn't say you are messed up, I said the situation is messed up , I mean your boyfriend left you for his wife and you are now pre.....

Me: I am not pregnant!!!! :(

People looked at us, my voice was firm . I looked at Him

Him: But I thought yo.....

I didn't let him finish. He was right, he was spot on. I meant I am pregnant by what I said at the hospital but I don't want to hear it now . I don't want him to spread lies about me

Me: Since you want to know a lot about my personal life..... :'( :(

Him:

Me: He didn't dump me, I drove to Mqanduli to give him his ring. I don't want to be in any relationship and for you to think I am attracted to you is just absurd! :D :'(

Sabata: I don't believe you when you say you are not attracted to me. All girls are attracted to me  
:(

I chuckled , ever so arrogant.

Me: That's the problem! I am not all Girls :D :'(

Him: Is it what I said? You have one child we



can start getting t.....

Me: Sabata you are a kid!..... :(

Him: Excuse me? :(

Me: You are just 20 years old! I was never attracted to you, it was cute that you wanted me, I thought I should just give you friendship, even that friendship was forced so stop thinking you run the city! Go date girls your age and leave grown ups with children the hell alone! :('

I unlocked my car then attempted to walk to walk where I parked it, he started talking

Him: Wow you changed Nomandla :(

I shook my head then turned around, I looked at him

Me: No, I didn't change. I grew up! :('

Sabata:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3 Finale

.

Insert 100

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I have been lying low. I don't want to mess this up. I have an opportunity that will help me make

more money. I am running out of money. It looks like I will start using the money I fixed at the bank. That is not going to work. I am not ready to lose that money. Without it I am nothing. I have to work on this plan and be smart. The first price I am going to ask Ellen must be big and she must give it to me immediately. I know when I come the second time, she will be ready for me that is why I have to be smart and make sure I get good amount before she comes with a plan. And I must make sure I stay in my house. She might ask her mother for help. I am not going to die. Marlene can't win two battles against me. This one has to be mine. But for now I need to focus on destroying Nomandla, I want to know what is happening, is she heartbroken? Is she able to focus at the hospital. I want all the details and my cousin sister has all the information for me. I dialled her number

Zimbini: it's good to know you still have my number after you hung up on me the other day

Me: Of course I have your number! You are my cousin :D

Zimbini: What do you want Lithakazi?

I am standing next to the table. I took my cup of Joko tea, I love Joko, I don't go a day without it. If I don't have a cup a day, headache kills me. Anyway I went to the chair, I sat down

Zimbini: What do you want Lithakazi?

I chuckled then sipped on my tea

Me: Tell me all about Nomandla.... :)

She exhaled

Me: How is she emotionally? She must be throwing a tantrum everywhere..... :D

I stood up

Me: She must be Blaming the world! Asking why

the grass is green, why the sky is blu..... :D

Zimbini: Will you shut up! Shut up right now!

Me: O-kay? Who broke your heart cousin si.....  
:D

Zimbini: All you care about is destroying  
Nomandla! How about your health! When are  
you coming for your ARV's?

Me: :'(

I hung up. Who the hell does she think she is?  
Who tells her to stop using all those products  
she is using to bleach her face! That bitch uses  
Betasol! Her neck doesn't look like her face!  
Who does she think she is? I am her cousin she  
must support me! The nerve that girl. my phone  
rang. I answered

Me: Haven't you insulted me enough!! :'(

Caller: What?

I looked at caller id

Me: Qhayiya! I'm sorry, I thought you were my cousin :) :(

Him: Nah its me, look. I am coming back tomorrow, can I stay at your house

Me: Oh Course! You know you are welcome here! :D

Him: See you tomorrow

Me: Sharp :D

He hung up . I looked on thin air

Me: Sorry friend , when you find out my plan you won't be so fond of me :)

I sat down. If I go to Ellen and demand money telling her I know about her and Qhayiya, she will call it a bluff. I can't go there without evidence. And I know when she tells Qhayiya our friendship will be over but he will do nothing because I know another secret of his and he

needs me to get rid of my old friend MARLENE NEL.

Me: I have to hide somewhere when you are meeting Ellen, I need a few pictures

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I just got home. Mom is busy washing dishes. It's just the two of us. Did she cook for those people? They ate our food? They don't deserve hospitality here. I don't know why mom did this for them. The first thing I did was run to the bedroom to check on my child. I found him sleeping peacefully . I saw mom at the door

Mom: He is tired, they were taking turns with him :)

Me: :(

I kissed him then walked out. We went back to the kitchen.

Me: Mom? Why did you cook so early? :)

Mom: :)

Me: You cooked for them didn't you? :(

Mom: Nomandla they had to see that we are not just poor! We know how to make what they eat :(

Me: Did they eat? :(

Mom: Those rich people ate and left the plates clean! They couldn't stop complementing my cooking :)

Me: :(

Mom: They wanted to leave Ryan, I asked them not to, I didn't want Ellen or her mother to think you and Ryan have something going on :(

Me: Thank you mom :)



Mom: So what did you and Ryan talk about? :)

Me: He wanted to apologise for what he did, trying to justify what he did didn't work on me! Imagine if he didn't fall in love with me. He was gonna take my son away from me! :(

Mom: I know, so did you forgive him?

Me: I asked him to leave me alone! :(

Mom: I don't know when will this end, I don't know what is wrong or right at this moment

I heard a knock at the door. I looked at mom, they knocked again. I went to the door. Only Helen comes to my house, I wonder who is this.... I opened the door

Me: :(

What is Cecilia doing at my flat. Who told her where I live and who opened the gate for her? She is crying and angry. She seems like she is

here for a fight

Me: Cec.....

Cecilia: You slut! You got what you wanted! You ruined my relationship! He left me because of you :(

Mom: What is going on here Nomandla? :(

Cecilia looked at mom. She didn't think mom was here. I can see how surprised she is

Ceci: :( .

Me: I don't know mom, why don't you tell her Cecilia? What did I do? :(

Cecilia: Oh shut up! You know what you did! I went to speak to you woman to woman what did you do?

Me: Nothing! I asked you to go to your boyfriend and ask him what happened! :(

Mom: :(

Mom gave me a look, she can't be serious, she thinks I am sleeping with another man?

Cecilia: You ran to him and lied! You said I shouted you in front of people! :(

I shook my head, I cannot believe this. I took my phone then looked at Cecilia

Me: I bumped into your boyfriend at the mall! Funny we didn't even talk about. You! :(

Cecilia: You talked about your affair! You such a bitch! Taking other women men is yo.....

Mom: Listen here little girl! :(

Cecilia:

Mom: You are not going to come to my daughter's place and insult her! :(

I put my phone next to my ear

Mom: Who are you calling? :(

Me: I want to find out who went to Sabata and

told him what this loud girl did at work because it wasn't me! :(

Cecilia:

The phone rang. I put it on speaker . He answered

Sabata: You made it clear that you don't want to be my girlfriend! What do you want Nomandla?

Mom folded her arms smiling , Cecilia looked embarrassed

Mom: :)

Cecilia: :'(

Me: And I meant what I said!

Sabata: Then what do you want?

Me: Who told you I got into a fight with Cecilia at the hospital?

Sabata: Zimbini called me, she told me Cecilia was shouting you accusing you of al.....

Me: Thank you :(

Cecilia:

I threw my phone on the couch

Mom: So you are failing to keep your boyfriend happy you take your frustrations on my daughter?

Cecile: I am so so..... :(

Me: I want you to open that door!, get the hell out..... :(

Cecilia: Nomandla, I should've known that Ugly fake friend of mine di.... :(

Me: And!!!!!! :(

Cecilia: :(

Me: When you see me at school, you go the other way because I don't want to see or talk to you ever again do you hear me?

Her: I am so..... :(

I grabbed her arm. I dragged her to the door, I opened the door then pushed her out, I closed the door then lean on it

Me:

Mom:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am not happy. All I am thinking about is my husband. What is he doing there? Is he playing husband to that girl? Are they talking about their life together? Will he come back and say he made a mistake? I can't just sit and think everything is fine. I stood up

Mom: Are you okay?

I looked at the window, I saw the two cars

Me: Mom! They are here! :D

I said looking at them through the window.

Mom came and looked with me

Mom: This is the perfect time to do what I told you :(

I looked at mom

Me: What? :)

Mom: Ask about the marriage :(

I looked at mom

Me: :)

Mom: Remember what I said, body language sweetheart! :)

Me: :D

Mom: His body language will tell you if he wants to be with you and he is over that good for nothing trash!

Me: :)

Mom: Excuse me! I have to go lie down, I don't want to see Victory's ugly face! :(

She walked up the stairs

Me: :D

The front door opened. I turned around

Me: You are back :D

Them: :)

Ryan: Yes sweetheart, sorry we took long :)

He kissed my cheek, I looked up

Mom: ;)

Me: :)

Lisa: How was your day? :)

Me: Oh it was okay! I was not whole without this handsome man :)

Ryan: :)

Vicki: Lisa please get me a glass of juice



Me: How about tea :D

Vicki: It's hot for tea :)

Me: I will start with dinner :D

I attempted to walk to the kitchen

Vicki: Ellen!

Me: Mother :)

Her: Make something lighter a small meal for you and your mother. We had a lot to eat at Mthatha :)

Me: Oh you went to a restaurant, you should've brought us takeaways honey :D

I said looking at my husband

Ryan:

Lisa: We actually ate at Nomandla's house :D

Me : You did?

That's not what I want to hear right now. I side looked at mom up the stairs, she said she was

going to sleep now she is eavesdropping and she is not so happy

Mom:

I have to do it now. I can see mom wants me to talk to Ryan. I looked at Ryan

Me: Honey, can we talk in the guest room ? :)

Ryan: Sure :)

I walked to the guest room

Me: :(

Mom: :)

I got to the study

Ryan: Are you okay? :)

Me: Baby we need to talk about marriage, remember we are divorced :)

Him: Okay, I want us to have a small ceremony. We did the big wedding the first time. I don't think we need it :)

Me: Me too :D

Him: How about Friday a week after next week?  
:D

Me: Perfect! Why don't we go tell them? :D

I took his hand . We walked to the living. We found Lisa Serving her mother juice

Me: We have an announcement to make :D

I looked at Ryan

Ryan: :)

Vicki: Let me put this glass down. What is going on? :(

She said putting the glass down

Lisa: We are listening :)

Me: Are you gonna tell them baby? :D

Ryan: Tell them :)

Me: In two weeks on Friday we are getting married! :D

Lisa: :)

Vicki: Wow congratulatio.....

We heard mom clapping hands up the stairs celebrating . We all looked up

Mom: Yay! Ya..... :D :(

She tripped and fell from the top of the stairs and rolled down

Me: Mom!!!!

Vicki:

Ryan: Lisa call an ambulance!!! :(

.

The End.

